

Bible Study on Endtime Prophecies Vol.1-3

# ENDTIME SCENARIO AS PROPHESED IN THE BIBLE

ARE WE IN THE  
LAST DAYS?



Moses Soo



The PLO-Israel Peace Agreement signed on September 13, 1993 in Washington between Israel President Yitzhat Rabin and PLO Chairman Yasser Arafat in the presence of US President Clinton.

### **The PLO-Israel Peace Agreement**

The Oslo Agreement, also known as the Oslo Accords, is an agreement signed between the State of Israel and the Palestine Liberation Organization (PLO) on September 13, 1993, meant to effectively bring the Israeli-Palestinian conflict to its end by means of territorial concessions and facilitating the creation of the Palestinian Authority.

The official signing ceremony was held in Washington the following September, with then-Israeli Prime Minister Yitzhak Rabin and PLO Chairman Yasser Arafat representing both sides and US President Bill Clinton serving as their witness.

The PLO-Israel Peace Treaty was signed for Israel to give up the land, Israel won in the 1967 war, in exchange for peace. It required Israel to:-

1. Immediately cede to the Palestinians Jericho (high walls)
2. Immediately cede the Gaza Strip (land of the giant – Goliath)
3. To cede the rest of the West Bank in stages
4. To renegotiate the status of Jerusalem.

On May 4, 1994, the first phase of the Oslo Accords was implemented, as Israel and the PA signed the Cairo Agreement, **giving the Palestinians control over Gaza and Jericho.**

**Note** – In 1948 with a small population of only 630K, God gave only a small part of Israel back to the Israelites. In 1967 with a population of about 2.4 million, which was similar to the number of Jews entering Canaan Land, God gave them back the whole Israel (Kingdom of David) as their eternal inheritance.

**PLO-Israel Peace Treaty – the greatest Unbelief shown by Israel since it's beginning.**

# Introduction to

## Endtime Scenario as Prophesied in the Bible

The production of this book is to teach, prepare and comfort Christians so that they will be ready to face the Endtime events as prophesied instead of being disconcerted by false alarms raised at every calamities, wars, great earthquake, interesting signs and special Jewish feast.

*2 Thess 2:3-4 Let no one deceive you by any means; for that Day will not come unless the falling away comes first, and the man of sin is revealed, the son of perdition, who opposes and exalts himself above all that is called God or that is worshiped, so that he sits as God in the temple of God, showing himself that he is God.*

Brethren, our Lord Jesus warned us not to be deceived for He cannot come for His saints or elect at Rapture until the Antichrist has been revealed sitting in the temple of God proclaiming himself God. Though we are living in the last days, Rapture is still some time away since the temple of God has not yet been rebuilt. Thus, all prophecies of His imminent return or Millennium Rule are wrong.

This Endtime Book contains three Endtime volumes covering the important aspects from the start of the last generation to Rapture, based on the chronological order as taught by our Lord Jesus Christ in Matthew 24,

1. Last Generation (LG) series will reveal the spiritual conditions of Endtime Christians, Judgments of God, and Preparation of the bride of the Lamb.
2. The Antichrist Revealed (BD) series will reveal in details the coming World War 3, deadly natural calamities, and how God will empower Christians to perform great exploits resulting in the greatest harvest of souls ever.
3. The Endtime signs taught by our Lord (MA) series give us the basic chronological order of Endtime prophecies, thus making it easy for us to understand eschatology.

Included inside are two Endtime charts at the end of the book:

1. Prophecies Fulfilled During the Last Generation
2. Coming Events According to the Prophecies of Daniel

Dan 12:4,9 *"But you, **Daniel, shut up the words, and seal the book until the time of the end; many shall run to and fro, and knowledge shall increase.**" And he said, "Go your way, Daniel, for **the words are closed up and sealed till the time of the end.**"*

It is no wonder that we have all types of controversial teachings on Endtime prophecies for the words had been sealed all these years.

**Warning** – All Endtime writings before the start of the last generation must to be discarded for they were likely to be without truth and revelation since God's words were sealed until the end time.

Copyright

© 2018 Pastor Moses Soo

Bible Study on Endtime Prophecies Vol.1–3  
Endtime Scenario as Prophesied in the Bible

Vol. 1: Are We in the Last Generation?

Vol. 2: The Antichrist Revealed in the Book of Daniel

Vol. 3: Endtime Signs by Jesus in Matthew 24

'Second Edition 2024 December'

Copyright © 2018

Scripture taken from the New King James Version®.

Copyright © 1982 by Thomas Nelson.

Used by permission. All rights reserved.

This book may be copied or reprinted for personal or group study but not for commercial gain or profit.

Printed by Akitiara Corporation Sdn Bhd  
1 & 3, Jalan TPP 1/3,  
Taman Industri Puchong,  
Batu 12, 47100 Puchong,  
Selangor Darul Ehsan, Malaysia

Email : akitiara@po.jaring.my

Phone : +603 8061 9988

Fax : +603 8061 9933

Bible Study on Endtime Prophecies Vol. 1

# ARE WE IN THE LAST GENERATION?



Copyright  
© 2018 Pastor Moses Soo

Bible Study on Endtime Prophecies Vol. 1:  
Are We in the Last Generation?

'Second Edition 2024 December'  
Copyright © 2018

Scripture taken from the New King James Version®.  
Copyright © 1982 by Thomas Nelson.

Used by permission. All rights reserved.

This book may be copied or reprinted for personal or group study but not for commercial gain or profit.

Printed by Akitiara Corporation Sdn Bhd  
1 & 3, Jalan TPP 1/3,  
Taman Industri Puchong,  
Batu 12, 47100 Puchong,  
Selangor Darul Ehsan, Malaysia

Email : [akitiara@po.jaring.my](mailto:akitiara@po.jaring.my)  
Phone : +603 8061 9988  
Fax : +603 8061 9933

# Introduction

## The Last Generation

### No one knows the day of rapture

Mat 24:34-36 *Assuredly, I say to you, this generation will by no means pass away till all these things take place. Heaven and earth will pass away, but My words will by no means pass away. **But of that day and hour no one knows, not even the angels of heaven, but My Father only.***

Our Lord was adamant that no one will know the day or hour of rapture, though He gave a detailed account of Endtime events. However, He told us to read and understand the book of Daniel for a better understanding of Endtime prophecies and events.

Mat 24:15 *"Therefore when you see the 'abomination of desolation,' spoken of by Daniel the prophet, standing in the holy place" (whoever reads, let him understand),*

### Revelation in the last days

Dan 12:4, 9-10 *"But you, Daniel, **shut up the words, and seal the book until the time of the end, many shall run to and fro, and knowledge shall increase.**"... Although I heard, I did not understand. Then I said, "My lord, what shall be the end of these things?" And he said, "**Go your way, Daniel, for the words are closed up and sealed till the time of the end.**"*

These two thousand years, God has sealed up the Endtime mysteries but will only reveal it in the last days or last generation. No wonder that after our Lord Jesus' resurrection, He told His disciples not to worry about the endtime events for the mysteries were sealed until the last days.

Acts 1:7-8 *And He said to them, "It is not for you to know times or seasons which the Father has put in His own authority. But you shall receive power when the Holy Spirit has come upon you; and you shall be witnesses to Me in Jerusalem, and in all Judea and Samaria, and to the end of the earth."*

However, **all Christians must continue to live godly lives and keep His words and commission just like the Apostles of old**, until we are sure that we are living in the last days, when He will reveal the understanding of Endtime prophecies.

Our Lord Jesus Christ also assured us that the last generation will be able to witness:

1. **Mat 24:4-5** – False Christ, etc.
2. **Mat 24:6-9** – World War 3,
3. **Mat 24:10-14** – Period of Tribulation (Persecutions and Martyrdoms of Christians, Gospel preached to all, rebuilding of temple of God, etc.,
4. **Mat 24:15-28** – Great Tribulation,
5. **Mat 24:29-31** – Great Heavenly Blackout and rapture.

We pray that this Last Generation (LG) series will reveal the spiritual conditions of Endtime Christians, Judgments of God, Preparation of the bride of the Lamb, etc.

# CONTENTS

Introduction .....	00
LG01: Are We the Last Days? .....	01
LG02: Are we the Last Generation? .....	02
LG03: Mysteries in the Parables .....	03
LG04: Understanding the Parables .....	04
LG05: Opening of the First Seal .....	05
LG06: Opening the Second Seal .....	06
LG07: Opening the Third Seal .....	07
LG08: Why Still No Temple Yet? .....	08
LG09: The Diaspora .....	09
LG10: Pogroms or Anti-Semitism .....	10
LG11: Hurt Not – Rocks Split .....	11
LG12: Hurt Not – Anti-Semitism .....	12
LG13: Blindness of Israel .....	13
LG14: Blindness Rejecting Daniel .....	14
LG15: Can Jesus Delay His Return? .....	15
LG16: Y2K – Friends of God .....	16
LG17: Y2K – The Enemies of God .....	17
LG18: Y2K – Those Evil Servants .....	18
LG19: Y2K – The Ten Virgins .....	9
LG20: Y2K – The Tares .....	20
LG21: Tares – Sin Leading to Death .....	21
LG22: Tares – Jewish Feasts .....	22
LG23: Y2K – Harvest of the Tares .....	23
LG24: Is There a Secret Rapture? .....	24
LG25: Let God Be Glorified .....	25
LG26: Why Glorify the Devil? .....	26

LG27: No One Knows the Day of Rapture? -----	27
LG28: Events Before Rature -----	28
LG29: When Will World War 3 Begin? -----	29
LG30: What Must I Do Before WW3? -----	30
LG31: Be Merciful -----	31
LG32: Be Faithful -----	32
LG33: Serve God – Not Mammon -----	33
LG34: Unrighteous Mammon -----	34
LG35: The Spirit of Christ -----	35
LG36: Grace of God -----	36
LG37: Sufferings in Purification -----	37
LG38: Sufferings in Chastisement -----	38
LG39: Last Days – Worldliness -----	39
LG40: Last Days – Perilous Times -----	40
LG41: Last Days – False Teachers -----	41
LG42: Heaping Up Treasures -----	42
LG43: Last Days – Mockers and Scoffers -----	43
LG44: Lazarus – Beloved of Jesus -----	44
LG45: Lazarus – The Living Sacrifice -----	45
LG46: Lazarus – Persecuted Servant -----	46
LG47: Lazarus – Faithful Servant -----	47
LG48: Lazarus – Humble Servant -----	48
LG49: Lazarus The Blessed -----	49
LG50: Lazarus With True Riches -----	50
LG51: Lazarus and One Talent -----	51
LG52: Lazarus – Anointed Servant -----	52
LG53: The Rich – Anointed Ministry -----	53

LG54: The Rich – Pride -----	54
LG55: The Rich – Covetousness -----	55
LG56: The Rich – Dangerous Dogs and Wolves -----	56
LG57: The Rich – Trust the Living God -----	57
LG58: God’s Longsuffering – 1 -----	58
LG59: God’s Longsuffering – 2 -----	59
LG60: God’s Longsuffering – 3 -----	60
LG61: God’s Longsuffering – 4 -----	61
LG62: God’s Longsuffering – 5 -----	62
LG63: God’s Longsuffering – 6 -----	63
LG64: God’s Longsuffering – 7 -----	64
LG65: Jesus, King of the Jews -----	65
LG66: Jesus Christ The King -----	66
LG67: Is Jesus Really Your King? -----	67
LG68: Last (Days) Church – Rich -----	68
LG69: Last (Days) Church – Lukewarm -----	69
LG70: Last (Days) Church – Buy Gold -----	70
LG71: Last (Days) Church – Buy White Garments -----	71
LG72: Last (Days) Church – Eye Salve -----	72
LG73: Last (Days) Church – I Chasten -----	73
LG74: Last (Days) Church – Open the Door to Him -----	74
LG75: Last (Days) Church – IF -----	75
LG76: Last (Days) Church – The Overcomers -----	76
LG77: As in the Days of Noah -----	77
LG78: As in the Days of Lot -----	78
LG79: Humility in God’s Plan -----	79
LG80: Foundation of God’s Plan -----	80

Mat 24:32-35 *“Now learn this parable from the fig tree: When its branch has already become tender and puts forth leaves, you know that summer is near. So you also, when you see all these things, know that it is near—at the doors! Assuredly, I say to you, **this generation will by no means pass away till all these things take place.** Heaven and earth will pass away, but My words will by no means pass away.”*

In order to understand this parable, our Lord told us that we must first understand the parables of the fig tree.

Jer 29:13 *And you will seek Me and find Me, when you search for Me with all your heart.*

### **What are parables?**

Mat 13:10-11 *And the disciples came and said to Him, “Why do You speak to them in parables?” He answered and said to them, “Because it has been given to you to know the mysteries of the kingdom of heaven, but to them it has not been given.”*

The secrets of God and the mysteries of the kingdom of heaven are hidden in the parables. Our Lord revealed them to His disciples then, and He will also reveal them to us if we diligently seek for them.

Mat 13:34-35 *All these things Jesus spoke to the multitude in parables; and without a parable He did not speak to them, that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, saying: “I will open My mouth in parables; I will utter things kept secret from the foundation of the world.”*

### **What are the mysteries hidden in the parable of the fig tree?**

Mat 21:19 *And seeing a fig tree by the road, He came to it and found nothing on it but leaves, and said to it, “Let no fruit grow on you ever again.” Immediately the fig tree withered away.*

Read also Mat 21:20,21; Mark 11:12-14, 20-22 where our Lord told His disciples to have faith in God.

### **This fig tree was without any fruit but with leaves only.**

John 15:4 *“Abide in Me, and I in you. As the*

*branch cannot bear fruit of itself, unless it abides in the vine, neither can you, unless you abide in Me.”*

In order to bear much fruit, we must abide in Him i.e. walking by faith (in Jesus and His words) and not by sight.

Gal 2:20 *I have been crucified with Christ; it is no longer I who live, but Christ lives in me; and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by faith in the Son of God, who loved me and gave Himself for me.*

John 15:2 *“Every branch in Me that does not bear fruit He takes away; and every branch that bears fruit He prunes, that it may bear more fruit.”*

God will cut Christians off (remove or kill them) if they do not bear fruit of the Holy Spirit or repentance.

Mat 3:8 *“Therefore bear fruits worthy of repentance.”*

He will deal with Christians as individuals, just as He had dealt with Israel as a nation in the OT. Whenever Israel (His people) walked in disobedience, idolatry and abominations which are acts of unbelief in God, He allowed the enemies to conquer them. In the end, God allowed the Babylonians to ransack Jerusalem and left Israel desolate.

When Israel (fig tree) walked in unbelief (leaves only and without any fruit), God allowed the enemies to conquer them (cut off).

From these scriptures, we understand that:

**Fig tree – represents nation of Israel**

**Bearing much fruit – faith in God**

**Leaves without fruit – unbelief**

# LG02 Are we the Last Generation?

## 'Last Generation'

Mat 24:32-34 *"Now learn this parable from the fig tree: When its branch has already become tender and puts forth leaves, you know that summer is near. So you also, when you see all these things, know that it is near—at the doors! Assuredly, I say to you, **this generation will by no means pass away till all these things take place.**"*

**Fig tree** - the nation of Israel  
**Its branch tender** - Israel still a young nation (rebirth in 1948)

From the parables of the fig tree, we see that our Lord Jesus cursed the fig tree when it only had leaves and without any fruit. Only those who abide in Him can bear fruit. Thus,

**put forth leaves** - shows signs of Unbelief  
**summer is harvest time** - the end time harvest of souls or Rapture.

So when we see Israel, while still a young nation, shows signs of Unbelief in Yahweh or OT, then we know that the last generation has begun.

In 1948, the British gave Israel the wilderness and deserts to form the new nation. In 1967, God finally gave all the land (including West Bank and Jerusalem) to Israel in the six-day war.

But on 13th Sept 1993, President Clinton pressured President Rabin of Israel to sign the Peace Treaty in the White House. The conditions of the Peace Treaty required Israel

- to immediately cede Jericho and Gaza strip to the Palestinians.
- to cede the West Bank in stages
- to negotiate Jerusalem at a later date.

Jericho was the first (Alpha) place in the Promised land where God handed it to Israel by bringing down the high and strong walls after the trumpets and their shouts. For Israel to give Jericho away is unthinkable. This is outright denying the existence of Yahweh and the OT as God's word. This is great Unbelief, an abomination.

The Gaza Strip was the land of the Philistines (giants) and it was the last (Omega) place conquered. God help the lad David to kill the giant Goliath with a sling and a smooth pebble. To give Gaza Strip away is unbelief - outright denying this miracle, Yahweh, the OT and the existence of Kings David. Strangely enough they still wear the star of David. This is hypocrisy in the highest level.

The above two miracles were well known and the greatest since the days of Moses and yet Israel does not believe them.

God gave the Promised land to Israel as their eternal inheritance and **to give away any part of the West Bank is outright unbelief, disobedience, and an abomination to the Lord.** Jerusalem is the Holy City of the Lord God Almighty and therefore it is not negotiable.

Luke 21:29-30 *Then He spoke to them a parable: "Look at the fig tree, and all the trees. When they are already budding, you see and know for yourselves that summer is now near."*

All members of UN including US, UK, Europe etc. (filled with unbelief - all trees budding) commended and approved this abominable Peace Treaty.

I believe this PLO-Israel Peace Treaty in 1993 fulfilled the great Unbelief of Israel as prophesied in Mat 24:32-34, and started **the Last Generation.**

Mat 1:17 *So all the generations from Abraham to David are fourteen generations, **from David until the captivity in Babylon are fourteen generations, and from the captivity in Babylon until the Christ are fourteen generations.***

So one generation from Abraham to Christ averages 47.6 years (2,000 years/42 generations)

And one generation from King David to Christ averages 35.7 years (1,000 years/28 generations)

If 1 generation is 36 years, then Rapture will likely be on or before 2029AD the end of the last generation, (but if 1 generation is 40 years then it will be 2033AD).

# LG03 Mysteries in The Parables

## 'Last Generation'

Mat 13:10-11,13 *And the disciples came and said to Him, "Why do You speak to them in parables?" He answered and said to them, because it has been given to you to know the mysteries of the kingdom of heaven, but to them it has not been given... Therefore I speak to them in parables, because seeing they do not see, and hearing they do not hear, nor do they understand."*

It was God's will that all Jesus' disciples must understand truth or the mysteries of the kingdom of heaven hidden in the parables. Until then, our Lord had to explain each parable to them.

Mark 4:33-34 *And with many such parables He spoke the word to them as they were able to hear it. But without a parable He did not speak to them. And when they were alone, He explained all things to His disciples.*

Mat 21:45 *Now when the chief priests and Pharisees heard His parables, they perceived that He was speaking of them. (Read Mat 21:33-46)*

Our Lord Jesus ensured that all hearers understand their sins they were committing, though they may not understand the hidden mysteries. Similarly, whenever we read the bible, and if His words, teachings or parables convict us, thank God that He is leading us into His truth once we repent.

John 6:66-67 *From that time many of His disciples went back and walked with Him no more. Then Jesus said to the twelve, "Do you also want to go away?"*

Thousands followed Jesus for they saw His many miracles (thousands fed, blind could see, dead resurrected, walking on water, etc.). But when His teachings were difficult to accept, many of His disciples left Him except for the few faithful disciples.

John 6:68-69 *But Simon Peter answered Him, "Lord, to whom shall we go? You have the words of eternal life. Also **we have come to believe and know that You are the Christ, the Son of the living God.**"*

John 16:25-27 *"These things I have spoken to you in figurative language (teachings, parables, words, etc.); but the time is coming when I will no longer speak to you in figurative language, but I will tell you plainly about the Father. In that day you will ask in My name, and I do not say to you that I shall pray the Father for you; for the Father Himself loves you, because you have loved Me, and have believed that I came forth from God."*

Finally, after about 3 years, our Lord found that His disciples loved Him for they had obeyed His words resulting to them understanding the mysteries hidden in His words, teachings and parables.

John 16:29-30 *His disciples said to Him, "See, now You are speaking plainly, and using no figure of speech! Now we are sure that You know all things, and have no need that anyone should question You. By this we believe that You came forth from God."*

It was music to His ears to hear His disciples saying these words. His subsequent sufferings and crucifixion were pure joy for He had accomplished His most difficult task of transforming His disciples.

John 16:31-32 *Jesus answered them, "Do you now believe? Indeed the hour is coming, yes, has now come, that you will be scattered, each to his own, and will leave Me alone. And yet I am not alone, because the Father is with Me."*

Brethren, what great joy it will bring to God, when we too can know the truth by understanding the hidden mysteries of the Kingdom of heaven within His words, teachings and parables.

## 'Last Generation'

The Sermon on the Mount was the beginning of our Lord's ministry in preparing His disciples. Since the Holy Spirit is the Author of the bible, we must let scriptures explain scriptures and you will be amazed how His words, parables, teachings, etc. reveal His truth.

### Parable of Laying Treasures

Mat 6:19-23 *"Lay not up for yourselves treasures upon earth, where moth and rust doth corrupt, and where thieves break through and steal: But lay up for yourselves treasures in heaven, where neither moth nor rust doth corrupt, and where thieves do not break through nor steal: For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also. The light of the body is the eye: if therefore your eye be single, your whole body shall be full of light. But if your eye be evil, your whole body shall be full of darkness. If therefore the light that is in you be darkness, how great is that darkness!"*

So when we set our hearts to please Him, we will keep His words, will and commandments.

1 John 3:22 *And whatever we ask we receive from Him, because we keep His commandments and do those things that are pleasing in His sight.*

**Therefore, if your eye be single** – staying focus to pleasing Him alone; then we will be able to understand His will and the riches of His eternal kingdom, and we will be full of the fruits of the Holy Spirit, and the joy when doing all types of righteous and merciful works.

Mat 19:21 *Jesus said to him, "If you want to be perfect, go, sell what you have and give to the poor, and you will have treasure in heaven, and come, follow Me."*

(Read also Mark 10:21, Luke 12:33; 18:22)

**But if your eye is evil** – love of this world and the things therein, selfish, covetous; then we will be in complete darkness - without any understanding of His words and will.

1 Tim 6:10 *For the love of money is a root of all kinds of evil, for which some have strayed from the faith in their greediness, and pierced themselves through with many sorrows.*

***'If therefore the light that is in you be darkness, how great is that darkness!'***

When the Holy Spirit (light becomes darkness) leaves a Christian, he has lost his salvation, and will display bad fruits -anger, murmurs, divisive, lies, deceptions, merciless, sinful behaviours, etc. His wicked schemes to deceive and cheat other Christians (great darkness) will be worse than those of the heathens. These will be the 'wolves in sheepskin' in churches.

2 Pet 2:20-21 *For if, after they have escaped the pollutions of the world through the knowledge of the Lord and Savior Jesus Christ, they are again entangled in them and overcome, the latter end is worse for them than the beginning. For it would have been better for them not to have known the way of righteousness, than having known it, to turn from the holy commandment delivered to them.*

### Parable of the Beautiful Pearl

Matthew 13:45-46 *"Again, the kingdom of heaven is like a merchant seeking beautiful pearls, who, **when he had found one pearl of great price, went and sold all that he had and bought it.**"*

This merchant found **the beautiful pearl which is entrance to the Kingdom of God** and immediately he sold all he had and gave it to the poor so that he will be able to enter the Kingdom of God.

Rev 21:21-22 ***The twelve gates were twelve pearls: each individual gate was of one pearl. And the street of the city was pure gold, like transparent glass. But I saw no temple in it, for the Lord God Almighty and the Lamb are its temple.***

Luke 18:22-25 *So when Jesus heard these things, He said to him, "You still lack one thing. Sell all that you have and distribute to the poor, and you will have treasure in heaven; and come, follow Me." But when he heard this, he became very sorrowful, for he was very rich. And when Jesus saw that he became very sorrowful, He said, "**How hard it is for those who have riches to enter the kingdom of God!** For it is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle than for a rich man to enter the kingdom of God."*

# LG05      Opening of the First Seal

## 'Last Generation'

Rev 6:1-2 *Now I saw when the Lamb opened one of the seals; and I heard one of the four living creatures saying with a voice like thunder, "Come and see." And I looked, and behold, a white horse. He who sat on it had a bow; and a crown was given to him, and he went out conquering and to conquer.*

### Rider is on a white horse

This rider is empowered (on horse) to perform righteous (white) work.

Rev 19:14-15a *And the armies in heaven, clothed in fine linen, white and clean, followed Him on white horses. Now out of His mouth goes a sharp sword...*

Our Lord Jesus and His heavenly armies were clothed in white linen.

**Warning** – no mention of this rider wearing white garment.

### Rider shoots darts with the bow

Eph 6:16-17 *above all, taking the shield of faith with which you will be able to quench all the fiery darts of the wicked one. And take the helmet of salvation, and the sword of the Spirit, which is the word of God;*

Christians are to take up the shield of faith to quench the fiery darts (distorted doctrines and heresies) of the wicked one, whose agents are false teachers, false prophets and Antichrists. Christians too must use the word of God as the sword of the Spirit to overcome the deceptions and wicked schemes of Satan.

**Warning** – this rider is definitely an agent of Satan (shooting darts to destroy our faith).

### A crown was given to him

He is elected by the people to be the head of state (king, president, etc.).

### He went forth conquering

He is so convincing and powerful that all fear and submit to him.

On 13 Sept 1993, US President Clinton with unanimous approval from all UN members pressured Israeli Prime Minister Rabin to sign

the PLO-Israel Peace Treaty by trading the Promised Land for peace with the following conditions:

#### 1. to immediately cede Jericho

– walls of Jericho came tumbling down without Israel lifting a finger.

#### 2. to immediately cede Gaza strip

– David killed the giant Goliath from Gaza with a smooth round stone from the brook.

#### 3. to cede West Bank in stages

– God gave the Promised Land to Israel as their eternal inheritance.

**4. to negotiate for Jerusalem** to be shared with others at a later date.

– Jerusalem is the Holy City of the Lord God Almighty

### Giving away Jericho, Gaza strip and West Bank is outright unbelief in Yahweh and the OT.

This is possibly the greatest abomination committed by Israel, for which Prime Minister Rabin was killed two years later.

### and to conquer

Even up to today, Jews and Christians have forgotten that the promised land – Israel, is the eternal inheritance of the Israelites. The present day descendants of Israel still abide by this treaty.

Repent brethren for approving this abominable Peace Treaty, which reveals our faithlessness in God and in His word.

I believe that the First Seal was opened in 1993 when President Clinton brokered the signing of the abominable PLO-Israel Peace Treaty, which started the Last Generation that will see the coming of the Lord in the cloud for His saints at rapture.

Brethren, if President Clinton can so easily deceive Christians in praising, supporting, commending and glorifying the PLO-Israel Peace Treaty, which is an abomination to the Lord, then in the last days, how easy it will be for the Antichrist to deceive Christians including the so-called elects, if they are still without prior knowledge nor understanding of the Endtime Prophecies and Signs.

## 'Last Generation'

Rev 6:3-4 *When He opened the second seal, I heard the second living creature saying, "Come and see." Another horse, fiery red, went out. And it was granted to the one who sat on it to take peace from the earth, and that people should kill one another; and there was given to him a great sword.*

**Fiery red horse** – much bloodshed

**Take peace from earth** – unrests, rebellions, riots, wars, skirmishes.

**People killing one another** – civil wars caused by racial, religious, tribal and political unrests.

**A great sword** – thousands will be killed in a very short period.

In the late 80's, there were more than 100 civil wars, skirmishes and unrests worldwide. In 1991, after US, EU and coalition conquered Iraq, many Muslims demonstrated to show their dissatisfaction and some went to the extent of terrorism killing many innocent souls. In early 1990's, some unrests and uprisings developed into serious civil wars, and those with tens of thousands massacred were found in Rwanda, Chechnya, Ethiopia, Bosnia, Burundi, Somalia, etc. The UN (esp. US) was tasked with the difficult mandate to bring peace to all these warring nations.

In 1993, US President Clinton succeeded in bringing the Jews and Palestinians to sign the abominable PLO-Israel Peace Treaty, fulfilling the prophecy of the opening the First Seal. On 6 April 1994, after the plane of the President of Burundi was shot down, all hell broke loose. The great sword with one stroke killed almost one million souls within a short period of three months.

**Wikipedia:** The Rwandan Genocide was a genocidal mass slaughter of Tutsi and moderate Hutu in Rwanda by members of the Hutu majority. During the approximate 100-day period from April 7 to mid – July 1994, an estimated 500,000 – 1,000,000 Rwandans were killed, constituting as much as 70% of the Tutsi and 20% of Rwanda's total population.

I sincerely believe that the opening of the Second Seal was fulfilled by the Rwanda Genocide in 1994.

This Rwandan Genocide was not recorded in Mat 24 because the end time signs taught by our Lord Jesus in Mat 24 concern mainly the temple of God, Jerusalem and Israel.

From these three endtime prophecies, you can see clearly that it was not really that difficult for God to describe future events. The way God puts them really amazes me. Brethren, spend as much time as possible reading the Bible. Ensure that scriptures interpret scriptures and you will understand the riches of His knowledge in the Bible.

Then you will be able to understand the endtime signs and prophecies. When the Spirit of truth enlightens your understanding and leads you into the truth, brethren you will be filled with His joy. This revelation will keep you anchored in His truth and love. Read Rev 6:5-6 concerning the Third Seal and see if you have any understanding. It was fulfilled in 1997/8.

Mat 3:11-12 *"I indeed baptize you with water unto repentance, but He who is coming after me is mightier than I, whose sandals I am not worthy to carry. He will baptize you with the Holy Spirit and fire. His winnowing fan is in His hand, and He will thoroughly clean out His threshing floor, and gather His wheat into the barn; but He will burn up the chaff with unquenchable fire."*

Brethren, we need our Lord Jesus to baptize us not only with the Holy Spirit so that we can know the truth, but also with fire so that the Holy fire of God can burn away all the sins, lusts, pride, bad habits, lies, deceptions, all abominable practices and wicked schemes so that He will be able to lead us to holiness just as 'He is Holy'.

## 'Last Generation'

Rev 6:5-6 *When He opened the third seal, I heard the third living creature say, "Come and see." So I looked, and behold, a black horse, and he who sat on it had a pair of scales in his hand. And I heard a voice in the midst of the four living creatures saying, "A quart of wheat for a denarius, and three quarts of barley for a denarius; and do not harm the oil and the wine."*

**Black horse** – complete darkness, this will be during the time of great confusion worldwide.

**A pair of balance** – suggests fairness or unfairness, partiality, injustice, imbalance.

**A denarius for a quart of wheat**

**A denarius for three quarts of barley**

A denarius was a day's pay then

A day's pay to one is so low that it is insufficient to feed the family but on the contrary, it could be excessive (great imbalance in income). This will also be the time when money has lost its value and is trading at a portion its original value. A day's pay which was plentiful but overnight it is worth only a quart of wheat (great depreciation of money). At the same time, we will begin to see the great disparity of income between the rich and the poor nations.

**Hurt not the oil** (Israel)

**and wine** (Christians are the new wine).

During this financial crisis, almost all countries will be affected but Israel (oil) and Christian nations or the West (wine) will not be affected.

**This 3rd Seal again did not affect the temple, Jerusalem nor Israel and therefore our Lord did not mention it in Matthew 24.**

In mid 1990, there was great confusion when IT experts predicted the fear of the Y2K bug, that if computers were non-Y2K compliant, this may send out wrong signals to possibly set off nuclear arsenals hence destroying this world. Billions of dollars were spent by government agencies and big companies trying to prevent the Y2K bug from destroying their plants, operations, factories, etc.

This caused great confusions, fears, hopelessness, worries among the people. At the same time, many Christians were expecting the Lord to come back by the end of the millennium and this gave the non-believers greater insecurities and fears resulting in many accepting His saving grace.

In 1997, the stock market collapsed but within a few days; Israel, Christian nations and a few other nations recovered. South America, Africa and Asia were badly hit. This was later called the Asian Financial Crisis of 1997.

All these affected nations suffered great financial setbacks, but the West prospered causing the rich to be richer. Since then the imbalance of income has become wider and wider with the poor still earning US\$2–3/day but the rich have grown from multi-millionaires in 1997 to billionaires in 2007 and are now multi-billionaires. This gap of imbalance of individual income is getting greater and greater and nothing can arrest it.

How great is His wisdom especially the way God described this Third Seal – during the darkest period on earth with threats of world destructions by Y2K bugs, then came the Asian Financial Crisis causing currency depreciation to many but blessings to Israel and Christian nations.

I believe the Third Seal was opened in 1997 during the Asian Financial Crisis hitting especially the third world countries but blessing the Christian nations to help others so that they will glorify the Father, but unfortunately this was not so. Since Y2K, Christians have become very covetous and worldly resulting in the gap between the income of the rich and the poor to widen greatly.

## 'Last Generation'

Mal 4:5-6 *"Behold, I will send you Elijah the prophet before **the coming of the great and dreadful day of the Lord**. And he will turn the hearts of the fathers to the children, and the hearts of the children to their fathers, lest I come and strike the earth with a curse."*

Before the great and dreadful day of the Lord for the Jews, Elijah must come first to bring them back to repentance and righteous living.

Luke 1:17 *"He will also go before Him in the spirit and power of Elijah, 'to turn the hearts of the fathers to the children,' and the disobedient to the wisdom of the just, to make ready a people prepared for the Lord."*

John the Baptist was Elijah, confirmed by our Lord Jesus.

Mat 17:12 *"But I say to you that Elijah has come already, and they did not know him but did to him whatever they wished. Likewise, the Son of Man is also about to suffer at their hands."*

Mat 27:24-25 *When Pilate saw that he could not prevail at all, but rather that a tumult was rising, he took water and washed his hands before the multitude, saying, "I am innocent of the blood of this just Person. You see to it." And all the people answered and said, "His blood be on us and on our children."*

All the Jews especially the priesthood knew that Jesus Christ was the fulfillment of prophecies for they had heard and seen with their own eyes from the birth of John the Baptist, birth of Jesus till His crucifixion, yet they refused to accept God's will. They even condemned themselves and their descendants to the greatest sin of killing the Son of God who came to be their Saviour. No sacrifice can cleanse this sin except the blood of Jesus.

Mark 15:37-38 *And Jesus cried out with a loud voice, and breathed His last. Then the veil of the temple was torn in two from top to bottom.*

Immediately after the death of Jesus, God departed from the temple by tearing open the veil. The killing of Jesus was the great

and dreadful day of the Lord for the Jews as prophesied by Malachi. Without Yahweh as their God, the Jews were no longer His people.

Lev 26:14, 31-33 *'But if you do not obey Me, and do not observe all these commandments,...I will lay your cities waste and bring your sanctuaries to desolation, and I will not smell the fragrance of your sweet aromas. I will bring the land to desolation, and your enemies who dwell in it shall be astonished at it. I will scatter you among the nations and draw out a sword after you; your land shall be desolated and your cities wasted.'*

Because of their disobedience, in 70 AD God allowed General Titus to conquer Jerusalem and completely destroyed the Second Temple to prevent any further sacrifices which God abhorred. Without Yahweh as their God and without a temple to offer sacrifices for sins and feasts; Judaism is over.

In 131 AD, God allowed Hadrian to forbid the Jews from entering Jerusalem; His Holy city.

In July 19, 362 AD, Emperor Julius (the Apostate) ordered the Jews to rebuild the temple of God. It was recorded that the day after they started clearing the debris of the former temple, there was a great earthquake. Many continued the rebuilding but God stopped them by killing Emperor Julius the following year and replacing him with a Christian emperor.

Brethren, our Lord had completed His salvation work on the cross. As such, do not be another Emperor Julius by bringing back Judaism (sacrifices, feasts, Jewish cultures).

**Note** - the physical body of every Christian is the temple of God and before Rapture God will not dwell in any other temple of God.

1 Cor 3:16-17 *Do you not know that you are the temple of God and that the Spirit of God dwells in you? If anyone defiles the temple of God, God will destroy him. For the temple of God is holy, which temple you are.*

## 'Last Generation'

Ezek 15:6-8 *Therefore thus says the Lord GOD: 'Like the wood of the vine among the trees of the forest, which I have given to the fire for fuel, so I will give up the inhabitants of Jerusalem; and I will set My face against them. **They will go out from one fire, but another fire shall devour them.** Then you shall know that I am the LORD, when I set My face against them. Thus, I will make the land desolate, because they have persisted in unfaithfulness,' says the Lord GOD."*

The crucifixion of Jesus was the great and dreadful day of the Lord for the Jews, when they were no longer the people of God. At the death of Jesus, God tore the veil of the temple into two; ending the era of Judaism so that the physical body of every born again Christian becomes the temple of God. Because of this sin, God will destroy Jerusalem and Israel making them desolate. All Jews must flee to other nations to escape His wrath.

Though God abandoned them for the greatest abomination and sin ever committed, He did not immediately banish them nor destroy the temple of God, in order to allow Jesus' disciples to preach and convert the devout Jews who return to Jerusalem to observe the feasts. They came from the far corners of the earth.

Act 2:5-6 *And there were dwelling in Jerusalem Jews, devout men, from every nation under heaven. And when this sound occurred, the multitude came together, and were confused, because everyone heard them speak in his own language.*

## Driving the Jews out of Israel

God used the heathens to fulfill His plan of Diaspora (dispersing the Jews to all corners of the earth to be a blessing to those nations) until God gathers them back to Israel and Jerusalem.

In 70 AD, Titus destroyed the temple of God to end animal sacrifices (Judaism) and also Jerusalem to disperse the Jews. According to Josephus, a million Jews were killed with 97K enslaved. Many fled to countries in the Mediterranean.

In 134 AD, Hadrian killed over 580K Jews (many more died of starvation) at the Bar Kokhba revolt. Hadrian changed Judea to Syria Palestine and banned Jews from circumcision to wipe out Judaism. Jews were barred from entering Jerusalem.

When Constantine became a Christian, He loved the Lord by getting Jerome to compile the holy scriptures (all written in Greek) together and translate them into Latin. The Greek Septuagint and the Latin Vulgate are foundations for all Bible translations. Unfortunately, the Catholic church added 9 books

It is the He persecuted the Jews and barred them from entering Jerusalem.

During the Crusades, many Jews in Jerusalem were killed by Christian soldiers thus fulfilling His word and by 1500 AD there were only about 5K Jews left in Israel.

## A Blessing to all Nations

Gen 22:18 *"In your seed all the nations of the earth shall be blessed, because you have obeyed My voice."*

All the Jews who fled to other nations were happy and successful and were blessings to all those nations. They became highly respectable citizens because of their special gifts of talent, wisdom and knowledge just like Daniel, Joseph and many others.

Jer 42:11-12 *Do not be afraid of the king of Babylon, of whom you are afraid; do not be afraid of him,' says the Lord, 'for I am with you, to save you and deliver you from his hand. And I will show you mercy, that he may have mercy on you and cause you to return to your own land.'*

Even though the Jews cursed themselves by shedding the innocent blood of Jesus, He is faithful to His word that though they are no longer His people but when they obey His words, they will still be blessings to the nations.

# LG10 Pogroms or Anti-Semitism

## 'Last Generation'

Amos 9:14-15 *"I will bring back the captives of My people Israel; They shall build the waste cities and inhabit them; They shall plant vineyards and drink wine from them; They shall also make gardens and eat fruit from them. I will plant them in their land, and no longer shall they be pulled up from the land I have given them," Says the Lord your God."*

So, after the Diasporas, if the Jews are blessings to those nations, then they will have peace and prosperity. But if they were once again wicked, selfish, covetous (causing great misery with high interest rates in Europe) and opposed the Gospel (Crusades in Europe), then they will be displaced, killed and also suffer great losses until God called them back to form Israel.

On 13 July 1878, at the Treaty of Berlin, the only British Prime Minister Benjamin Disraeli with Hebrew lineage, secured the control of the middle East and Palestine on behalf of the dying Ottoman dynasty. Immediately, he allowed Jews to buy land in Palestine. This started the call of 'Aliyah' back to rebuild Zion, the nation of Israel. Palestine then was mainly desert and wasteland, desolated by God to give the land its sabbath with only 300K people.

Exo 23:29 *"I will not drive them out from before you in one year, lest the land become desolate and the beasts of the field become too numerous for you."*

Two million Hebrews entered the Promised Land under Joshua, yet God did not give it to them in one year because the population was too low.

So, had more than two million Jews aliyah out of the tens of millions, then Israel would have been formed by 1900 for In the 1917 Balfour Declaration, the Jews were given Syria Palestina to form their new nation Israel. God again handed the promised land to the Jews on a platter but less than 20K aliyah by 1882 (what a shame!). So God could not allow that unbelieving generation of Jews to form the new nation of Israel.

Ezek 33:31 *"So they come to you as people do, they sit before you as My people, and they hear your words, but they do not do them; for with their mouth they show much love, but their hearts pursue their own gain."*

The Lord told us that the Jews want to seek His will, but they will not keep it for they are really faithless and stiff necked and are real hypocrites. The Jews were enjoying their lives in their new foster nations and refused to aliyah back to form Israel.

## Unbelief of the Jews

Immediately, after the Jews were allowed to buy land in 1878, God allowed pogroms in Czarist Russia from 1881–84 and again in 1903–06 with many Jews raped, murdered and land confiscated resulting to 2 million Jews from 1880 to 1914 migrated to UK and US, but only a few (less than 40K) aliyah to Palestine. Where is the love for their homeland? Hypocrites!

Similarly, God used many pogroms in the 1920s and 30s in Europe to force the Jews to aliyah to escape death but these Jews migrated to third countries.

Palestine	Jews	Non-Jews
1517 AD	5K	295K
1882 AD	24K	276K
1918 AD	60K	600K
1931 AD	174K	861K
1936 AD	384K	983K
1946 AD	543K	1,267K

God allowed all these pogroms killing millions of Jews otherwise the new nation of Israel could not be formed in 1948.

Similarly, Christians are so comfortable in this world that they refuse to prepare themselves to aliyah to their eternal home (heaven). It will be too late when World War 3 (pogrom) comes, destroying everything and killing a quarter of all mankind.

## **'Last Generation'**

Mat 27:50-51 *And Jesus cried out again with a loud voice, and yielded up His spirit. Then, behold, the veil of the temple was torn in two from top to bottom; and the earth quaked, and the rocks were split.*

During any earthquake, rocks and stones do not split open. This is a unique occurrence caused by God.

John 8:37-38,44 *"I know that you are Abraham's descendants, but you seek to kill Me, because My word has no place in you. I speak what I have seen with My Father, and you do what you have seen with your father.....You are of your father the devil, and the desires of your father you want to do. He was a murderer from the beginning, and does not stand in the truth, because there is no truth in him. When he speaks a lie, he speaks from his own resources, for he is a liar and the father of it."*

So, after the Jews had killed our Lord Jesus, they are no longer the children of God but children of the devil just like the heathens.

Luke 3:7-8 *Then he said to the multitudes that came out to be baptized by him, "Brood of vipers! Who warned you to flee from the wrath to come? Therefore, bear fruits worthy of repentance, and do not begin to say to yourselves, 'We have Abraham as our father.' For I say to you that God is able to raise up children to Abraham from these stones."*

Having killed Jesus, the Jews are not worthy descendants of Abraham to have any inheritance in the promised land. So, they were scattered to the four corners of the earth.

Gal 3:29 *And if you are Christ's, then you are Abraham's seed, and heirs according to the promise.*

Luke 19:40 *But He answered and said to them, "I tell you that if these should keep silent, the stones would immediately cry out."*

The crucifixion of our Lord Jesus was the greatest love of God for His creation. His followers were sorrowful. All mankind remained silent, so God split the rocks to praise Him. We thank God that all those who praise the love of God dying on the cross will become children of God.

After the veil in the temple was torn, God departed from the temple. When the devout Jews from other land came to Jerusalem

to keep the feast of Pentecost, they were converted to Christianity by the power of

His Holy Spirit and His amazing wisdom. On that day alone 3000 Jews believed Jesus and were baptized. Paul too was converted during this time. The persecution by the Jewish priesthood scattered Christians to evangelize the whole world.

Before the destruction of the temple of God, Paul and the other Apostles frequently returned to Jerusalem for the various feasts so that they could evangelize those devout Jews from foreign land, who would accept Jesus Christ as their Messiah in Acts 2. Brethren, our salvation is in Jesus Christ alone, the Son of the living God.

After the fall of Jerusalem and destruction of the temple by the Romans in 70 AD, all the Jews who had rejected Jesus were either killed or taken as slaves. Many escaped to neighbouring countries.

God uprooted the Jews from Jerusalem and Israel, scattering them to all corners of the earth. Many of them found the Lord Jesus in 'Diaspora' and they assimilated themselves into these new countries as their citizens. The late British PM Benjamin Disraeli, was an Anglican.

Gal 3:10 *For as many as are of the works of the law are under the curse; for it is written, "Cursed is everyone who does not continue in all things which are written in the book of the law, to do them."*

# LG12 Hurt Not – Anti-Semitism

## **‘Last Generation’**

Rom 11:26-27 *And so all Israel will be saved, as it is written: “The Deliverer will come out of Zion, And He will turn away ungodliness from Jacob; For this is My covenant with them, When I take away their sins.”*

When salvation finally goes back to the Jews after the fullness of the Gentiles or rapture, only Jacob’s descendants who dwell in the land of Israel will be saved. That is the reason why God wants every Jew to ‘Aliyah’ – return to the nation of Israel (Zionism).

As soon as our Lord Jesus was killed by the Jews, God left the temple of God in Jerusalem by tearing apart the veil. Only the priesthood knew of this sacrilege but their pride and wickedness made them continue to deceive the Jews. In Acts, all devout Jews from afar came to Jerusalem to offer sacrifices for the feast of Pentecost (feast of Weeks). God miraculously saved them and 3,000 Jews repented and were baptized into the body of Christ. These preached the gospel in their synagogues to the Jews back home. Later on, Peter, Paul and other disciples preached in these synagogues converting many Jews to Christianity.

Disciples of Jesus continued to work in the temple areas to bring more devout Jews into His saving grace. In 70 AD, the temple in Jerusalem was burnt to the ground, thus reconfirming the abolishment of the priesthood, feasts, sacrifices and Judaism.

Eze 5:11-12 *‘Therefore, as I live,’ says the Lord God, ‘surely, because you have defiled My sanctuary with all your detestable things and with all your abominations, therefore I will also diminish you; My eye will not spare, nor will I have any pity. One-third of you shall die of the pestilence, and be consumed with famine in your midst; and one-third shall fall by the sword all around you; and I will scatter another third to all the winds, and I will draw out a sword after them.’*

Diaspora is God’s plan for those unbelieving, rebellious, stiff-necked Jews to be scattered to synagogues in foreign land. There in despair, they finally heard and understand the gospel and many of them were saved.

Gal 3:26-28 *For you are all sons of God through faith in Christ Jesus. For as many of you as were baptized into Christ have put on Christ. There is neither Jew nor Greek, there is neither slave nor free, there is neither male nor female; for you are all one in Christ Jesus.*

A Jew is a disciple of Moses or Judaism, but a Christian is a disciple of Jesus. Therefore, Messianic Jews do not exist. Peter, John and Paul are all believers or Christians and not Messianic Jews.

In 1878, when God called them to rebirth the nation of Israel, these rebellious Jews rejected His call and only a handful went back; less than 20K out of 10 million Jews in 1900 AD. God caused pogroms in Europe starting from the 1880s in Russia. After millions were massacred by the Nazis in WW2, only then more Jews began to go back. By 1948 there were still only 0.5 million Jews against 1.2 million Arabs in Palestine.

Brethren, the Jews are blind and unsaved. They must repent of their sins and accept Jesus Christ as their Lord and Saviour, otherwise they will be persecuted and killed with anti-Semitism becoming worst and worst. After World War 3, God will once again call the Israelites to ‘aliyah’ back to Israel. For their salvation at Rapture, God will make the Antichrist sign the 7 year Peace Treaty to require all Israelites to immigrate back to Israel with the excuse of rebuilding the temple of God (Antichrist) in Jerusalem.

## 'Last Generation'

Rom 11:20, 23 *Well said. Because of unbelief they were broken off, and you stand by faith. Do not be haughty, but fear... And they also, if they do not continue in unbelief, will be grafted in, for God is able to graft them in again.*

Because of unbelief, they crucified the Messiah, our Lord Jesus. The Jews were cut off as the people of God, for the religious leaders then were blinded with money and they were actually serving mammon and not God.

Luke 16:14-15 *Now the Pharisees, who were lovers of money, also heard all these things, and they derided Him. And He said to them, "You are those who justify yourselves before men, but God knows your hearts. For what is highly esteemed among men is an abomination in the sight of God."*

Rom 11:25-26 *For I do not desire, brethren, that you should be ignorant of this mystery, lest you should be wise in your own opinion, that blindness in part has happened to Israel until the fullness of the Gentiles has come in. And so all Israel will be saved, as it is written: "The Deliverer will come out of Zion, And He will turn away ungodliness from Jacob;"*

So, Israel will be blinded until rapture when the period of grace for the Gentiles is over. They will not be able to appreciate the faithfulness of Yahweh nor His words and promises.

1. At Jesus' death, a great earthquake tore the temple veil signifying the departure of Yahweh from the temple – ending Judaism, feasts, sacrifices.
2. Devout Jews coming to Jerusalem for the feasts were saved and brought the gospel back.
3. The destruction of Jerusalem and temple forced the Israelites to 'Diaspora' for salvations in their new foreign homes.
4. British PM, a Christian of Jewish origin, Benjamin Disraeli, allowed all Jews to immigrate to Palestine (under British rule) the sign of God calling them to 'Aliyah' back.

5. God's faithful deliverance in 1948 from its surrounding powerful enemies to form new nation.

## The Kingdom of David

In 1967, God delivered Israel by fighting against the huge military powers of the surrounding Arab nations. After this six-day war, God handed the promised land to the Israelites so that they could rebuild the kingdom of Israel to its former glory like King David. But Israel feared the West and UN, and submitted to their demands. They rebelled against God by stopping Jerusalem, the Holy city of God from being its capital. With so many miracles, the Jews were just as faithless as those in the days of Moses.

Deu 1:29-33 *"Then I said to you, 'Do not be terrified, or afraid of them. 'The LORD your God, who goes before you, He will fight for you, according to all He did for you in Egypt before your eyes, and in the wilderness where you saw how the LORD your God carried you, as a man carries his son, in all the way that you went until you came to this place.' Yet, for all that, you did not believe the LORD your God, who went in the way before you to search out a place for you to pitch your tents, to show you the way you should go, in the fire by night and in the cloud by day."*

Brethren, since Israel rebelled against God, God made them wonder in the wilderness all these years. In 1993, they signed the PLO-Israel Peace Treaty and gave Gaza strip and part of West Bank away, approved sodomy, allowed gay parades, etc. Today, Israeli PM, cabinet members, religious leaders and Israelites are blind and hypocrites (not Jews) for they do not believe Moses nor Yahweh, otherwise they are already Christians.

John 5:46 *"For if you believed Moses, you would believe Me; for he wrote about Me."*

# LG14 Blindness Rejecting Daniel

## 'Last Generation'

Dan 9:26 *"And after the sixty-two weeks Messiah shall be cut off, but not for Himself; and the people of the prince who is to come shall destroy the city and the sanctuary. The end of it shall be with a flood, and till the end of the war desolations are determined.*

From the command of King Cyrus to rebuild the temple of God to the completion of wall of Jerusalem is  $7 \times 7 = 49$  years. From the command to the death of the Messiah is  $69 \times 7 = 483$  years. The Messiah's death is not for Himself but for all mankind as the sacrificial Lamb.

## Miraculous birth of John

Zacharias prophesied the imminent birth of the Messiah.

Luke 1:76 *"And you, child, will be called the prophet of the Highest; For you will go before the face of the Lord to prepare His ways."*

The Priesthood should be eagerly expecting the birth of the Messiah then.

## Jesus, the sacrificial Lamb of God

Luke 2:7 *And she brought forth her firstborn Son, and wrapped Him in swaddling cloths, and laid Him in a manger, because there was no room for them in the inn.*

## The Son of God was born in humility

**1. In the animal shed** as the Lamb of God.

John 1:14 *And the Word became flesh and dwelt among us, and we beheld His glory, the glory as of the only begotten of the Father, full of grace and truth.*

**2. In swaddling cloths** as the sacrificial Lamb – all newly born lambs meant for sacrifice are wrapped with swaddling cloths to prevent them from blemishes.

**3. Laid in the manger** as food and water for His sheep – the manger is used for holding feed and possibly water for feeding sheep and also other livestock.

John 6:48 *"I am the bread of life."*

Our Lord Jesus is the bread of life and the living water and for our spiritual food we only need to believe, read, understand and keep His words.

**4. Shepherds testified the Birth** of the Lamb of God

Luke 2:11-12 *"For there is born to you this day in the city of David a Saviour, who is Christ the Lord. And this will be the sign to you: **You will find a Babe wrapped in swaddling cloths, lying in a manger.**"*

The shepherds were joyfully testifying the birth of the Messiah (Christ) as the Lamb of God just as it would be the birth of their lambs.

## Simeon and Prophetess Anna also testified Jesus as the Christ

**John the Baptist testified that Jesus was the Lamb of God** as prophesied in Isaiah 53.

John 1:29 *The next day John saw Jesus coming toward him, and said, "Behold! **The Lamb of God who takes away the sin of the world!**"*

## Ministry of Jesus

His three and a half years ministry filled with exceptional signs and wonders, love, compassions, humility, convinced many Jews to accept Him as the Messiah, but they were persecuted by the blind Priesthood.

John 1:45 *Philip found Nathanael and said to him, "We have found Him (Messiah) of whom Moses in the law, and also the prophets, wrote — **Jesus of Nazareth, the son of Joseph.**"*

## Why Priesthood rejected Messiah?

Without Daniel's prophecies, Jews expected the Messiah to come as a Deliverer, annihilating the Romans, and then established His Millennium Rule in Jerusalem. Simply put, they could not accept Him as a Lamb of God nailed to the cross.

Luke 16:31 *"But he said to him, 'If they do not hear Moses and the prophets, neither will they be persuaded though one rise from the dead.' "*

Without Daniel, the Jewish leaders were deceived. They missed the chance of salvation by rejecting Jesus Christ as their Messiah.

# LG15 Can Jesus Delay His Return?

## 'Last Generation'

Mat 25:1-5 *"Then the kingdom of heaven shall be likened to ten virgins who took their lamps and went out to meet the bridegroom. Now five of them were wise, and five were foolish. Those who were foolish took their lamps and took no oil with them, but the wise took oil in their vessels with their lamps. But while **the bridegroom was delayed, they all slumbered and slept.**"*

Mat 24:48 *"But if that evil servant says in his heart, 'My master is delaying his coming,'"*

In the last Millennium, Christians were expecting our Lord to come back by the end of the Millennium. As more signs were being fulfilled, the unlearned in endtime prophecies and events, being in darkness became more fearful of endtime events due to ignorance. They will not welcome endtime prophecies unless they surrender their lives to His will and plans. Following signs pointed to the possibility of our Lord coming back then:-

1993 PLO-Israel Peace Treaty – first Seal opened

1993 Latur great earthquake

1994 Los Angeles earthquake

**1994** Rwanda Genocide April – second Seal opened

More than 25 deadly civil wars then, with El Nino causing famines, fire, floods, starvation, etc.

**1997** Asian Financial Crisis – third Seal opened  
Fear of WW3 by Y2K bug setting off nuclear arsenals.

As the above unfold one by one, all those who are learned in endtime events rejoiced as the signs were fulfilled one at a time and in the right order. By mid-1998, we realized that rapture was unlikely for the following signs were still not fulfilled:

1. Fourth Seal or World War 3 with a quarter of mankind killed.

Rev 6:7-8 *When He opened the fourth seal, I heard the voice of the fourth living creature saying, "Come and see." So I looked, and behold, a pale horse. And the name of him who sat on it was Death, and Hades followed*

*with him. And power was given to them over a fourth of the earth, to kill with sword, with hunger, with death, and by the beasts of the earth.*

2. Temple of God must be rebuilt

2 Thess 2:3-4 *Let no one deceive you by any means; for that Day (rapture) will not come unless the falling away comes first, and the man of sin is revealed, the son of perdition, who opposes and exalts himself above all that is called God or that is worshiped, so that he sits as God in the temple of God, showing himself that he is God.*

3. Fifth Seal or great martyrdom

Mat 24:21,29-30 *"For then there will be great tribulation, such as has not been since the beginning of the world until this time, no, nor ever shall be...Immediately after the tribulation of those days the sun will be darkened, and the moon will not give its light; the stars will fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens will be shaken. Then the sign of the Son of Man will appear in heaven, and then all the tribes of the earth will mourn, and they will see the Son of Man coming on the clouds of heaven with power and great glory."*

The few wise and learned were comforted that even if Y2K bug be at its worst, all it could do was to start WW3 or fourth Seal. It would not blow up the earth and wipe out all mankind for many prophecies have not been fulfilled yet.

Unfortunately, the majority of Christians, who are unlearned, foolish and blind, kept expecting and fearing that rapture would be at the end of the Millennium (Y2K). So when our Lord Jesus did not turn up as they expected, they then thought that his coming was delayed.

Mat 24:36 *"But of that day and hour no one knows, not even the angels of heaven, but My Father only."*

Since no one knows when Jesus is coming, then we cannot accuse Him of delaying His coming.

## 'Last Generation'

Mat 24:45-47 *"Who then is a faithful and wise servant, whom his master made ruler over his household, **to give them food in due season?** Blessed is that servant whom his master, when he comes, will find so doing. Assuredly, I say to you that he will make him ruler over all his goods."*

The faithful and wise servant loves his Master and spends a lot of time reading the bible in order to understand Him. To know His likes, dislikes, habits, plans, character, desires, attributes, ways and will so that he can please Him in all his works, ways and belief.

Acts 17:11 *These were more fair-minded than those in Thessalonica, in that they received the word with all readiness, and searched the Scriptures daily to find out whether these things were so.*

Just like the Bereans, if only Christians today sincerely seek His face and truth by spending time reading the Bible instead of books or watching ungodly TV, then heresies and deceptions will not be so rampant in churches.

John 15:14-15 *"You are My friends if you do whatever I command you. No longer do I call you servants, for a servant does not know what his master is doing; but I have called you friends, **for all things that I heard from My Father I have made known to you.**"*

God promised us that if we obey His commands then we will become His friends and He will teach and guide him into all truth and also the endtime mysteries. So, when the year 2000 had passed, His friends were not affected for they were only looking forward to the next sign the fourth Seal or World War 3.

2 Pet 1:2-12,16 *Grace and peace be multiplied to you in the knowledge of God and of Jesus*

*our Lord, as His divine power has given to us all things that pertain to life and godliness, through the knowledge of Him who called us by glory and virtue, **by which have been given to us exceedingly great and precious promises, that through these you may be partakers of the divine nature,** having escaped the corruption that is in the world through lust. But also for this very reason, giving all diligence, add to your faith virtue, to virtue knowledge, to knowledge self-control, to self-control perseverance, to perseverance godliness, to godliness brotherly kindness, and to brotherly kindness love. **For if these things are yours and abound, you will be neither barren nor unfruitful in the knowledge of our Lord Jesus Christ.** For he who lacks these things is shortsighted, even to blindness, and has forgotten that he was cleansed from his old sins. Therefore, brethren, be even more diligent to make your call and election sure, **for if you do these things you will never stumble; for so an entrance will be supplied to you abundantly into the everlasting kingdom of our Lord and Savior Jesus Christ.** For this reason I will not be negligent to remind you always of these things, though you know and are established in the present truth... For we did not follow cunningly devised fables when we made known to you the power and coming of our Lord Jesus Christ, but were eyewitnesses of His majesty.*

God promised us that we may be partakers of His divine nature if we observe carefully all His teachings. The entrance to His everlasting kingdom will be wide opened to His faithful and wise servants, who are obedient to His words and will. Memorize the whole chapter of 1 Pet 1 to help guide you into godliness.

Brethren, let's be His faithful and wise servants by equipping ourselves so that we can **give them food in due season** with His truth from the pure word of God.

# LG17 Y2K – The Enemies of God

## 'Last Generation'

Mat 13:24-28 *Another parable He put forth to them, saying: "The kingdom of heaven is like a man who sowed good seed in his field; but while men slept, **his enemy came and sowed tares among the wheat and went his way. But when the grain had sprouted and produced a crop, then the tares also appeared.** So the servants of the owner came and said to him, 'Sir, did you not sow good seed in your field? How then does it have tares?' He said to them, '**An enemy has done this.**' The servants said to him, 'Do you want us then to go and gather them up?'*

In the early 1960s, the West especially the US, was experiencing a period of prosperity after the wars in Vietnam and Korea. The US, the champion of the Christian faith, alone financed more than 80% of mission work worldwide but the emergence of human rights movement and the removal of Bible and cane from public schools began to erode the Christians' faith. Taking this opportunity, the devil silently crept into churches, deceiving Christians into believing in distorted truths, lies and heresies (sowing tares).

At the same time, the Charismatic movement was having their revival and the split with the conservative churches was irreparable.

2 Cor 11:13-15 ***For such are false apostles, deceitful workers, transforming themselves into apostles of Christ. And no wonder! For Satan transforms himself into an angel of light. Therefore, it is no great thing if his ministers also transform themselves into ministers of righteousness, whose end will be according to their works.***

The accusations and hatred between them presented the opportunities for the devil and his agents to masquerade as His apostles while exploiting their pride. The devil taught them to blaspheme the Lord with these heresies:

## To Non-charismatics

1. Tongues are demonic
2. Miracles are over
3. Once saved always saved

## To Charismatics

1. Born again can be demonized or demon possessed
2. Prosperity gospel
3. Secret rapture (Jesus' Coming is imminent or anytime)

We thank God that in the 1990s, the fear of rapture by the end of the millennium made many Christians come back to the Bible. Bible study groups were rampant so that just before Y2K, there was much love, concern, helps compassion and respect for one another's work and ministries. For the first time, some churches offered financial support to our mission work. Though Malaysia suffered greatly during the Asian Financial Crisis in mid-1997, Christians gave sacrificially thus meeting the needs in mission fields and charitable homes. Christians can truly say that **Jesus had transformed me to love my neighbour instead of myself.** This was possibly the most fruitful period for Christianity since the days of the Acts of the Apostles.

2 Pet 3:3-5 *knowing this first: that **scoffers will come in the last days, walking according to their own lusts, and saying, "Where is the promise of His coming? For since the fathers fell asleep, all things continue as they were from the beginning of creation."** For this they willfully forget: that by the word of God the heavens were of old, and the earth standing out of water and in the water.*

During this time, there were also some scoffers; worldly, covetous and depraved pastors and leaders, mocking those who believe in rapture, to prevent them from understanding endtime prophecies and events.

Brethren, let's continue the good fight against persecutions, lies, deceptions, heresies, distorted doctrines, and keep our faith in our Lord Jesus and His words and truth in the Bible.

# LG18 Y2K – Those Evil Servants

## ‘Last Generation’

Mat 24:48-51 *“But if that evil servant says in his heart, ‘My master is delaying his coming’ and begins to beat his fellow servants, and to eat and drink with the drunkards, the master of that servant will come on a day when he is not looking for him and at an hour that he is not aware of, and will cut him in two and appoint him his portion with the hypocrites. There shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.”*

When the expected rapture by those unlearned pastors and leaders was a non-event, the evil servants revealed their true covetous, carnal and worldly identities. From the beginning, they did not have faith in God but stayed godly because of rapture. So instead of leaving their services, they used their positions as Senior pastors and heads of ministries to enrich themselves with abnormally high and undisclosed incomes (salaries, allowances and gifts) that put the pay of the US President to shame. They behave as CEOs of big conglomerates, travelling, dining and living like billionaires, but their poor assistants (fellow pastors) normally powerless, have to live by faith. They will destroy any godly and faithful fellow pastor, who opposes their wicked, carnal and unrighteous ways with false testimonies, lies and deceptions.

Jude 1:17-19 *But you, beloved, remember the words which were spoken before by the apostles of our Lord Jesus Christ, how they told you that **there would be mockers in the last time who would walk according to their own ungodly lusts. These are sensual persons, who cause divisions, not having the Spirit.***

Immediately after Y2K, the unity among Christians and churches were once again divided, with big and rich churches working independently for selfish gains. These Senior pastors and church leaders, who are sensual and without the Spirit, began to build their own

personal empires. They operate as though the church is owned by their families. They are self-centered and only care for their own ministries. They hoard up tithes and offerings which are God’s money in properties, shares, bank deposits, etc. instead of feeding or supporting fellow pastors in mission fields and charitable homes. They treat pastors in mission fields and needy ministries as beggars and avoid them like lepers.

Mat 13:37-40 *He answered and said to them: “He who sows the good seed is the Son of Man. The field is the world, the good seeds are the sons of the kingdom, but the tares are the sons of the wicked one. The enemy who sowed them is the devil, the harvest is the end of the age, and the reapers are the angels. Therefore, as the tares are gathered and burned in the fire, so it will be at the end of this age.*

Y2K revealed the wheat (godly Christians) from the tares, who are actually doing the works of the devil by destroying the unity of His kingdom. It is so easy to recognize them for they are the rich televangelists and rich churches hoarding God’s money. They are rich and powerful and ready to destroy or curse anyone who opposes their selfishness and wickedness.

Can you see the similarity of these evil servants (depraved pastors, church leaders) and those covetous and wicked priesthood in Malachi Chapter 2, who distorted the truth in the Bible for financial and personal benefits?

Mal 2:1,7-8 *“And now, O priests, this commandment is for you... **For the lips of a priest should keep knowledge, and people should seek the law from his mouth; for he is the messenger of the Lord of hosts. But you have departed from the way; you have caused many to stumble at the law. You have corrupted the covenant of Levi,”** says the Lord of hosts.*

## 'Last Generation'

Mat 25:1-5 *"Then the kingdom of heaven shall be likened to ten virgins who took their lamps and went out to meet the bridegroom. Now five of them were wise, and five were foolish. Those who were foolish took their lamps and took no oil with them, but the wise took oil in their vessels with their lamps. But while the **bridegroom was delayed**, they all slumbered and slept."*

A virgin is a Christian who gives up worldly pursuit to serve God full-time.

2 Cor 11:2 *For I am jealous for you with godly jealousy. For I have betrothed you to one husband, that I may present you as a chaste virgin to Christ.*

## Oil - Anointing, Holy Spirit

Oil is used for anointing and it represents the Holy Spirit.

At salvation, every born again Christian is given the Holy Spirit of redemption, who will empower him with spiritual gifts to encourage and help him to obey and keep His words and commandments.

## Extra Oil - Spirit of truth

John 14:15-17a *"If you love Me, keep My **commandments**. And I will pray the Father, and **He will give you another Helper**, that He may abide with you forever— **the Spirit of truth**,"*

When a Christians loves the Lord, he will keep His words and commandments. God will then give him another Helper (extra oil) - the Spirit of truth, so that with truth he will be free from sins and bondages and able to disciple others. John 8:31-32 *Then Jesus said to those Jews who believed Him, "If you abide in My word, you are My disciples indeed. And you shall know the truth, and the truth shall make you free."*

## Y2K or Year 2000AD

Year 2000, was the end of the millennium. IT experts said that at midnight 2000AD, the Y2K computer bug may set off ICBM, rockets, nuclear bombs, etc. to annihilate the whole world. With so much sufferings caused by wars and conflicts, plagues and natural disasters, most Christians were convinced that the Lord's coming will likely be in Y2K.

## Delay in Coming at Y2K?

Our lord did not tell anyone when He would come, so He did not delay His coming. It was

men who assumed that He would come in the Year 2000AD. So when our Lord did not appear as men expected, they thought that He had delayed His coming.

So this parable of the ten virgins concerns full time workers in the last days.

## Foolish Virgins

The five foolish virgins represent full time workers in the last days. For fear of missing Rapture and for good rewards, many Christians gave up their jobs and pleasures to become full time workers.

Unfortunately, without the sincere love for Jesus, many of them did not love the Bible nor keep His commandments and words. These full time workers who were without the extra oil (Spirit of truth), are serving themselves (Prosperity gospel and keeping Mosaic Law) and not God for they are not doing His will. John 14:24 ***He who does not love Me does not keep My words; and the word which you hear is not Mine but the Father's who sent Me.***

## **But while the bridegroom was delayed, they all slumbered and slept**

After Y2K, hardly anyone dared to preach endtime prophecies anymore (slumbered). These foolish virgins (endtime Christians in 2 Tim 3) lose faith in Jesus and His words and accept destructive heresies defiling them to be worldly again. Many are now covetous pastors and televangelists with some being gay bishops and pastors.

2 Tim 3:1-5 *But know this, that in the last days perilous times will come: For men will be lovers of themselves, lovers of money, boasters, proud, blasphemers, disobedient to parents, unthankful, unholy, unloving, unforgiving, slanderers, without self-control, brutal, despisers of good, traitors, headstrong, haughty, lovers of pleasure rather than lovers of God, having a form of godliness but denying its power. And from such people turn away!*

## Wise Virgins

The five wise virgins who kept His commandments are given the Spirit of truth (extra oil) to love one another as Jesus had loved us. They are worthy to be the sons of God and the bride of the Lamb.

## 'Last Generation'

Mat 13:27-30a *"So the servants of the owner came and said to him, 'Sir, did you not sow good seed in your field? **How then does it have tares?**' He said to them, 'An enemy has done this.' The servants said to him, 'Do you want us then to go and gather them up?' But he said, '**No, lest while you gather up the tares you also uproot the wheat with them. Let both grow together until the harvest,**"*

After Y2K, the field planted with wheat were filled with tares. How do the servants of God recognized these tares?

Gal 5:19-21 *Now the works of the flesh are evident, which are: adultery, fornication, uncleanness, lewdness, idolatry, sorcery, hatred, contentions, jealousies, outbursts of wrath, selfish ambitions, dissensions, heresies, envy, murders, drunkenness, revelries, and the like; of which I tell you beforehand, just as I also told you in time past, that **those who practice such things will not inherit the kingdom of God.***

Suddenly after Y2K, the body of Christ were filled with covetous and sensual pastors and church leaders taking over the pulpits.

Mat 13:38 *"The field is the world, the good seeds are the sons of the kingdom, but **the tares are the sons of the wicked one.**"*

The wicked one attacks the church in 2 prongs:

1. By practicing abominable acts, such as sodomy, worldliness, etc.
2. By deceptions with distorted doctrines and heresies.

Rom 1:26-27, 32 *For this reason God gave them up to vile passions. For even their women exchanged the natural use for what is against nature. Likewise also the men, leaving the natural use of the woman, burned in their lust for one another, men with men committing what is shameful, and receiving in themselves the penalty of their error which was due....who,*

*knowing the righteous judgment of God, that **those who practice such things are deserving of death, not only do the same but also approve of those who practice them.***

In 2003, Bishop Gene Robinson openly confessed that he is a sodomite (gay), and sadly enough today most of the mainline and evangelical churches approved the practice of sodomy. Do they not realize that all those who approve or practice sodomy are destined to damnation? Even God's appointed marriage between a man and a woman, is destroyed by the approval of same sex marriage in the US and some former Christian nations.

2 Pet 2:1-3 *But there were also false prophets among the people, even as there will be false teachers among you, who will secretly bring in destructive heresies, even denying the Lord who bought them, and bring on themselves swift destruction. And many will follow their destructive ways, because of whom the way of truth will be blasphemed. By covetousness they will exploit you with deceptive words; for a long time their judgment has not been idle, and their destruction does not slumber.*

Covetous pastors, church leaders and televangelists were found to teach distorted truth to rob the congregations. However, these congregations sincerely believed them to be servants of God and gave willingly to God. These are the wheat (good seeds) or born again Christians though misled and deceived. These Christians opposed sodomy and many other abominable practices. For their sake, God did not remove these tares, whom many Christians honour as godly servants of God, fearing that their faith may be shaken or destroyed and thus lose their salvation.

Brethren, let us be sober and watchful. Let us be His faithful servants and watchmen by condemning the approval of heresies, worldliness and sodomy.

# LG21 Tares – Sin Leading to Death

## 'Last Generation'

1 John 5:16 *If anyone sees his brother sinning a sin which does not lead to death, he will ask, and He will give him life for those who commit sin not leading to death. **There is sin leading to death.** I do not say that he should pray about that.*

What is this sin leading to death that we are not allowed to pray to God for forgiveness?

Lev 20:13 *"If a man lies with a male as he lies with a woman, both of them have committed an abomination. **They shall surely be put to death. Their blood shall be upon them.**"*

Sodomy (homosexuality) is an abomination to the Lord and a sin leading to death. In the OT all sodomites must be put to death for they have defiled the land.

Lev 18:22, 29-30 *"**You shall not lie with a male as with a woman.** It is an abomination... For whoever commits any of these abominations, the persons who commit them shall be cut off from among their people. 'Therefore, you shall keep My ordinance, so that you do not commit any of these abominable customs which were committed before you, and that you do not defile yourselves by them: I am the Lord your God.' "*

In the OT, there are only a few sins that lead to death such as sodomy, idolatry, offering children as sacrifices and incest, etc. and all these sinners must be put to death.

## What about Christians?

1 Cor 5:1-6 *It is actually reported that there is sexual immorality among you, and such sexual immorality as is not even named among the Gentiles— **that a man has his father's wife!** And you are puffed up, and have not rather mourned, that he **who has done this deed might be taken away from among you.** For I indeed, as absent in body but present in spirit, have already judged (as though I were present)*

*him who has so done this deed. **In the name of our Lord Jesus Christ, when you are gathered together, along with my spirit, with the power of our Lord Jesus Christ, deliver such a one to Satan for the destruction of the flesh,** that his spirit may be saved in the day of the Lord Jesus. Your glorying is not good. **Do you not know that a little leaven leavens the whole lump?***

Incest was committed in the Corinth church and the sinners (without repentance) was cast out of the church and delivered to Satan for the destruction of his flesh.

Rom 1:26-27,32 *For this reason God gave them up to vile passions. **For even their women exchanged the natural use for what is against nature. Likewise also the men, leaving the natural use of the woman, burned in their lust for one another, men with men committing what is shameful, and receiving in themselves the penalty of their error which was due....** who, knowing the righteous judgment of God, that **those who practice such things are deserving of death, not only do the same but also approve of those who practice them.***

Today's distorted truth or possibly heresy – **'Love the sinners but hate their sins'** in the case of sodomites has caused many unsuspecting and misled Christians representing churches to march in gay parades supporting homosexuality. This is definitely an abomination to the Lord.

## **Do you not know that a little leaven leavens the whole lump?**

Brethren, if we obey the word of God, then all these sodomites who refuse to repent must be cast out from His church, otherwise this little leaven will deceive and destroy His church. This is so true, for the majority of churches in the US and the West are defiled by approving sodomy (an abomination and a sin leading to death), which is harassing Christians and Christianity today.

## ‘Last Generation’

Deu 16:16 *“Three times a year all your males shall appear before the Lord your God in the place which He chooses: at the **Feast of Unleavened Bread**, at the **Feast of Weeks**, and at the **Feast of Tabernacles**; and they shall not appear before the Lord empty-handed.*

**Note** - the destruction of the temple of God in Jerusalem in 70AD ended all Jewish feasts and Judaism for they no longer can appear before the Lord God Almighty.

All Israeli (Jewish) Christians are under the New Covenant of the blood of Jesus, which has made the Old Covenant obsolete, so they must not keep any Jewish feast.

Carnal, covetous and worldly Christians who refuse to keep the words of Jesus (which are of a higher level of love than the Law) resort to keeping the Law, which they claim is also God's words. Heb 8:13 *In that He says, "A new covenant," **He has made the first obsolete.** Now what is becoming obsolete and growing old is ready to vanish away.*

## Fulfillments of Feasts

At the fulfillment of each feast, the blood of our Lord Jesus replaced the blood of the animals used thereby making the sacrifices of the devout Jews acceptable to God.

### 1. Feast of Unleavened Bread

After our Lord Jesus was crucified as the Passover Lamb, and being the Bread of life, He fulfilled the Feast of Unleavened Bread

### 2. Feast of Weeks

On the third day our Lord Jesus became the firstfruits of resurrection. The outpouring of the Holy Spirit on Pentecost and the subsequent harvest of three thousand souls fulfilled Feast of Weeks.

### 3. Feast of Tabernacles

Immediately after the resurrection of our Lord, He breathed the Holy Spirit into His Apostles and made their physical bodies to become tabernacles (temples) of God thus fulfilling the Feast of Tabernacles.

## Devout Jews saved at Pentecost

Act 2:5, 37, 41 *And there were dwelling in Jerusalem Jews, devout men, from every nation*

*under heaven.... Now when they heard this, they were cut to the heart, and said to Peter and the rest of the apostles, "Men and brethren, what shall we do?".... Then those who gladly received his word were baptized; and that day about three thousand souls were added to them.*

After the veil in the temple was torn, God departed from the temple. When the devout Jews from foreign lands came to keep the Feast of Pentecost, they were converted to Christianity by the power of the Holy Spirit and 3000 Jews believed Jesus and were baptized in Acts 2.

This fulfilled the words of our Lord Jesus that devout Jews who believe Moses will also believe and accept Jesus as their Messiah. These new Christians then took the gospel back to their synagogues in foreign lands to convert the Jews there.

## Paul's Evangelism at Feasts

Act 18:20-21 *When they asked him to stay a longer time with them, he did not consent, but took leave of them, saying, "I must by all means keep this coming feast in Jerusalem; but I will return again to you, God willing." And he sailed from Ephesus.*

Paul and the other Apostles frequently returned to Jerusalem for the various feasts so that they could evangelize and convert more devout Jews from foreign lands.

John 5:46-47 *"For if you believed Moses, you would believe Me; for he wrote about Me. But if you do not believe his writings, how will you believe My words?"*

Devout Jews who believed Moses will be saved for they will believe Jesus as the Christ, but the Jewish leaders were hypocrites who crucified their Messiah.

Similarly, the Jews in Israel today are blind hypocrites, atheists and agnostics, otherwise they are already Christians.

## Jews sent to Exile Again

After the destruction of Jerusalem and the temple of God, the Jews were once again scattered throughout the world. In their new foster countries, they could be saved in communities, churches and even some synagogues, where the gospel was shared.

# LG23 Y2K – Harvest of the Tares

## 'Last Generation'

Mat 13:27, 30 *So the servants of the owner came and said to him, 'Sir, did you not sow good seed in your field? How then does it have tares?'... Let both grow together until the harvest, and at the time of harvest I will say to the reapers, "First gather together the tares and bind them in bundles to burn them, but gather the wheat into my barn."*

Suddenly there appeared a lot of tares amongst the wheat, so there will be the harvest of the tares, which will be cast into hell before rapture.

Mat 13:38 *"The field is the world, the good seeds are the sons of the kingdom, but the tares are the sons of the wicked one."*

So, the tares are the enemies of God or the Antichrists.

1 John 2:18-19 *Little children, it is the last hour; and as you were given word that the Antichrist would come, so when (now) a number of Antichrists have come to you; and by this we are certain that it is the last hour. They went out from us but they were not of us; if they had been of us they would still be with us: but they went out from us so that it might be made clear that they were not of us. (BBE)*

These Antichrists (went out from us) were pastors and church leaders. After they had lost their salvation, their abominable sins, behaviours, ways and works revealed their apostasies.

2 Cor 11:13-15 *For such are false apostles, deceitful workers, transforming themselves into apostles of Christ. And no wonder! For Satan transforms himself into an angel of light. Therefore, it is no great thing if his ministers also transform themselves into ministers of righteousness, whose end will be according to their works.*

These Antichrists (just like Balaam deceiving the Israelites to commit sexual immorality and idolatry for profit), masquerade as anointed ministers of Jesus, will try to deceive Christians to commit abominations so that the righteous God will punish His own children. These

Antichrists are those who promote distorted doctrines and heresies such as:

1. **Sodomy** – Bishops Gene Robinson, Mary Glasspool and most of the Clergies in US and possibly the West, Pope Francis, President Obama, liberal Christians, etc.
2. **Blaspheme the Holy Spirit** by condemning the gifts or works of the Holy Spirit as demonic – sins of many anti-charismatics.
3. **Reducing the Bible to history** and not the word of God such (e.g Daniel).
4. **Prosperity gospel** – producing covetous pastors, church leaders, televangelists and others.
5. **Robbing God** – hoarding His money in the last days from His many ministries.
6. **Secret rapture** – so that Christians do not have to study or understand endtimes.
7. **Once saved always saved and many more.**

Rev 6:7-8 *When He opened the fourth seal, I heard the voice of the fourth living creature saying, "Come and see." So I looked, and behold, a pale horse. And the name of him who sat on it was Death, and Hades followed with him. And power was given to them over a fourth of the earth, to kill with sword, with hunger, with death, and by the beasts of the earth.*

A quarter of mankind killed here will go to Hades or hell. I believe this fourth Seal will also be the soon coming World War 3, which God will use to harvest the tares for the fire in hell.

1 Pet 4:8-9,17 *And above all things have fervent love for one another, for love will cover a multitude of sins. Be hospitable to one another without grumbling... For the time has come for judgment to begin at the house of God; and if it begins with us first, what will be the end of those who do not obey the gospel of God?*

# LG24 Is There a Secret Rapture?

## 'Last Generation'

The doctrine of secret rapture propagates that the coming of the Lord is imminent. It has been taught in many churches and is made popular by movies such as 'A thief in the night', 'Vanished', making Christians to believe it in general.

They reasoned that since no one knows the day and hour of His Coming, then He can come at any time, even at this very moment, thus completely ignoring our Lord's endtime prophecies.

*2 Thess 2:1-3 Now, brethren, concerning the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ and our gathering together to Him, we ask you, not to be soon shaken in mind or troubled, either by spirit or by word or by letter, as if from us, as though the day of Christ had come. Let no one deceive you by any means; for that Day will not come unless the falling away comes first, and the man of sin is revealed, the son of perdition,*

These verses clearly warn us that whoever, believes that rapture can occur before the man of sin (Antichrist) is revealed has already been deceived.

The teaching of secret rapture is deceptive and therefore, should be classified as heresy. Our Lord is righteous and He is always faithful to His words for He cannot sin nor lie. These events must be fulfilled before rapture:

### 1. Gospel preached to all people

*Mat 24:14 "And this gospel of the kingdom will be preached in all the world as a witness to all the nations, and then the end will come. "*

At this moment, majority of mankind has not heard the gospel including those in so called Christian nations. They may have heard of the name 'Jesus', but they have not heard the gospel of the message of the cross, His love and grace.

### 2. Rebuilding of Temple of God

*Mat 24:15 "Therefore when you see the 'abomination of desolation,' spoken of by*

*Daniel the prophet, standing in the holy place" (whoever reads, let him understand),"*

The temple of God must be rebuilt (holy place) for the Antichrist to manifest himself as god.

### 3. Antichrist proclaims himself God

*2 Thess 2:3-4 Let no one deceive you by any means; for that Day will not come unless the falling away comes first, and the man of sin is revealed, the son of perdition, who opposes and exalts himself above all that is called God or that is worshiped, so that he sits as God in the temple of God, showing himself that he is God.*

### 4. The Great Tribulation

*Mat 24:29-30 Immediately after the tribulation of those days the sun will be darkened, and the moon will not give its light; the stars will fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens will be shaken. Then the sign of the Son of Man will appear in heaven, and then all the tribes of the earth will mourn, and they will see the Son of Man coming on the clouds of heaven with power and great glory."*

Our Lord Jesus cannot come for His saints at rapture until the everlasting gospel has reached all, the temple of God rebuilt in Jerusalem, the appearance of the Antichrist, the Great tribulation, etc.

Brethren, this heresy of 'the secret rapture' was founded recently to wake and to frighten the congregations into tithing and to give generously to church programs. However, it discourages and deceives Christians from the understanding endtime prophecies and events. Many pastors are still using this deception of secret rapture to enrich themselves regardless of the consequences. Christians without the understanding of endtime prophecies will be deceived by the Antichrist in the last days.

## 'Last Generation'

2 Thess 2:9-10 *The coming of the lawless one is according to the working of Satan, with all power, signs, and lying wonders, and with all unrighteous deception among those who perish, because they did not receive the love of the truth, that they might be saved.*

The Antichrist can only deceive all those unbelieving who do not receive the love of His truth. But to the believing, no matter what happens, they will always thank the Father God for His love and care in bringing them to holiness and maturity through rewards, chastisement, testing and sufferings. It is crucial to recognize that blessing, sickness, accident, pain, suffering and poverty are all from God and they are for their good. Godly, knowledgeable and matured Christians will joyfully praise, thank and worship Him even when in pains, sufferings, hunger, persecutions and also when facing martyrdoms, thereby always glorifying His Holy Name.

Rom 8:28 *And we know that all things work together for good to those who love God, to those who are the called according to His purpose.*

## How God is Glorified

### 1. With good works

Rom 2:6-11 *Who "will render to each one according to his deeds": eternal life to those who by patient continuance in doing good seek for glory, honor, and immortality; but to those who are self-seeking and do not obey the truth, but obey unrighteousness—indignation and wrath, tribulation and anguish, on every soul of man who does evil, of the Jew first and also of the Greek; but glory, honor, and peace to everyone who works what is good, to the Jew first and also to the Greek. For there is no partiality with God.*

### 2. Light shine before men

Mat 5:16 *"Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works and glorify your Father in heaven."*

### 3. Reproach for His Name

1 Pet 4:14 *If you are reproached for the name of Christ, blessed are you, for the Spirit of glory and of God rests upon you. On their part He is blasphemed, but on your part He is glorified.*

### 4. Counted worthy

2 Thess 1:11-12 *Therefore we also pray always for you that our God would count you worthy of this calling, and fulfill all the good pleasure of His goodness and the work of faith with power, that the name of our Lord Jesus Christ may be glorified in you, and you in Him, according to the grace of our God and the Lord Jesus Christ.*

### 5. Suffered with Christ

Luke 24:25-26 *Then He said to them, "O foolish ones, and slow of heart to believe in all that the prophets have spoken! Ought not the Christ to have suffered these things and to enter into His glory?"*

Rom 8:16-17 *The Spirit Himself bears witness with our spirit that we are children of God, and if children, then heirs—heirs of God and joint heirs with Christ, if indeed we suffer with Him, that we may also be glorified together.*

Can we let this year be the glorious and fruitful year? We will continue in doing good and righteous works so that men will see the light and love of Jesus in us and glorify the Father in heaven by becoming Christians.

## 'Last Generation'

Brethren, if we call the Almighty God, Abba Father, then we are truly His children (Rom 8:15-17).

1 John 4:4 *You are of God, little children, and have overcome them, because He who is in you is greater than he who is in the world.*

God will empower His children to overcome the Devil and the world.

1 John 5:4 *For whatever is born of God overcomes the world. And this is the victory that has overcome the world—our faith.*

Job 1:9-10 *So Satan answered the Lord and said, "Does Job fear God for nothing? Have You not made a hedge around him, around his household, and around all that he has on every side? You have blessed the work of his hands, and his possessions have increased in the land.*

If Job, a righteous man, was fully protected from the Devil, then how much more we are protected, who are His children, so that the Devil cannot even touch nor harm us.

Job 1:12 *And the Lord said to Satan, "Behold, all that he has is in your power; only do not lay a hand on his person."*

When God allowed the Devil to have power over Job's belonging, he immediately destroyed Job's health, possessions, wealth and all his children. Just imagine what will happen to you if the Devil has power over you.

Job 2:6-7 *And the Lord said to Satan, "Behold, he is in your hand, but spare his life." So Satan went out from the presence of the Lord, and struck Job with painful boils from the sole of his foot to the crown of his head.*

Similarly, the Devil cannot hurt our businesses, possessions and properties nor harm our physical bodies without God's approval.

2 Chron 7:13-14 *When I shut up heaven and there is no rain, or command the locusts to devour the land, or send pestilence among My people, if My people who are called by My name will humble themselves, and pray and seek My face, and turn from their wicked ways, then I will hear from heaven, and will forgive their sin and heal their land.*

It is a shame and a great mistake to glorify the Devil by blaming him for all our miseries. Actually, he has no power over us, when it is God, Who is chastising or purifying us.

Jude 1:8-10 *Likewise also **these dreamers defile the flesh, reject authority, and speak evil of dignitaries.** Yet Michael the archangel, in contending with the devil, when he disputed about the body of Moses, dared not bring against him a reviling accusation, but said, "The Lord rebuke you!" **But these speak evil of whatever they do not know; and whatever they know naturally, like brute beasts, in these things they corrupt themselves.***

When we glorify the devil, we are actually blaming him for things he did not do. God is extremely unhappy that His rebellious children have brought against the devil reviling accusations. God call them 'rebellious, dreamers, revilers, brute beasts, despisers of authority.

Brethren, let's honour God and give Him all the respect and glory, for He alone controls our lives.

2 Pet 2:10-12 *and especially those who walk according to the flesh in the lust of uncleanness and despise authority. They are presumptuous, self-willed. **They are not afraid to speak evil of dignitaries, whereas angels, who are greater in power and might, do not bring a reviling accusation against them before the Lord.** But these, like natural brute beasts made to be caught and destroyed, **speak evil of the things they do not understand, and will utterly perish in their own corruption.***

# LG27 No One Knows the Day of Rapture?

## 'Last Generation'

Mark 13:32 *"But of that day and that hour knoweth no man, no, not the angels which are in heaven, neither the Son, but the Father."*

No one knows when our Lord will come at rapture:

### 1. not even the angels.

Angels are messengers and this verse shows that the Lord will not deliver any message concerning the day and hour of rapture through angels.

### 2. nor the Son of man.

Since our Lord Jesus did not know the day and hour of rapture while He was on earth, then He could not have told or taught anyone about it.

John 14:26 *"But the Comforter, which is the Holy Ghost, whom the Father will send in my name, he shall teach you all things, and bring all things to your remembrance, whatsoever I have said unto you."*

The Holy Spirit too cannot reveal the day and hour of rapture to anyone, since our Lord did not tell it to anyone. Many are using the name of the Holy Spirit to justify their own desires, behaviours, lusts, greed, actions and prophesies.

Jer 23:21 *"I have not sent these prophets, yet they ran: I have not spoken to them, yet they prophesied."*

All those who prophesy the day and hour of the coming of our Lord Jesus, are false and are not sent by God. Not only rapture, actually no one knows the beginning of WW3, the killing of a quarter of mankind, removal of Al Aqsa mosque, building of the temple of God, coming of the Antichrist among others.

Eze 13:8 *Therefore thus says the Lord GOD: "Because you have spoken nonsense and envisioned lies, therefore I am indeed against you," says the Lord GOD.*

Dan 12:8-9 *Although I heard, I did not understand. Then I said, "My lord, what shall be*

*the end of these things?" And he said, "Go your way, Daniel, for **the words are closed up and sealed till the time of the end.**"*

However, if we are living in the last days, the endtime mysteries will be revealed to all Christians who love Him who believe and obey His words and commandments.

John 16:13 *"However, when He, the Spirit of truth, has come, He will guide you into all truth; for He will not speak on His own authority, but whatever He hears He will speak; and He will tell you things to come."*

When we are led into all truth by the Spirit of truth, then as each event according to the endtime signs taught by our Lord Jesus is being fulfilled one by one before our eyes, we will be rejoicing at His faithfulness to His words. Being filled with faith in Him and His words, we will not be caught unaware of the perilous times ahead: – the great persecutions and martyrdoms, false prophets and false christs, deceptions and lying wonders of the Antichrist, the great tribulation, etc. for the Spirit of truth will show us things to come.

James 4:4 *Adulterers and adulteresses! Do you not know that friendship with the world is enmity with God? Whoever therefore wants to be a friend of the world makes himself an enemy of God.*

World War 3 is just around the corner. Brethren, are you still seeking worldly success and hoarding your treasures on earth? Are you not worried that you may have made yourself an enemy of God when you love this world and the things there in? Are you not afraid that God may use the coming WW3 to judge you? Don't ever be like the stiff-necked Israelites who because of unbelief and disobedience were destroyed by the Babylonians.

God is love and He is merciful. Just repent sincerely from the sins of lies, worldliness, heresies, covetousness, etc. and He will hold us in His loving arms again, having forgiven us of all our sins.

## 'Last Generation'

**1993** – First Seal opened with the PLO-Israel Peace Treaty on Sept 13.

**1994** – Second Seal opened in April with the Rwandan Genocide. It was 7 months after First Seal.

**1997** – Third Seal opened with the Asian Financial Crisis in June. Just over 3 years after the second Seal.

**2025?** – Expect Fourth Seal to be opened soon with pestilences, World War 3 and hunger

## Fourth Seal – Period of Sorrows

Rev 6:7-8 *When He opened the fourth seal, I heard the voice of the fourth living creature saying, "Come and see". So I looked, and behold, a pale horse. And the name of him who sat on it was Death, and Hades followed with him. And power was given to them over a fourth of the earth, to kill with sword, with hunger, with death, and by the beasts of the earth.*

World War 3 deploying weapons of mass destruction, pestilences of deadly plagues, great earthquakes and huge tsunamis and starvation will kill a quarter of all mankind. With today's weapons of mass destruction (WMD), the whole world can be destroyed within hours. Since three quarter of mankind will be left behind, it will likely be a limited nuclear war, and since many will be starved to death it will be quite a long war lasting possibly a few months. This will also be the time when many heathens will come to the Lord, for godly Christians with divine miraculous empowerment will feed and care for them.

**Note:** - Fourth Seal or World War 3 will likely last 6 months.

## Fifth Seal – Period of Tribulations

Rev 6:9 *When He opened the fifth seal, I saw under the altar the souls of those who had been slain for the word of God and for the testimony which they held.*

During this period, Christians will be persecuted and martyred for their faith in exposing the Antichrist, rejecting the abominable Temple of God and also the 'One World Religion' where our Lord Jesus Christ's divinity is denied (read Mat 24:9-28).

Dan 11:31 *"And forces shall be mustered by him (king of the North or Antichrist), and they shall defile the sanctuary fortress; then they shall take away the daily [sacrifices,] and place there the abomination of desolation.*

During WW3, the Antichrist will conquer Jerusalem (sanctuary fortress). After the war, he will head the newly formed 'One World Order'. Immediately he will remove the 'Al Aqsa mosque' (where it calls out to Muslims for their daily prayers) and the 'Dome on the Rock' on the Temple Mount to make way for the building of the abominable temple (Abomination of desolation).

Dan 12:11 *"And from the time that the daily [sacrifice] is taken away, and the abomination of desolation is set up, there shall be one thousand two hundred and ninety days."*

From the closing of the Al Aqsa mosque (daily sacrifice taken away) to the dedication of the temple of God (abomination of desolation set up) it will be 1,290 days.

Dan 12:12 *"Blessed is he who waits, and comes to the one thousand three hundred and thirty-five days."*

From the closing of the Al Aqsa mosque to rapture (blessed hope) will be 1,335 days. So, from the dedication of the temple of God to rapture, it will be 1,335 – 1,290 = 45 days of great Tribulations.

## Wrath of Satan or Fifth Seal

Since the wrath of Satan is 42 months or 1,260 days (Rev 13:1-10), then the removal of the mosque will take 1,335 – 1,260 = 75 days, and the building of temple will be 1,290 – 75 = 1,215 days.

Removal of mosque	75 days
Building of temple	1,215 days
Great Tribulations	45 days

Rapture will occur immediately after the great Tribulations.

# LG29 When Will World War 3 Begin?

## 'Last Generation'

Dan 11:40 *At the time of the end the king of the South shall attack him; and the king of the North shall come against him like a whirlwind, with chariots, horsemen, and with many ships; and he shall enter the countries, overwhelm them, and pass through.*

**The king of the South** is Egypt and Israel.

Egypt is a Sunni Muslim nation but a secular state and will not tolerate extremism. The Islamic Brotherhood government was recently removed by the military. It has volunteers or army fighting alongside the Sunni rebels against Assad's Shia government, which rules over more than 70% Sunni majority in Syria.

**The king of the North** (the former Persian Empire) comprises of Iran, Iraq, Syria and Lebanon.

There are 6 groups fighting one another in this area:

- 1. The Shia**, which governs Iran, Iraq and Syria.
- 2. The Sunni**, which is the majority in Syria and are rebelling against the ruling party in both Syria and Iraq.
- 3. ISIS the Sunni extremists**, formed the Sunni Caliphate in Syria and Iraq and are fighting everyone.
- 4. The Kurds** are protecting their own land from ISIS and are rebelling against the ruling powers for independence.
- 5. The West** supports the Shia by disposing Saddam Hussein in Iraq, but in Syria they are supporting the rebelling Sunnis.

## Prelude to World War 3

Dan 11:29-30 *"At the appointed time he shall return and go toward the south; but it shall not be like the former or the latter. For ships from Chittim (Western nations) shall come against him; therefore, he shall be grieved, and return in rage against the holy covenant, and do damage. So he shall return and show regard for those who forsake the holy covenant."* (KJV)

As soon as Iran (king of the North) send their missiles and drones to attack Israel and its allies (king of the South), ships from the West (Chittim) stationed in the Arabian Sea or Persian Gulf will immediately send their fighter jets, bombers and missiles to destroy all Iran's military bases and nuclear and arsenal sites. This will be the prelude of World War 3.

Mat 24:6-7 *"And you will hear of wars and rumors of wars. See that you are not troubled; for all these things must come to pass, but the end is not yet. For nation will rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom. And there will be famines, pestilences, and earthquakes in various places.*

Since WW3 is imminent to fulfill the rumours of wars, and with natural disasters killing a quarter of mankind, the whole world will definitely be destroyed and made desolate. Without help, many will starve to death.

Rev 6:7-8 *When He opened the fourth seal, I heard the voice of the fourth living creature saying, "Come and see." So I looked, and behold, a pale horse. And the name of him who sat on it was Death, and Hades followed with him. And power was given to them over a fourth of the earth, to kill with sword, with hunger, with death, and by the beasts of the earth.*

Brethren, WW3 will definitely reduce everyone to pauper, desperate and in great despair. Hurricane Harvey's destruction of Houston, Texas and Hurricane Irma's destruction of the Caribbean are just preludes of the disastrous effects of WW3. We thank God that He will use WW3 to protect and nourish His faithful servants that His name is glorified.

# LG30 What Must I Do Before WW3?

## 'Last Generation'

Luke 3:7-9 *Then he said to the multitudes that came out to be baptized by him, "Brood of vipers! Who warned you to flee from the wrath to come? Therefore, bear fruits worthy of repentance, and do not begin to say to yourselves, 'We have Abraham as our father.' For I say to you that God is able to raise up children to Abraham from these stones. And even now the ax is laid to the root of the trees. Therefore, every tree which does not bear good fruit is cut down and thrown into the fire."*

For the first Advent of our Lord Jesus, John the Baptist was sent to prepare the way for people to repent because unrighteousness was rampant. Will we have the same problems with His second Advent?

## Perilous time in the last days

2 Pet 3:3-4 *knowing this first: that scoffers will come in the last days, walking according to their own lusts, and saying, "Where is the promise of His coming? For since the fathers fell asleep, all things continue as they were from the beginning of creation."*

Before His second Advent scoffers, carnal scoffers, reject the word of God due to unbelief. They are pleasuring themselves here that they do not want Jesus to come. They distort the word of God with heresies and accept only blessings, prosperity and divine health while ignoring obedience, refinement and holiness.

2 Tim 3:1-5 *But know this, that in the last days perilous times will come: For men will be lovers of themselves, lovers of money, boasters, proud, blasphemers, disobedient to parents, unthankful, unholy, unloving, unforgiving, slanderers, without self-control, brutal, despisers of good, traitors, headstrong, haughty, lovers of pleasure rather than lovers of God, having a form of godliness but denying its power. And from such people turn away!*

- 1. Lover of oneself** – Care only for one's welfare, success, pleasure and happiness.
- 2. Lover of money** – One who find excuses to avoid helping the poor, the destitute, His ministries and charities.
- 3. Blasphemer** – One who uses His name or the Holy Spirit to lie, to prophesy and to deceive for personal gain.
- 4. Despiser of good** – One who runs down godly and biblical Christians to justify one's greed, position or heresy.

1 Cor 11:31 *For if we would judge ourselves, we should not be judged.*

So, let us come before the Lord and judge ourselves against all those endtime sins with the pure word of God so that we can repent from our heresies, distorted truth and abominable practices. Let us also flee from all hypocrisies, greed, wickedness, carnality, worldliness, lying, jealousy, unforgiveness, hatred... (Rom 1:24-32)

Luke 3:10-11 *So the people asked him, saying, "What shall we do then?" He answered and said to them, "He who has two tunics, let him give to him who has none; and he who has food, let him do likewise."*

Hurricane Harvey's devastation of Houston, Texas and Hurricane Irma's destruction of the Caribbeans and South Florida are just preludes of a little of the horror of WW3. Millions would have died of starvation without any rescue and relief within 3 months. Coming WW3 will wipe out everything leaving all mankind in great despair. No help from anyone for everyone is affected. However, our Lord will empower faithful Christians to manifest His love, powers, healings and provision during this period of great distress. Brethren, if you are still not generous to the poor, the destitute, the needy and His many ministries, then He will judge you as goats in Mat 25:31-46 and you may not get His help and provision.

## 'Last Generation'

Mat 5:7 *"Blessed are the merciful, for they shall obtain mercy."*

We will need His mercy in the coming World War 3, so we must be merciful now.

Luke 16:1-7 *He also said to His disciples: "There was a certain rich man who had a steward, and an accusation was brought to him that this man was wasting his goods. So he called him and said to him, 'What is this I hear about you? Give an account of your stewardship, for you can no longer be steward.' Then the steward said within himself, 'What shall I do? For my master is taking the stewardship away from me. I cannot dig; I am ashamed to beg. I have resolved what to do, that when I am put out of the stewardship, they may receive me into their houses.' So he called every one of his master's debtors to him, and said to the first, 'How much do you owe my master?' And he said, 'A hundred measures of oil.' So he said to him, 'Take your bill, and sit down quickly and write fifty.' Then he said to another, 'And how much do you owe?' So he said, 'A hundred measures of wheat.' And he said to him, 'Take your bill, and write eighty.' "*

This is a fantastic parable from our Lord Jesus, which reveals to us how we should plan for our future. This steward/servant realized that he was found to be wasting his goods and was to be sacked.

Brethren, how many Christians have not wasted his goods by spending money on fabulous holidays? Luxurious homes instead of low cost houses? Expensive cars instead of cheap cars and vans? High hospital bills instead of trusting Him to heal and expensive health food? **We all need His mercy for all our wealth belongs to God.**

During retrenchment, many Christians would want to get more money from the master. Looking back, this steward was merciful to the poor and needy debtors and discounted their debts without the master's approval knowing that he will receive mercy when he becomes a pauper.

Luke 16:8 *"So the master commended the unjust steward because he had dealt shrewdly. For the sons of this world are more shrewd in their generation than the sons of light."*

Surprisingly, the master commended the unjust steward (unbeliever) for being wise (shrewd) by showing mercy to the poor and needy. But Christians (sons of the light), who are given full permission by our Lord to give His money to feed, care and help the needy, instead, enrich themselves (and churches).

Mat 6:19-21 *"Do not lay up for yourselves treasures on earth, where moth and rust destroy and where thieves break in and steal; but lay up for yourselves treasures in heaven, where neither moth nor rust destroys and where thieves do not break in and steal. For where your treasure is, there your heart will be also."*

Our Lord had instructed us to use up God's money (unrighteous mammon) and not to hoard it in banks, stocks, properties, etc., which are laying treasures on earth.

Luke 16:9 *"And I say to you, make friends for yourselves by unrighteous mammon, that when you fail, they may receive you into an everlasting home."*

Brethren, our Lord's final advice is to use His money under our stewardship to win friends. Charity, generosity, kindness and compassion will win many souls to Christianity (friends). When we send His money to mission works and charitable homes, many will be saved. When we are no longer on earth (fail), all those saved will testify of their salvations to the Lord in heaven (everlasting home) because of the mercies and love shown to them. So **brethren, be merciful and God will be merciful to us during WW3.**

## 'Last Generation'

Luke 16:10-12 *"He who [is] faithful in what is least is faithful also in much; and he who is unjust in [what is] least is unjust also in much. Therefore, if you have not been faithful in the unrighteous mammon, who will commit to your trust the true riches? And if you have not been faithful in what is another man's, who will give you what is your own?"*

Our Lord referred to earthly wealth and money as unrighteous mammon because it will always cause mankind and Christians to sin.

If we rearrange all those *which we are unfaithful/unjust* together, then this will read as follows;

If you have not been faithful to the least or unrighteous mammon or which is another man's....

Our Lord warned us that the least important gift/thing in our lives is money. It cannot help us to be holy nor overcome the deceptions of the devil but causes us to sin. Moreover, it belongs to Him (*which is another man's*).

1 Tim 6:10 *For the love of money is a root of all kinds of evil, for which some have strayed from the faith in their greediness, and pierced themselves through with many sorrows.*

We are only steward of the unrighteous mammon. He has blessed us and we must use it according to His will. That is to meet the needs of all His various ministries such as missions, charitable homes for children, the aged, the destitute and the needy. Please do not hoard it up in bank, stocks, properties, etc. otherwise you will be accused of stealing/robbing God or laying up treasures on earth.

Similarly, if you have been faithful to His unrighteous mammon, then God will give you the true riches (baptism of the Spirit of truth) which is your own.

John 14:15-17 *"If you love Me, keep My commandments. And I will pray the Father, and He will give you another Helper, that He may abide with you forever — the Spirit of truth, whom the world cannot receive, because it neither sees Him nor knows Him; but you know Him, for He dwells with you and will be in you."*

When we love Him by keeping His commandments, then we are truly His faithful servants and He will baptize us with the Spirit of truth who will abide in us. He will then guide us into all truth to set us free from bondages and to overcome the deceptions of the devil. He will also tell/show us our future and teach us endtime prophecies.

John 16:13 *"However, when He, the Spirit of truth, has come, He will guide you into all truth; for He will not speak on His own authority, but whatever He hears He will speak; and He will tell you things to come."*

Luke 11:13 *"If you then, being evil, know how to give good gifts to your children, how much more will your heavenly Father give the Holy Spirit to those who ask Him!"*

When we ask our Lord for the baptism of the Holy Spirit instead of worldly blessings, prosperity, happiness, success, etc. He will baptize us with the spirit of truth if we love Him by keeping His words.

Mat 24:45-46 *"Who then is a faithful and wise servant, whom his master made ruler over his household, to give them food in due season? Blessed is that servant whom his master, when he comes, will find so doing."*

When our Lord has blessed us with money/wealth (unrighteous Mammon), as faithful servants, we must send them to feed and help our fellow brethren in the mission fields, charitable homes, etc. But when He has baptized with His Spirit of truth, we must teach our brethren the truth in order to help them to be set free from carnality and worldliness, and also the understanding of His words including endtime prophecies.

# LG33    Serve God – Not Mammon

## 'Last Generation'

Luke 16:13 *"No servant can serve two masters; for either he will hate the one and love the other, or else he will be loyal to the one and despise the other. You cannot serve God and mammon."*

Once we understand and accept that God owns all the mammon under our care, and that we are only His stewards, then we do not have any more worries. When we love God and understand His will, then we will hate mammon for it has deceived us and has given many brethren sleepless nights, fears, worries, heartaches, pains, doubts in God's words and it has also caused them to commit all types of sin.

When we serve God, He becomes our Master and He alone decides the amount of Mammon to provide for each of us. We must be faithful in dispensing this mammon to the needs of His numerous ministries, thus making mammon the servant (and not the master) in financing all the ministries.

Luke 16:14 *Now the Pharisees, who were lovers of money, also heard all these things, and they derided Him.*

But covetous Christians, who steal and rob God of His mammon by keeping them as their own personal wealth will reject this truth and will then persecute all Bible believing Christians.

Luke 16:15 *And He said to them, "You are those who justify yourselves before men, but God knows your hearts. For what is highly esteemed among men is an abomination in the sight of God."*

Mammon is only a tool or a servant given by God to help serve His ministries, but unfortunately covetous Christians made it their master and lord and some even worship it as their god, thus making it an abomination in the sight of God.

James 5:1-5 *Come now, you rich, weep and howl for your miseries that are coming upon you! **Your riches are corrupted, and your***

*garments are moth-eaten. Your gold and silver are corroded, and their corrosion will be a witness against you and will eat your flesh like fire. You have heaped up treasure in the last days. Indeed, the wages of the laborers who mowed your fields, which you kept back by fraud, cry out; and the cries of the reapers have reached the ears of the Lord of Sabaoth. You have lived on the earth in pleasure and luxury; you have fattened your hearts as in a day of slaughter.*

The word of God is clear, warning us not to heap up treasures in the last days. World War 3 will wipe out everything we have and this will eat into our flesh like fire. The richer we are, the more painful it will be. On top of that, multimillionaires will have to give an account of why they have hoarded unrighteous mammon from His ministries and good works. Just like the evil servants, they enrich only themselves.

Mat 24:48-51 *"But if that evil servant says in his heart, 'My master is delaying his coming,' and begins to beat his fellow servants, and to eat and drink with the drunkards, the master of that servant will come on a day when he is not looking for him and at an hour that he is not aware of, and will cut him in two and appoint him his portion with the hypocrites. There shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth."*

2 Tim 3:1-2 *But know this, **that in the last days perilous times will come: For men will be lovers of themselves, lovers of money, boasters, proud, blasphemers, disobedient to parents, unthankful, unholy.***

Unfortunately, in the last days unbelieving Christians, just like the Pharisees, will become lovers of money, unaware that they will be paupers during World War 3.

# LG34 Unrighteous Mammon

## 'Last Generation'

Luke 16:9 *"And I say to you, make friends for yourselves by unrighteous mammon, that when you fail, they may receive you into an everlasting home."*

Brethren, we are commanded by our Lord Jesus Himself to use the unrighteous mammon in our possession to win souls (friends) so that they can be with us in heaven (everlasting home). God has made the unreached neighbours, charitable homes to be mission fields for us. Once we keep His words and give our money to these poor and needy, then we are laying treasures in heaven.

## Hard for rich to enter heaven

Mat 19:23-24 *Then Jesus said to His disciples, "Assuredly, I say to you that it is hard for a rich man to enter the kingdom of heaven. And again I say to you, it is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle than for a rich man to enter the kingdom of God."*

It looks like it is impossible for the rich to enter into the kingdom of God. Why?

## Characteristic of rich men

Luke 12:16-21 *"Then He spoke a parable to them, saying: "The ground of a certain rich man yielded plentifully. And he thought within himself, saying, 'What shall I do, since I have no room to store my crops?' So he said, 'I will do this: I will pull down my barns and build greater, and there I will store all my crops and my goods. 'And I will say to my soul, "Soul, you have many goods laid up for many years; take your ease; eat, drink, and be merry." But God said to him, 'Fool! This night your soul will be required of you; then whose will those things be which you have provided?' So is he who lays up treasure for himself, and is not rich toward God."*

From the above scriptures, our Lord described the rich to us. Nothing is enough and they keep on wanting more and more. The more they have, the more that they want.

It looks as though that once we have tasted wealth, we get addicted to it and we crave and lust after it.

1 Tim 6:9 *But those who desire to be rich fall into temptation and a snare, and into many foolish and harmful lusts which drown men in destruction and perdition.*

## Love of Money

1 Tim 6:10 *For the love of money is a root of all kinds of evil, for which some have strayed from the faith in their greediness, and pierced themselves through with many sorrows.*

Once a rich man is addicted to riches, just like a drug addict, he will use all means including lies, bribery, wickedness, deceptions to get more money resulting in all kinds of evil. Because of this greed, it sows bitterness, hatred, sorrows amongst the brethren.

## If you want to be perfect?

Mat 19:20-21 *The young man said to Him, "All these things I have kept from my youth. What do I still lack?" Jesus said to him, "If you want to be perfect, go, **sell what you have and give to the poor, and you will have treasure in heaven; and come, follow Me.**"*

Our Lord knew that no matter how much the rich tries to keep His words it will not be satisfactory. He insisted that whoever wants to be perfect, he must give up all his wealth.

Luke 16:14-15 *Now the Pharisees, who were lovers of money, also heard all these things, and they derided Him. And He said to them, "You are those who justify yourselves before men, but God knows your hearts. For what is highly esteemed among men is an abomination in the sight of God."*

The Pharisees appeared to be godly yet they were lovers of money. So it is no big deal to see carnal, worldly and misled pastors and Christian leaders covetous and rich.

## 'Last Generation'

Eze 36:26-27 *"I will give you a new heart and put a new spirit within you; I will take the heart of stone out of your flesh and give you a heart of flesh. I will put My Spirit within you and cause you to walk in My statutes, and you will keep My judgments and do them."*

In the OT, the Spirit of God or the Holy Spirit was given to the Jews for anointing, empowering, gifts, seal of salvation, etc. Even the empowering of the Holy Spirit was not good enough to help his people (Jews) repent and overcome their weaknesses and wickedness.

So in this new covenant, on top of the Holy Spirit for salvation and empowering, God will also give His people 'a new Spirit' so that we can walk in His statutes and keep His judgments to do them.

## The new Spirit will cause us

### 1. to walk in His statutes

John 5:19-20 *Then Jesus answered and said to them, "Most assuredly, I say to you, the Son can do nothing of Himself, but what He sees the Father do; for whatever He does, the Son also does in like manner. For the Father loves the Son, and shows Him all things that He Himself does; and He will show Him greater works than these, that you may marvel."*

Whatever our Lord Jesus saw or heard from the Father, He will completely obey them, i.e His words, will, teachings, works, etc.

### 2. to keep His judgment

John 5:30 *"I can of Myself do nothing. As I hear, I judge; and My judgment is righteous, because I do not seek My own will but the will of the Father who sent Me."*

Our Lord Jesus judged according to His judgment. When we obey His will, our judgments will always be righteous, but if we follow our own will that is normally selfish, worldly and carnal, our judgments will be partial and unacceptable.

Rom 8:9-11 *But you are not in the flesh but in the Spirit, if indeed the Spirit of God dwells in you. Now if anyone does not have the **Spirit of Christ**, he is not His. And if Christ is in you, the body is dead because of sin, but the Spirit is life because of righteousness. But if the Spirit of Him who raised Jesus from the dead dwells in you, He who raised Christ from the dead will also give life to your mortal bodies through His Spirit who dwells in you.*

Christ came in the flesh and suffered death at the cross. Having overcome death, the Spirit of Christ resurrected Him, so that all those with the Spirit of Christ will be able to overcome all trials, temptations, sufferings by the crucifixion of their flesh.

2 John 1:9 *Whoever transgresses and does not abide in the doctrine of Christ does not have God. He who abides in the doctrine of Christ has both the Father and the Son.*

When we do the will of God, we will be able to boldly judge doctrines, sins, abominable practices, with His righteous judgments.

1 Cor 2:15 *But he who is spiritual judges all things, yet he himself is rightly judged by no one.*

Just like our Lord Jesus, all those baptized with the Spirit of Christ must be bold enough to judge and expose the wickedness, covetousness and lies of church leaders and the wrong doctrines and heresies of those so-called great men of God, which are destroying the faith of Christians.

Brethren, God gives us this 'New Spirit', the Spirit of Christ or the Spirit of truth to strengthen and help Christians, for this last generation is comparable to the wickedness of that of the deluge during Noah's time. Then the Lord saw that the wickedness of man was great in the earth, and that every intent of the thoughts of his heart was only evil continually. (Gen 6:5)

## 'Last Generation'

Eze 36:26-27 *I will give you a new heart and put a new spirit within you; I will take the heart of stone out of your flesh and give you a heart of flesh. I will put My Spirit within you and cause you to walk in My statutes, and you will keep My judgments and do them.*

God demonstrated this new heart of flesh consisting of love, mercy and compassion instead of the laws of the OT in the life of our Lord Jesus Christ while He was on earth.

John 3:17 *"For God did not send His Son into the world to condemn the world, but that the world through Him might be saved."*

Our Lord clearly told the Jews that He was not sent by God to condemn them but to save them through His love and mercy. Though the foundation of His throne is justice (judgment), yet before His face is mercy. Brethren, do not be arrogant but let's be humble before His face to obtain mercy.

Psalm 89:14 *Righteousness and justice are the foundation of Your throne; mercy and truth go before Your face.*

Two examples of His mercy triumphant over the laws:

### 1. Forgiving adulterous woman

John 8:10-11 *When Jesus had raised Himself up and saw no one but the woman, He said to her, "Woman, where are those accusers of yours? Has no one condemned you?" She said, "No one, Lord." And Jesus said to her, "Neither do I condemn you; go and sin no more."*

The adulterous woman Mary Magdalene, was spared her life and she became His faithful disciple.

### 2. Healing of the Canaanite's daughter

Mat 15:24,28 *But He answered and said, "I was not sent except to the lost sheep of the house of Israel."... Then Jesus answered and said to her, "O woman, great is your faith! Let it be to you as you desire." And her daughter was healed from that very hour.*

By His grace, the Canaanite woman's daughter was healed.

### Grace through our Lord Jesus

John 1:14 *And the Word became flesh and dwelt among us, and we beheld His glory, the glory as of the only begotten of the Father, **full of grace and truth.***

The Word or Spirit of Christ was made flesh in the Person of our Lord Jesus Christ. He was full of:

**Grace** – love, compassion, mercy, forgiveness, kindness, generosity, etc.

**Truth** – wisdom, understanding, knowledge of God, power, faith, etc. and set free from worldliness, lusts, lies, wickedness, and abominable practices.

The gospel of Jesus is the greatest grace shown to men when the Word was made flesh. As a human, He suffered from the crown of thorns and the scourging for the healing of our infirmities. He was crucified as our sacrificial Lamb and on the third day He rose from the dead. He went back to the Father to be glorified. When we confess our sins because we believed and accept the gospel of Jesus then we are saved and the Holy Spirit is given to us as the seal of redemption.

And when we love our Lord Jesus by keeping His commandments, He will baptize us with the victorious Spirit of Christ (the Helper, the Spirit of truth) to help transform our evil hearts into new hearts filled with His grace.

Rom 8:9 *But you are not in the flesh but in the Spirit, if indeed the Spirit of God dwells in you. Now if anyone does not have the Spirit of Christ, he is not His.*

Brethren, with the Spirit of Christ dwelling in us, we will be able to have His grace (new heart) to be kind, gracious, helpful, merciful to our brethren and to forgive, protect, support, provide, encourage and most of all to love one another as our Lord Jesus Christ had loved us and died for us.

# LG37      Sufferings in Purification

## **'Last Generation'**

Mat 5:48 *"Therefore you shall be perfect, just as your Father in heaven is perfect."*

Our Lord Jesus Christ demands everyone of us to be perfect.

James 1:2-4 *My brethren, count it all joy when you fall into various trials, knowing that the testing of your faith produces patience. But let patience have its perfect work, that you may be perfect and complete, lacking nothing.*

All Christians will have their faith tested until perfection.

Rom 2:10 *but glory, honor, and peace to everyone who works what is good, to the Jew first and also to the Greek.*

During our trials, the peace of God will always be there comforting us.

1 Pet 4:12-13 *Beloved, do not think it strange concerning the fiery trial which is to try you, as though some strange thing happened to you; but rejoice to the extent that you partake of Christ's sufferings, that when His glory is revealed, you may also be glad with exceeding joy.*

Though these fiery trials are very painful (whipping, crown of thorns and crucifixion suffered by our Lord), we must rejoice (the joy of the Lord is our strength) for we are counted worthy to be partakers in His sufferings.

## **Some of the trials:-**

Mat 5:11-12 *"Blessed are you when they revile and persecute you, and say all kinds of evil against you falsely for My sake. Rejoice and be exceedingly glad, for great is your reward in heaven, for so they persecuted the prophets who were before you."*

Mat 5:44 *"But I say to you, love your enemies, bless those who curse you, do good to those who hate you, and pray for those who spitefully use you and persecute you,"* (Put to practice Mat 5-7)

## **Our Lord during His sufferings**

1 Pet 2:21-24 *For to this you were called, because Christ also suffered for us, leaving us an example, that you should follow His steps: "Who committed no sin, Nor was deceit found in His mouth"; who, when He was reviled, did not revile in return; when He suffered, He did not threaten, but committed Himself to Him who judges righteously; who Himself bore our sins in His own body on the tree, that we, having died to sins, might live for righteousness — by whose stripes you were healed.*

## **Paul during Sufferings**

2 Cor 6:4-10 *But in all things we commend ourselves as ministers of God: in much patience, in tribulations, in needs, in distresses, in stripes, in imprisonments, in tumults, in labors, in sleeplessness, in fasting; by purity, by knowledge, by longsuffering, by kindness, by the Holy Spirit, by sincere love, by the word of truth, by the power of God, by the armor of righteousness on the right hand and on the left, by honor and dishonor, by evil report and good report; as deceivers, and yet true; as unknown, and yet well known; as dying, and behold we live; as chastened, and [yet] not killed; as sorrowful, yet always rejoicing; as poor, yet making many rich; as having nothing, and yet possessing all things.*

The sign that we have passed these fiery trials is rejoicing during our sufferings, for we accept to be partakers in His sufferings. This is the expression of our love for Him.

James 1:12 *Blessed is the man who endures temptation; for when he has been approved, he will receive the crown of life which the Lord has promised to those who love Him.*

Brethren, our Lord will reward us in accordance to our obedience (works) to His words, *"For the Son of Man will come in the glory of His Father with His angels, and then He will reward each according to his works."* (Mat 16:27)

# LG38 Sufferings in Chastisement

## 'Last Generation'

2 Pet 2:20-21 *For if, after they have escaped the pollutions of the world through the knowledge of the Lord and Savior Jesus Christ, they are again entangled in them and overcome, the latter end is worse for them than the beginning. For it would have been better for them not to have known the way of righteousness, than having known it, to turn from the holy commandment delivered to them.*

Christians can lose their salvation if they go back to their old ways of worshipping idols, money (covetousness), their successes (pride), pleasures (lusts of their flesh). To prevent us from worldliness, disobedience and apostasy, He will cause calamities to make us suffer.

1 Pet 4:1-3 *Therefore, since Christ suffered for us in the flesh, arm yourselves also with the same mind, for he who has suffered in the flesh has ceased from sin, that he no longer should live the rest of his time in the flesh for the lusts of men, but for the will of God. For we have spent enough of our past lifetime in doing the will of the Gentiles—when we walked in lewdness, lusts, drunkenness, revelries, drinking parties, and abominable idolatries.*

## Curses for Disobedience

Deu 28:15-16, 22 *“But it shall come to pass, if you do not obey the voice of the LORD your God, to observe carefully all His commandments and His statutes which I command you today, that all these curses will come upon you and overtake you: Cursed shall you be in the city, and cursed shall you be in the country.”. “The LORD will strike you with consumption, with fever, with inflammation, with severe burning fever, with the sword, with scorching, and with mildew; they shall pursue you until you perish.”*

In the OT, the Lord would send calamities upon the disobedient Israelites hoping that they will repent and not be condemned to eternal fire. On repentance, the Lord will forgive their sins and will be delighted to heal and bless them.

2 Chron 7:13-14 *When I shut up heaven and there is no rain, or command the locusts to devour the land, or send pestilence among My people, if My people who are called by My name will humble themselves, and pray and seek My face, and turn from their wicked ways, then I will hear from heaven, and will forgive their sin and heal their land.*

## Chastisement out of Love

Heb 12:5-6 *And you have forgotten the exhortation which speaks to you as to sons: “My son, do not despise the chastening of the Lord, nor be discouraged when you are rebuked by Him; For whom the Lord loves He chastens, and scourges every son whom He receives.”*

Similarly, our Abba Father would not want to see us suffer eternal fire, for it will hurt Him tremendously. So whenever we sin, He has to chastise us to halt us on our tracks to damnation.

God will send calamities deadly diseases, bankruptcy, sickness, accident, problems, upon His rebellious children. In the OT, it was referred to as 'curses' but in the NT it is 'chastisement'.

Heb 12:10-11 *For they (natural fathers) indeed for a few days chastened us as seemed best to them, but He for our profit, that we may be partakers of His holiness. Now no chastening seems to be joyful for the present, but painful; nevertheless, afterward it yields the peaceable fruit of righteousness to those who have been trained by it.*

Just imagine we caning our own children; it really breaks our hearts, but for them to yield the peaceable fruit of righteousness, we have no other choice. Every time God chastises His sons, He too feels the great pain because He loves us.

## 'Last Generation'

Luke 21:34-36 *"But take heed to yourselves, lest your hearts be weighed down with carousing, drunkenness, and cares of this life, and that Day come on you unexpectedly. For it will come as a snare on all those who dwell on the face of the whole earth. Watch therefore, and pray always that you may be counted worthy to escape all these things that will come to pass, and to stand before the Son of Man."*

This warning from our Lord Jesus Christ that in the last days the great danger to Christians will be accepting worldliness, which will trap them along with non-believers; and they will definitely miss rapture.

1 John 2:15-17 *Do not love the world or the things in the world. If anyone loves the world, the love of the Father is not in him. For all that is in the world — the lust of the flesh, the lust of the eyes, and the pride of life — is not of the Father but is of the world. And the world is passing away, and the lust of it; but he who does the will of God abides forever.*

Whoever loves this world and the things there in, does not love the Father. These are carnal, worldly, proud and covetous Christians.

James 4:4 *Adulterers and adulteresses! Do you not know that friendship with the world is enmity with God? Whoever therefore wants to be a friend of the world makes himself an enemy of God.*

Whoever befriends this world loves this world and the things therein, has committed adultery. The bride of the Lamb who loves the world had made himself an enemy of God.

1 John 3:16-17 *By this we know love, because He laid down His life for us. And we also ought to lay down our lives for the brethren. But whoever has this world's goods, and sees his brother in need, and shuts up his heart from him, how does the love of God abide in him?*

Our Lord has given us an example of true love by dying for us so that we do not have to suffer the fire of hell. We too ought to lay down our lives for our brethren. If anyone lacks mercy and compassion, then he really loves this world more than God.

Mat 16:24-26 *Then Jesus said to His disciples, "If anyone desires to come after Me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow Me. For whoever desires to save his life will lose it, but whoever loses his life for My sake will find it. For what profit is it to a man if he gains the whole world, and loses his own soul? Or what will a man give in exchange for his soul?"*

We are only pilgrims in this world and then we have to leave this earth to our eternal destination. What a pity it will be to find ourselves so happy and successful in this world to be cast down into the everlasting fire.

Doctrines of God always lead us into truth, godliness and holiness, so that we can be conformed into His image and be with Him in His everlasting kingdom. But false doctrines, distorted truth and heresies will always lead to worldliness, carnality, death and destruction leading to eternal damnation.

Brethren, therefore, *since Christ suffered for us in the flesh, arm yourselves also with the same mind, for he who has suffered in the flesh has ceased from sin, that he no longer should live the rest of his time in the flesh for the lusts of men, but for the will of God. For we have spent enough of our past lifetime in doing the will of the Gentiles—when we walked in lewdness, lusts, drunkenness, revelries, drinking parties, and abominable idolatries. In regard to these, they think it strange that you do not run with them in the same flood of dissipation, speaking evil of you. (1 Pet 4:1-4)*

# LG40 Last Days – Perilous Times

## ‘Last Generation’

2 Thess 2:3 *Let no one deceive you by any means; for that Day will not come unless the falling away comes first, and the man of sin is revealed, the son of perdition.*

How will Christians fall away in the last days?

2 Tim 3:1-5 *But know this, that in the last days perilous times will come: For men will be lovers of themselves, lovers of money, boasters, proud, blasphemers, disobedient to parents, unthankful, unholy, unloving, unforgiving, slanderers, without self-control, brutal, despisers of good, traitors, headstrong, haughty, lovers of pleasure **rather than lovers of God**, having a form of godliness but denying its power. And from such people turn away!*

### rather than lovers of God

When Christians prefer or love worldly lusts and things rather than God then this is idolatry. Brethren, Christians in the last days are idolators in this evil last generation, which is just like that in the days of Noah.

Gen 6:5-6 *Then the LORD saw that the wickedness of man was great in the earth, and that every intent of the thoughts of his heart was only evil continually. And the LORD was sorry that He had made man on the earth, and He was grieved in His heart.*

We thank God that He reveals to us each and every one of our abominable practices and wickedness so that we can check our walk and love for Him whether in sincerity or in hypocrisy.

- 1. Lovers of themselves** – today almost everyone care or boast of his own family and no longer care for His kingdom.
- 2. Lovers of money** – not only are Christians lovers of money, the so-called men of God or the anointed televangelists, pastors and church leaders too are extremely covetous.
- 3. Boasters** – there is no fear of God in them
- 4. Proud** – pride led to the rebellion of Satan
- 5. Blasphemers** – these will use His name (including the Holy Spirit) to lie in their testimonies, prophecies, for worldly pride, benefits, rewards and recognitions.

From the list of their ungodly behaviours and indulgences, it looks as though most endtime Christians are actually mockers, hypocrites or unbelievers (not born again and without the indwelling of the Holy Spirit).

Jude 1:17-19 *But you, beloved, remember the words which were spoken before by the apostles of our Lord Jesus Christ, how they told you that there would be mockers in the last time who would walk according to their own ungodly lusts. These are sensual persons, who cause divisions, not having the Spirit.*

### having a form of godliness

These misled endtime Christians have returned back to the old man, walking in the flesh and behaving worse than the heathens. These Christians though confess Jesus as Lord, pray, quote scriptures and testify of His goodness (having a form of godliness) but will not put themselves to trust Him for healing, deliverance, provisions, protection, nourishment, etc. (denying its power)..

Rom 8:13-14 *For if you live according to the flesh you will die; but if by the Spirit you put to death the deeds of the body, you will live. For as many as are led by the Spirit of God, these are sons of God.*

Brethren, do not be conformed to the worldly and wicked ways of endtime Christians. Overcome your sinful and abominable practices, walks and beliefs by your obedience and faith in the word of God and the transformation power of the Holy Spirit.

James 1:27 *Pure and undefiled religion before God and the Father is this: to visit orphans and widows in their trouble, and to keep oneself unspotted from the world.*

# LG41 Last Days – False Teachers

## 'Last Generation'

2 Pet 2:1-3 *But there were also false prophets among the people, even as there will be false teachers among you, who will secretly bring in destructive heresies, even denying the Lord who bought them, and bring on themselves swift destruction. And many will follow their destructive ways, because of whom the way of truth will be blasphemed. By covetousness they will exploit you with deceptive words; for a long time their judgment has not been idle, and their destruction does not slumber.*

In the olden days, false prophets and false teachers misled the Israelites to worship idols.

Eze 44:10-13 *“And the Levites who went far from Me, when Israel went astray, who strayed away from Me after their idols, they shall bear their iniquity. Yet they shall be ministers in My sanctuary, as gatekeepers of the house and ministers of the house; they shall slay the burnt offering and the sacrifice for the people, and they shall stand before them to minister to them. Because they ministered to them before their idols and caused the house of Israel to fall into iniquity, therefore I have raised My hand in an oath against them,” says the Lord God, “that they shall bear their iniquity. And they shall not come near Me to minister to Me as priest, nor come near any of My holy things, nor into the Most Holy Place; but they shall bear their shame and their abominations which they have committed.”*

These depraved priests, who led Israel to sin, were not allowed to enter the Holy Place to minister to God. However, they can still be gatekeepers, slew and offered animal sacrifices and ministered to the people.

Similarly, all pastors and church leaders who are misled in these last days cannot come before God nor minister to Him unless there is true repentance. Thus, they will not be able to receive direct revelation from Him. Without

truth and in darkness, they will teach all types of false doctrines and heresies. Their prayers, requests, petitions and sacrifices also will not be accepted by the Lord.

Proverbs 15:8 *The sacrifice of the wicked is an abomination to the Lord, But the prayer of the upright is His delight.*

Eze 44:14 *“Nevertheless I will make them keep charge of the temple, for all its work, and for all that has to be done in it.”*

Because these depraved pastors, Christian leaders and televangelists are allowed to minister to man, we can see all types of lies, deceptions, heresies, worldly wisdom and showmanship on the pulpits. It won't be long because His judgment come upon these false and covetous teachers unless they repent.

Brethren, reject all false doctrines, distorted truth and heresies. Return to His words. Trust and obey the Lord and keep His words.

Eze 44:15-16 *“But the priests, the Levites, the sons of Zadok, who kept charge of My sanctuary when the children of Israel went astray from Me, they shall come near Me to minister to Me; and they shall stand before Me to offer to Me the fat and the blood,” says the Lord God. “They shall enter My sanctuary, and they shall come near My table to minister to Me, and they shall keep My charge.*

Zadok and his sons stayed faithful to God and they ministered to God in the holy place. Similarly, all pastors, church leaders and Christians who love God by keeping His words will have the Father, the Son and the Holy Spirit dwelling in them.

John 14:23 *Jesus answered and said to him, “If anyone loves Me, he will keep My word; and My Father will love him, and We will come to him and make Our home with him.”*

## 'Last Generation'

James 5:1-6 ***Come now, you rich, weep and howl for your miseries that are coming upon you! Your riches are corrupted, and your garments are moth-eaten. Your gold and silver are corroded, and their corrosion will be a witness against you and will eat your flesh like fire. You have heaped up treasure in the last days. Indeed, the wages of the laborers who mowed your fields, which you kept back by fraud, cry out; and the cries of the reapers have reached the ears of the Lord of Sabbath. You have lived on the earth in pleasure and luxury; you have fattened your hearts as in a day of slaughter. You have condemned, you have murdered the just; he does not resist you.***

In the last days, the economy will be bad resulting in low profits or even losses. However, some owners still want to make or maintain their profits by cutting the pay of staff and this is wickedness. The rich are richer but the poor are poorer and cannot even fend for themselves. But these rich and wicked will be judged with bankruptcy in the coming World War 3.

Deu 26:12 *"When you have finished laying aside all the tithe of your increase in the third year—the year of tithing—and have given it to the Levite, the stranger, the fatherless, and the widow, so that they may eat within your gates and be filled."*

In the olden days, the 11 tribes will tithe 10% of their income to support the Levites and feed the orphans, widows and strangers.

1 Cor 6:19-20 *Or do you not know that your body is the temple of the Holy Spirit who is in you, whom you have from God, and you are not your own? For you were bought at a price; therefore, glorify God in your body and in your spirit, which are God's.*

Our Lord Jesus had bought us with His life and today we and all our belongings including our families are His.

2 Cor 9:7 *So let each one gives as he purposes in his heart, not grudgingly or of necessity; for God loves a cheerful giver.*

God wants to bless us all the time even with His money in our care. As Christians, we do not tithe but fulfill the tithes by giving more than 10% back to His various ministries with a cheerful heart.

Acts 4:33-35 *And with great power the apostles gave witness to the resurrection of the Lord Jesus. And great grace was upon them all. Nor was there anyone among them who lacked; for all who were possessors of lands or houses sold them, and brought the proceeds of the things that were sold, and laid them at the apostles' feet; and they distributed to each as anyone had need.*

In the New Testament church, the disciples; hundreds of them; sold everything they owned in order to evangelize the millions in both Judea and Samaria.

Today, with about 25% Christians in the world, we will need a lot of money to reach all mankind.

**Note:** - all our money is the Lord's and they are meant to be used for His work.

In these last days, all rich brethren should try to give 50% or more of their profits to His numerous ministries, and all low wage earners should give whatever are over their basic needs.

Mark Zuckerberg a Jew, the founder of Facebook, declared that he is giving 90% of his profit to charity and he is not even a Christian.

Brethren, take God's warning seriously for Christians, who heap up treasures in the last days are admonished or possibly cursed (weep and howl) by our Lord, for they are depriving God's ministries of the finance needed.

Brethren, before WW3 show your faithfulness as steward of His wealth by giving all your profits away so that you are not heaping up treasures on earth.

# LG43 Last Days – Mockers and Scoffers

## 'Last Generation'

2 Pet 3:3-5 **knowing this first: that scoffers will come in the last days, walking according to their own lusts, and saying, "Where is the promise of His coming? For since the fathers fell asleep, all things continue as they were from the beginning of creation." For this they willfully forget: that by the word of God the heavens were of old, and the earth standing out of water and in the water,**

## Scoffers in the last days

These worldly and covetous Christians have been frolicking in their lusts for this world that endtime prophecies hurt their consciences. Some, especially the rich and powerful will scoff at endtime teachers because they had been hurt for being cheated into parting with their wealth out of fear of the impending rapture. They were misled by false prophecies and false alarms during these few decades.

**1. Y2K or Year 2000** was the year when most Christians believed the possibility of rapture. Unlearned and misled Christians gave generously to charity and missions with some selling all they had.

**2. false prophecies** – at every single tragedy caused by great earthquake, huge tsunami, volcanic eruption, hurricane or deadly disease, all those false prophets and endtime teachers would prophesy that rapture was imminent.

## 3. snare of the world

Luke 21:34-35 *"But take heed to yourselves, lest your hearts be weighed down with carousing, drunkenness, and cares of this life, and that Day come on you unexpectedly. For it will come as a snare on all those who dwell on the face of the whole earth."*

These rich and powerful Christians love this world and are trapped by the pleasures therein and these too are also endtime mockers.

## Mockers in the last days

Jude 1:14-19 *But you, beloved, remember the words which were spoken before by the apostles of our Lord Jesus Christ: how they told you that **there would be mockers in the last time who would walk according to their own ungodly lusts. These are sensual persons, who cause divisions, not having the Spirit.***

Brethren, God had spent much of His time (20% of NT) in endtime prophecies, yet we dare to ignore all His warnings and teachings. Repent of your ignorance in endtime prophecies and worldliness. Start reading the Bible and keep His words and God will reveal to you the truth of endtime mysteries so that you will be able to overcome the deceptions of the Antichrist.

Eph 2:1-6 *And you He made alive, who were dead in trespasses and sins, in which you once walked according to the course of this world, according to the prince of the power of the air, the spirit who now works in the sons of disobedience, among whom also we all once conducted ourselves in the lusts of our flesh, fulfilling the desires of the flesh and of the mind, and were by nature children of wrath, just as the others. But God, who is rich in mercy, because of His great love with which He loved us, even when we were dead in trespasses, made us alive together with Christ (by grace you have been saved), and raised us up together, and made us sit together in the heavenly places in Christ Jesus.*

Brethren, to avoid His wrath, we must no longer live according to the pleasures of this world nor as sons of disobedience. By keeping His words, we will be able to crucify our flesh and be led by the Spirit of God.

Gal 5:17 *For the flesh lusts against the Spirit, and the Spirit against the flesh; and these are contrary to one another, so that you do not do the things that you wish.*

# LG44 Lazarus – Beloved of Jesus

## **'Last Generation'**

Mark 10:19-21a *"You know the commandments: 'Do not commit adultery,' 'Do not murder,' 'Do not steal,' 'Do not bear false witness,' 'Do not defraud,' 'Honor your father and your mother.'"* And he answered and said to Him, *"Teacher, all these things I kept from my youth."* Then Jesus, looking at him, loved him,"

God loved this young man for He is a just and righteous God and He will love whoever that keeps His commandments.

John 14:21 *"He who has My commandments and keeps them, it is he who loves Me. And he who loves Me will be loved by My Father, and I will love him and manifest Myself to him."*

John 14:15-17, 26 *"If you love Me, keep My commandments. And I will pray the Father, and He will give you another Helper, that He may abide with you forever — the Spirit of truth, whom the world cannot receive, because it neither sees Him nor knows Him; but you know Him, for He dwells with you and will be in you... But the Helper, the Holy Spirit, whom the Father will send in My name, He will teach you all things, and bring to your remembrance all things that I said to you."*

Whoever loves our Lord Jesus will keep His commandments. Our Lord Jesus will baptize him with the Spirit of truth (a new Spirit), who will bring to memory His words, lead and guide him into all truth and also reveal the mysteries of endtime prophecies to him.

John 16:13 *However, when He, the Spirit of truth, has come, He will guide you into all truth; for He will not speak on His own authority, but whatever He hears He will speak; and He will tell you things to come."*

John 11:5 *Now Jesus loved Martha and her sister and Lazarus.*

For our Lord Jesus to love Lazarus, he must had loved the Lord by keeping and obeying His words and commandments and this may be the reason for God to resurrect him to a new life (with the new Spirit) which He is sure will continue to glorify His name.

John 14:23-24 *"Jesus answered and said to him, 'If anyone loves Me, he will keep My word; and My Father will love him, and We will come to him and make Our home with him. He who does not love Me does not keep My words; and the word which you hear is not Mine but the Father who sent Me.'"*

John 11:44 *And he who had died came out bound hand and foot with grave clothes, and his face was wrapped with a cloth. Jesus said to them, "Loose him, and let him go."*

Lazarus died signifying the crucifixion of the flesh. Then, he was resurrected to a new life signifying a new Spirit or the baptism of the Holy Spirit/Spirit of truth by our Lord. Lazarus means 'God is my help'.

Similarly, every born again Christian needs the help of God by trusting and obeying Him and keeping His words. Then, with the baptism of the Spirit of truth, the truth will set us free by crucifying the old man (flesh), who is carnal, wicked, covetous, worldly, rebellious, lustful, sinful. With the empowering of the Holy Spirit, we will be able to live a holy, joyful and powerful but humble transformed life that glorifies God.

John 12:10-11 *But the chief priests plotted to put Lazarus to death also, because on account of him many of the Jews went away and believed in Jesus.*

Likewise, depraved and powerful Christian leaders will persecute, revile and exclude faithful, godly, and Bible believing Christians who love the Lord.

James 1:12 *Blessed is the man who endures temptation; for when he has been approved, he will receive the crown of life which the Lord has promised to those who love Him.*

# LG45 Lazarus – the Living Sacrifice

## 'Last Generation'

Luke 16:19-22 *"There was a certain rich man who was clothed in purple and fine linen and fared sumptuously every day. But **there was a certain beggar named Lazarus, full of sores, who was laid at his gate, desiring to be fed with the crumbs which fell from the rich man's table. Moreover, the dogs came and licked his sores. So it was that the beggar died, and was carried by the angels to Abraham's bosom. The rich man also died and was buried.***

This parable holds the mysteries of the kingdom of heaven. Lazarus means 'God is my help' and the Lazarus who was raised from the dead, loved God. This Lazarus, who also loved God, was highly rewarded to be in the bosom of Abraham just like godly Christians receiving the crown of life.

Mat 13:10-11, 35 *And the disciples came and said to Him, "Why do You speak to them in parables?" He answered and said to them, "Because it has been given to you to know the mysteries of the kingdom of heaven, but to them it has not been given... that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, saying: "I will open My mouth in parables; I will utter things kept secret from the foundation of the world."*

Just like the apostles, Lazarus must have given up everything to serve God thus depending on Him for all his needs, so God placed him in front of the rich man's house. He was full of sores, which were painful signs while serving God in various ministries as below:

**1. In missions** – he suffered by being a sheep amongst the wolves; just like Paul who was often in danger, suffering and persecution during his missions to both Jews and Gentiles.

2 Cor 11:26-27 *in journeys often, in perils of waters, in perils of robbers, in perils of my own countrymen, in perils of the Gentiles, in perils in the city, in perils in the wilderness, in perils in the sea, in perils among false brethren; in*

*weariness and toil, in sleeplessness often, in hunger and thirst, in fasting often, in cold and nakedness.*

**2. In old folk homes** – he has to care, clean, nurse and love the aged like his own parents. Some of these folks are senile, demanding and rebellious like children. Imagine your sufferings just taking care of your own sick parents.

**3. In the children's home** – he has to raise abused, poor, sickly, retarded and neglected kids as his own children. Imagine the pain and difficulties raising your own children.

And also, serving in charitable homes for the abused, deformed, mentally sick, addicts, retarded and immigrants.

Lazarus willingly offered himself to make the lives of destitutes more meaningful but in return, he had to suffer so much pain.

**4. In ministries** – as good shepherds we must bear the fruit of the Spirit, performing what Jesus Himself will do. With love, humility, patience and hope in teaching, admonishing, correcting and helping Christians (sheep) to live holy lives.

2 Cor 6:3-10 *We give no offense in anything, that our ministry may not be blamed. But **in all things we commend ourselves as ministers of God: in much patience, in tribulations, in needs, in distresses, in stripes, in imprisonments, in tumults, in labors, in sleeplessness, in fasting; by purity, by knowledge, by longsuffering, by kindness, by the Holy Spirit, by sincere love, by the word of truth, by the power of God, by the armor of righteousness on the right hand and on the left, by honor and dishonor, by evil report and good report; as deceivers, and yet true; as unknown, and [yet] well known; as dying, and behold we live; as chastened, and yet not killed; as sorrowful, yet always rejoicing; as poor, yet making many rich; as having nothing, and yet possessing all things.***

# LG46 Lazarus – Persecuted Servant

## **‘Last Generation’**

Luke 16:20-21 *“But there was a certain beggar named Lazarus, full of sores, who was laid at his gate, desiring to be fed with the crumbs which fell from the rich man’s table. Moreover, the dogs came and licked his sores.”*

To run missions and charitable homes requires a lot of finance, so God laid Lazarus (His beloved and faithful servant or ministries) at the gate of the rich man’s house, whom God had made a steward of His wealth. God used Lazarus in such sorrowful, painful, and miserable conditions to stir up the rich man’s compassion so that God can reward him as a faithful steward.

## **Who are the dogs?**

2 Pet 2:12,14, 21-22 *But these, like natural brute beasts made to be caught and destroyed, speak evil of the things they do not understand, and will utterly perish in their own corruption.... having eyes full of adultery and that cannot cease from sin, enticing unstable souls. They have a heart trained in covetous practices, and are accursed children... For it would have been better for them not to have known the way of righteousness, than having known it, to turn from the holy commandment delivered to them. But it has happened to them according to the true proverb: “A dog returns to his own vomit,” and, “a sow, having washed, to her wallowing in the mire.”*

The dog is a fallen Christian (just as the fallen angels), who had gone back to his old ways. These dogs know the word of God but not the truth. They are carnal and have become liars, hypocrites and are ‘wolves in sheepskins’.

Rev 22:15 *But outside are dogs and sorcerers and sexually immoral and murderers and idolaters, and whoever loves and practices a lie.*

## **moreover, the dogs came and licked his sores**

Jude 1:16 *These are grumblers, complainers,*

*walking according to their own lusts; and they mouth great swelling words, flattering people to gain advantage.*

These dogs will cause Lazarus to suffer more by their persecutions with lies, false accusations and condemnations thus preventing financial help from the rich man.

Mat 23:13 *“But woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! For you shut up the kingdom of heaven against men; for you neither go in yourselves, nor do you allow those who are entering to go in.”*

## **A dog returns to his own vomit**

Today, these depraved pastors and church leaders are once again covetous and worldly and they make all types of plans (some appearing spiritual) to enrich themselves. They hoard up God’s money (tithes, love offerings, etc.) by laying treasures on earth in fix deposits, stocks, properties, etc. They have robbed God of His money by building their own empires. They prevent the church from giving to His various ministries, through lies, revelries, false testimonies and accusations. They have caused the rich men to look at Lazarus (God’s faithful servant and beloved of God representing His various ministries such as missions, charity, charitable homes, etc.), whom God had sent to bless them, to be a beggar and waiting to rob them of their money.

Phil 3:1-2 *Finally, my brethren, rejoice in the Lord. For me to write the same things to you is not tedious, but for you it is safe. Beware of dogs, beware of evil workers, beware of the mutilation!*

Brethren, for your own salvation, beware of these hypocrites, wicked servants, Antichrists, wolves in sheep’s skin, false teachers, etc. (dogs) for they will surely lead you into damnation.

# LG47 Lazarus – Faithful Servant

## **'Last Generation'**

Luke 16:22-23 *So it was that the beggar died, and was carried by the angels to Abraham's bosom. The rich man also died and was buried. And being in torments in Hades, he lifted up his eyes and saw Abraham afar off, and Lazarus in his bosom.*

The final reward for Lazarus, the faithful servant of God is the bosom of Abraham, which is equivalent to the reward of crown for kings. For the merciless rich man it will be the fire of Hades. Our Lord taught us in great details of the signs of His coming up to rapture in Mat 24, and then how He will judge us according to our faithfulness by our works. Please read Mat 24:45-25:46 concerning His judgments.

## **Faithful servant feeds the sheep**

Mat 24:45-47 *"Who then is a faithful and wise servant, whom his master made ruler over his household, to give them food in due season Blessed is that servant whom his master, when he comes, will find so doing. Assuredly, I say to you that he will make him ruler over all his goods."*

God's faithful servant cares and feeds His servants and sheep with physical food and truth from the word of God.

## **Faithful servant makes disciples**

Mat 25:20-23 *"So he who had received five talents came and brought five other talents, saying, 'Lord, you delivered to me five talents; look, I have gained five more talents besides them.' "His lord said to him, 'Well done, good and faithful servant; you were faithful over a few things, I will make you ruler over many things. Enter into the joy of your lord.' "He also who had received two talents came and said, 'Lord, you delivered to me two talents; look, I have gained two more talents besides them.' "His lord said to him, 'Well done, good and faithful servant; you have been faithful over*

*a few things, I will make you ruler over many things. Enter into the joy of your lord.' "*

God's faithful servant will always make disciples. By keeping His words, he will be able to love his brethren and even lay down his life for them. He will be able to teach them the truth and guide them to keep His words, so that just like him, the Lord will baptize them with the Holy Spirit or Spirit of truth.

John 14:15-16, 26 *"If you love Me, keep My commandments. And I will pray the Father, and He will give you another Helper, that He may abide with you forever — ... But the Helper, the Holy Spirit, whom the Father will send in My name, He will teach you all things, and bring to your remembrance all things that I said to you."*

## **Faithful servant filled with love**

Mat 25:37-40 *"Then the righteous will answer Him, saying, 'Lord, when did we see You hungry and feed You, or thirsty and give You drink? When did we see You a stranger and take You in, or naked and clothe You? Or when did we see You sick, or in prison, and come to You?' "And the King will answer and say to them, 'Assuredly, I say to you, inasmuch as you did it to one of the least of these My brethren, you did it to Me.' "*

God's faithful servant is filled with love, mercy and compassion: Feed the hungry, give water to the thirsty, clothe the naked, visit the sick, and visit those in prison.

Luke 16:14-15 *Now the Pharisees, who were lovers of money, also heard all these things, and they derided Him. And He said to them, "You are those who justify yourselves before men, but God knows your hearts. For what is highly esteemed among men is an abomination in the sight of God."*

Depraved Christian leaders who love money will justify their greed with the Prosperity Gospel thus corrupting the sheep.

# LG48 Lazarus – Humble Servant

## ‘Last Generation’

Luke 16:27-28 *Then he said, ‘I beg you therefore, father, that you would send him to my father’s house, for I have five brothers, that he may testify to them, lest they also come to this place of torment.’*

It is always during pains and sufferings, that a wicked person wakes up from his sinful lifestyle. Only then will he begin to understand the cause of his painful punishment, which will enable him to see the coming judgment upon all those living in similar abominable ways. This will cause him to break away from his own selfishness and begin to care for others.

1 Pet 4:1-2 *Therefore, since Christ suffered for us in the flesh, arm yourselves also with the same mind, for he who has suffered in the flesh has ceased from sin, that he no longer should live the rest of his time in the flesh for the lusts of men, but for the will of God.*

So brethren, rejoice for suffering is used by God to correct us from our sinful ways so that we will be able to bear the fruit of righteousness.

God placed Lazarus right in front of the rich man’s house so that everyone, including his five brothers, can see his pitiful conditions.

Luke 16:29-31 *Abraham said to him, ‘They have Moses and the prophets; let them hear them.’ And he said, ‘No, father Abraham; but if one goes to them from the dead, they will repent.’ But he said to him, ‘If they do not hear Moses and the prophets, neither will they be persuaded though one rise from the dead.’”*

All devout Jews who truly keep the words of God (in Moses and the Prophets) will be saved. They will accept our Lord Jesus Christ as their Saviour. The priesthood, scribes, Pharisees and religious leaders with the exceptions of Nicodemus and some others, were proud and

covetous and could not see the truth to be saved. All those devout Jews who faithfully came back to observe the feast were all saved.

Act 2:5, 37-41 ***And there were dwelling in Jerusalem Jews, devout men, from every nation under heaven... Now when they heard this, they were cut to the heart, and said to Peter and the rest of the apostles, “Men and brethren, what shall we do?” Then Peter said to them, “Repent, and let every one of you be baptized in the name of Jesus Christ for the remission of sins; and you shall receive the gift of the Holy Spirit. For the promise is to you and to your children, and to all who are afar off, as many as the Lord our God will call.” And with many other words he testified and exhorted them, saying, “Be saved from this perverse generation.”*** Then those who gladly received his word were baptized; and that day about three thousand souls were added to them.

Mat 23:13-14 *“But woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! For you shut up the kingdom of heaven against men; for you neither go in yourselves, nor do you allow those who are entering to go in. Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! For you devour widows’ houses, and for a pretense make long prayers. Therefore, you will receive greater condemnation.”*

The religious leaders were blinded by their pride and covetousness. So instead of receiving salvation, they wanted to kill our Lord Jesus and Lazarus because he was raised from the dead by our Lord Jesus.

John 12:9-11 *Now a great many of the Jews knew that He was there; and they came, not for Jesus’ sake only, but that they might also see Lazarus, whom He had raised from the dead. But the chief priests plotted to put Lazarus to death also, because on account of him many of the Jews went away and believed in Jesus.*

## 'Last Generation'

Luke 16:20-21 *But there was a certain beggar named Lazarus, full of sores, who was laid at his gate, desiring to be fed with the crumbs which fell from the rich man's table. Moreover, the dogs came and licked his sores.*

Lazarus is blessed because he made himself poor by denying himself of all worldly possessions, wisdom, abilities, qualifications, for the sake of his spiritual man so that he can follow our Lord Jesus Christ without distraction.

Mat 5:3 *"Blessed are the poor in spirit: for theirs is the kingdom of heaven."*

Luke 9:23 *Then He said to them all, "If anyone desires to come after Me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross daily, and follow Me."*

Just like Paul who was persecuted by fellow worldly Christian leaders, Lazarus faithfully carries his cross daily.

1 Cor 4:10-13 *We are fools for Christ's sake, but you are wise in Christ! We are weak, but you are strong! You are distinguished, but we are dishonored! To the present hour we both hunger and thirst, and we are poorly clothed, and beaten, and homeless. And we labor, working with our own hands. Being reviled, we bless; being persecuted, we endure; being defamed, we entreat. **We have been made as the filth of the world, the offscouring of all things until now.***

Even Paul, a rich, powerful, feared and respected Pharisee before his conversion, was treated as the filth of the world and a beggar. How much more will Jesus' disciple, Lazarus be reviled, humiliated and put to shame by covetous pastors and carnal brethren.

Mat 5:11-12 *"Blessed are you when they revile and persecute you, and say all kinds of evil against you falsely for My sake. Rejoice and be exceedingly glad, for great is your reward in heaven, for so they persecuted the prophets who were before you."*

Mat 10:41-42 *"He who receives a prophet in the name of a prophet shall receive a prophet's reward. And he who receives a righteous man in the name of a righteous man shall receive a righteous man's reward. And whoever gives one of these little ones only a cup of cold water in the name of a disciple, assuredly, I say to you, he shall by no means lose his reward."*

Brethren, when you give to the poor and needy ministries, rejoice for He has given you a chance to be blessed. Also ensure that in your heart, you have given to His disciples and servants who are faithfully running His ministries and they are not beggars. Otherwise you may receive a beggar's reward and this may cause you to borrow money to relief your needs.

James 2:5-9 *Listen, my beloved brethren: Has God not chosen the poor of this world to be rich in faith and heirs of the kingdom which He promised to those who love Him? But you have dishonored the poor man. Do not the rich oppress you and drag you into the courts? Do they not blaspheme that noble name by which you are called? If you really fulfill the royal law according to the Scripture, "You shall love your neighbor as yourself," you do well! but if you show partiality, you commit sin, and are convicted by the law as transgressors.*

# LG50 Lazarus With True Riches

## 'Last Generation'

Luke 16:10 *"He who is faithful in what is least is faithful also in much; and he who is unjust in what is least is unjust also in much."*

Luke 16:11 *"Therefore if you have not been faithful in the unrighteous mammon, who will commit to your trust the true riches?"*

Luke 16:12 *"And if you have not been faithful in what is another man's, who will give you what is your own?"*

If we arrange the unjust and unfaithful together, then we have: *He who is unfaithful to **what is least and the unrighteous mammon which belongs to God** (another man's) then He will also be unfaithful to 'much'. God will not give him true riches which is his.*

Unfaithful Christians who are hoarding unrighteous mammon instead of releasing the money to His ministries are actually serving mammon.

Luke 16:13-15 *"No servant can serve two masters; for either he will hate the one and love the other, or else he will be loyal to the one and despise the other. You cannot serve God and mammon." Now the Pharisees, who were lovers of money, also heard all these things, and they derided Him. And He said to them, "You are those who justify yourselves before men, but God knows your hearts. For **what is highly esteemed among men is an abomination in the sight of God.**"*

Those days, many Jewish leaders were covetous and today most Christian leaders are covetous and they justify themselves with wrong doctrines, deceptions and heresies.

## Those who love Jesus

John 11:5 *Now Jesus loved Martha and her sister and Lazarus.*

For our Lord Jesus to love Lazarus, he must have loved the Lord by keeping His word and commandments. So Lazarus has been faithfully distributing the unrighteous mammon that is money put under his care to the poor, needy, destitute, instead of hoarding it in bank, stocks

and properties.

John 14:21 *"He who has My commandments and keeps them, it is he who loves Me. And he who loves Me will be loved by My Father, and I will love him and manifest Myself to him."*

## The True Riches

Because Lazarus loved our Lord Jesus and had been faithfully distributing the unrighteous mammon which belongs to God, God will give Lazarus true riches which belongs to Lazarus

John 14:15 *"If you love Me, keep My commandments. And I will pray the Father, and He will give you another Helper, that He may abide with you forever – the Spirit of truth, whom the world cannot receive, because it neither sees Him nor knows Him; but you know Him, for He dwells with you and will be in you."*

Because Lazarus loved Jesus, our Lord Jesus will give (baptize) him with another helper, the Holy Spirit (Spirit of truth). This Holy Spirit belongs to him and will abide in him forever. This is the true riches for the Spirit of truth dwelling within us:

1. **teach us all things;**
2. **remember Jesus words;**
3. **guide us into all truth;**
4. **understand endtime prophecies.**

John 14:26; 16:13 *"But the Helper, the Holy Spirit, whom the Father will send in My name, He will teach you all things, and bring to your remembrance all things that I said to you... However, when He, the Spirit of truth, has come, He will guide you into all truth; for He will not speak on His own authority, but whatever He hears He will speak; and He will tell you things to come."*

Luke 11:13 *"If you then, being evil, know how to give good gifts to your children, how much more will your heavenly Father give the Holy Spirit to those who ask Him!"*

## 'Last Generation'

Mat 25:14-15 *"For the kingdom of heaven is like a man traveling to a far country, who called his own servants and delivered his goods to them. And to one he gave five talents, to another two, and to another one, to each according to his own ability; and immediately he went on a journey."*

Our Lord recognized them as His servants so they are born again Christians with the Holy Spirit as their seals of redemption. As His servants, they must have been regularly helping and participating in church activities – bible study, prayer meetings, worship services, caring for the poor, visiting the sick in homes, hospitals, prisons. Because of their willingness to serve Him. God runs His various ministries, just like the craftsmen when building the temple of God.

Mat 7:24 *"Therefore whoever hears these sayings of Mine, and does them, I will liken him to a wise man who built his house on the rock"*

## First hurdle to Perfection

Mat 19:21 *Jesus said to him, "If you want to be perfect, go, sell what you have and give to the poor, and you will have treasure in heaven; and come, follow Me."*

Before our Lord can baptize any of His servant including pastors, bishops, televangelists, Christian and cell leaders with the Holy Spirit or Spirit of Truth, he must first be found faithful to the unrighteous mammon which God will put under his stewardship so that the whole Body of Christ will receive their food in season. In the NT church, Christian sold all and gave them to the church. (Act 4:34-35)

Mat 25:26-30 *"But his lord answered and said to him, 'You wicked and lazy servant, you knew that I reap where I have not sown, and gather where I have not scattered seed. 'So you ought to have deposited my money with the bankers,*

*and at my coming I would have received back my own with interest. Therefore, take the talent from him, and give it to him who has ten talents. For to everyone who has, more will be given, and he will have abundance; but from him who does not have, even what he has will be taken away. And cast the unprofitable servant into the outer darkness. There will be weeping and gnashing of teeth.' "*

Bank and interest are mentioned to prevent covetous pastors from taking them as their own spiritual gifts.

**Wicked:** – Our Lord found that His endtime pastors and servants are unfaithful to mammon for most of them are lovers of money and lovers of themselves (2 Tim 3:1-8). They have enriched the church, and themselves. This has caused His various ministries to be in great need. Christian charitable homes are badly hit for hardly any church supports them. Most of their financial support come from non-Christians. Temple-run charitable homes are more financially sound as non-Christian are trying to prepare their eternal future with sacrifices and good deeds.

**Lazy:** - these covetous pastors, church leaders and the rich would rather hoard the money than searching for the poor and the destitute in order to meet their immediate needs.

The stoppage of funds into His ministries by these wicked servants have caused many missions and charitable homes to close down.

**No wonder, all these wicked, lazy and unprofitable servants will be cast out.**

Mat 19:23-24 *Then Jesus said to His disciples, "Assuredly, I say to you that it is hard for a rich man to enter the kingdom of heaven. And again, I say to you, it is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle than for a rich man to enter the kingdom of God."*

# LG52 Lazarus – Anointed Servant

## ‘Last Generation’

John:3:34 *“For He whom God has sent speaks the words of God, for God does not give the Spirit by measure”*

Our Lord Jesus was given the full measure (7 Spirits of the Lord) of the Holy Spirit for His complete obedience to the Father.

Isa 11:2 *The Spirit of the LORD shall rest upon Him, The Spirit of wisdom and understanding, The Spirit of counsel and might, The Spirit of knowledge and of the fear of the LORD.*

## Born Again Christian

The Spirit of the Lord will dwell in every Christian as His seal of salvation. As he attends church, reads the Bible, etc. God will then give him the Spirit of wisdom to help him to become a ‘doer of the word’ for faith without works is dead (James 2:20-26).

Deu 15:7 *“If there is among you a poor man of your brethren, within any of the gates in your land which the Lord your God is giving you, you shall not harden your heart nor shut your hand from your poor brother;”*

We must be faithful with the money under our stewardship by giving to the poor, needy, destitute, missions.

## Ministries of Christ

Eph 4:7, 11 *But to each one of us grace was given according to the measure of Christ’s gift... And He Himself gave some to be apostles, some prophets, some evangelists, and some pastors and teachers.*

The above teachers, pastor, evangelists, and so on are different from these appointed by God in 1 Cor 12:28.

## Servants with 2 Talents

Once a Christian loves God and keeps His words, then our Lord Jesus will baptize him with the Holy Spirit, and God will give him:-

**1. Spirit of Understanding** – he becomes **His anointed teacher** teaching only truth from His pure word.

**2. Spirit of counsel** – he will be able to use His words and truth to counsel, comfort and encourage his sheep as though our Lord Jesus, the wonderful Counsellor has just comforted them. He is **His anointed pastor**.

These anointed teachers and pastors will disciple, care, nourish, feed, love, comfort, His sheep with truth into His image. These good shepherds run His churches, home cells, charitable homes, Christian groups, ministries, to produce disciples of Jesus.

## Servants with 5 Talents

When God needs the gospel to reach unfriendly, hostile, difficult and dangerous areas, He will empower His good shepherds with additional anointing:

**3. Spirit of might** – he will be able to endure hardship, sufferings, pains, hunger, persecutions, imprisonments, etc. This is His anointed evangelist.

**4. Spirit of knowledge of the Lord** he understands God and His feelings – His hatred of sin, His disappointment when we reject His love, His pain seeing human suffering in hell, etc. This is His true prophet who knows His heartbeat, plan, will, movement, coming events, etc.

**5. Spirit of the fear of the Lord** he knows and understands God and the pains and sufferings seeing His children being deceived and being tormented by eternal fire. This is His apostle, who is fearful that he has not been working hard enough nor put enough effort to prevent all these wolves from destroying the faith of Christians with deceptions, false testimonies, heresies, wrong doctrines, demonic and earthly wisdom, worldliness, in today’s churches.

Mat 25:21 *“His lord said to him, ‘Well done, good and faithful servant; you were faithful over a few things, I will make you ruler over many things. Enter into the joy of your lord.’*

Those faithful to both the 2 and 5 talents received the same rewards.

# LG53 The Rich – Anointed Ministry

## 'Last Generation'

Rom 12:7-8 *or ministry, let us use it in our ministering; he who teaches, in teaching; he who exhorts, in exhortation; he who gives, with liberality; he who leads, with diligence; he who shows mercy, with cheerfulness.*

1 Tim 6:17-19 *Command those who are rich in this present age not to be haughty, nor to trust in uncertain riches but in the living God, who gives us richly all things to enjoy. Let them do good, that they be rich in good works, ready to give, willing to share, storing up for themselves a good foundation for the time to come, that they may lay hold on eternal life.*

The rich brethren must:

**1. Not be haughty** – as long as he realizes that he is just a steward and his riches are from God to give to His poor, needy but faithful servants.

**2. Not to trust uncertain riches but in the living God** – if he is wise he will sell all and give alms and follow (or trusting) Him.

Mark 10:21 *Then Jesus, looking at him, loved him, and said to him, "One thing you lack: Go your way, sell whatever you have and give to the poor, and you will have treasure in heaven; and come, take up the cross, and follow Me."*

**3. Rich in good works** so that all those around him will see Jesus in him, and become Christians or disciples of our Lord.

Mat 5:16 *"Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works and glorify your Father in heaven."*

**4. Ready to give** to the poor, needy, missions, charitable homes liberally.

1 John 3:17 *But whoever has this world's goods, and sees his brother in need, and shuts up his heart from him, how does the love of God abide in him?*

**5. Willing to share** his wealth, blessings, joy and comfort with poor fellow brethren.

Mat 24:45-46 *"Who then is a faithful and wise servant, whom his master made ruler over his household, to give them food in due season? Blessed is that servant whom his master, when he comes, will find so doing.*

**6. Storing up for themselves a good foundation for the time to come.**

Luke 18:22 *So when Jesus heard these things, He said to him, "You still lack one thing. Sell all that you have and distribute to the poor, and you will have treasure in heaven; and come, follow Me."*

Only by his obedience to the word of God will the rich brethren be able to store up for himself treasures in heaven, and a strong foundation with the baptism of the Spirit of truth that will help him to overcome the sins, deceptions and temptations of this world.

Heb 11:24-26 *By faith Moses, when he became of age, refused to be called the son of Pharaoh's daughter, choosing rather to suffer affliction with the people of God than to enjoy the passing pleasures of sin, esteeming the reproach of Christ greater riches than the treasures in Egypt; for he looked to the reward.*

**A merciful brethren looks for opportunities to give to the poor but the wicked looks for excuses to be merciless.**

**Beware of hoarding in the last days**

James 5:1-4 *Come now, [you] rich, weep and howl for your miseries that are coming upon you! Your riches are corrupted, and your garments are moth-eaten. Your gold and silver are corroded, and their corrosion will be a witness against you and will eat your flesh like fire. **You have heaped up treasure in the last days.** Indeed, the wages of the laborers who mowed your fields, which you kept back by fraud, cry out; and the cries of the reapers have reached the ears of the Lord of Sabbath.*

## ‘Last Generation’

1 Tim 6:17 *Command those who are rich in this present age not to be haughty, nor to trust in uncertain riches but in the living God, who gives us richly all things to enjoy.*

The great danger for successful rich man is the silent development of pride which accumulates slowly by continuous successes. Slowly and unconsciously, he will exclude God out of his successes thereby stealing His glory.

Dan 3:28-29 *Nebuchadnezzar spoke, saying, “Blessed be the God of Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-Nego, who sent His Angel and delivered His servants who trusted in Him, and they have frustrated the king’s word, and yielded their bodies, that they should not serve nor worship any god except their own God! Therefore I make a decree that any people, nation, or language which speaks anything amiss against the God of Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-Nego shall be cut in pieces, and their houses shall be made an ash heap; because there is no other God who can deliver like this.”*

After God’s deliverance of the three Israeli youths, King Nebuchadnezzar humbled himself before his subjects and proclaimed the faithfulness of the Almighty God.

Dan 4:11, 22, 25, 27 *The tree grew and became strong; Its height reached to the heavens, and it could be seen to the ends of all the earth.... it is you, O king, who have grown and become strong; for your greatness has grown and reaches to the heavens, and your dominion to the end of the earth.... They shall drive you from men, your dwelling shall be with the beasts of the field, and they shall make you eat grass like oxen. They shall wet you with the dew of heaven, and seven times shall pass over you, till you know that the Most High rules in the kingdom of men, and gives it to whomever He chooses.... Therefore, O king, **let my advice be***

***acceptable to you; break off your sins by being righteous, and your iniquities by showing mercy to the poor. Perhaps there may be a lengthening of your prosperity.”***

Though his mouth praised and thanked God, his heart slowly began to glorify his own abilities. To help him overcome pride, Prophet Daniel advised King Nebuchadnezzar to repent of his sins and iniquities by doing righteous works and by being merciful to the poor.

Brethren, this is good advice for every one of us, for **faith without works is dead.**

Dan 4:30-31 *The king spoke, saying, “Is not this great Babylon, that I have built for a royal dwelling by my mighty power and for the honor of my majesty?” While the word was still in the king’s mouth, a voice fell from heaven: “King Nebuchadnezzar, to you it is spoken: the kingdom has departed from you!”*

The pride of Nebuchadnezzar was revealed when he claimed his greatness by his own ability and God reduced him to be like a cow eating grass. Today, many of our rich brethren may be tempted to steal the glory from God. God will humble them by sending them into bankruptcy, jail terms for corruption, theft, money laundering, sexual crimes, loss of precious ones, removal from practice (lawyers, doctors)

1 Tim 6:3-4 *If anyone teaches otherwise and does not consent to wholesome words, even the words of our Lord Jesus Christ, and to the doctrine which accords with godliness, **he is proud, knowing nothing, but is obsessed with disputes and arguments over words, from which come envy, strife, reviling, evil suspicions.***

It is always wrong doctrines and heresies that destroy Christians' faith and love for God, causing them to stray and become proud, haughty, selfish, covetous, wicked, and worldly.

## 'Last Generation'

1 Tim 6:17 *Command those who are rich in this present age not to be haughty, nor to trust in uncertain riches but in the living God, who gives us richly all things to enjoy.*

God tells us clearly that money is uncertain riches and it cannot be trusted for it can bite us back.

James 4:3 *You ask and do not receive, because you ask amiss, that you may spend it on your pleasures.*

Many times, when our prayers for riches are not answered, it is a sign for us to check ourselves. Do I need the money more than my neighbours? What will I do when I am richer? Many will not be happy when their neighbours are richer and they will seek all avenues to achieve success. Many will use the worldly method and wisdom of unrighteous means such as bribery, deception which God abhors.

The Holy Spirit within us will convict us of sins. If we plan to use sinful means, He will admonish us using His word, but He cannot go against our will to forcibly stop us from sinning. Successes from sinful means will slowly and silently erode our faith in God.

Mat 4:8-9 *Again, the devil took Him up on an exceedingly high mountain, and showed Him all the kingdoms of the world and their glory. And he said to Him, "All these things I will give You if You will fall down and worship me."*

Beware brethren, since God will not condone any unrighteousness then any sinful success will definitely be from the Devil who wants to become our lord and master for he is the ruler of this world.

1 Tim 4:1-2 *Now the Spirit expressly says that in latter times some will depart from the faith, giving heed to deceiving spirits and doctrines of*

*demons, speaking lies in hypocrisy, having their own conscience seared with a hot iron,*

When sinful methods bring us success, it will slowly dull our conscience and slowly make us accept that there is nothing wrong with bribery since everyone is doing it. We justify ourselves for our sinful covetousness.

When our success is out of sinful means (bribery) and yet we dare to testify at the pulpit or to brethren that God has blessed us for the success then we are speaking lies in hypocrisy and without any conscience left.

Eze 28:5-7 *By your great wisdom in trade you have increased your riches, and your heart is lifted up because of your riches," "Therefore thus says the Lord God: "Because you have set your heart as the heart of a god, Behold, therefore, I will bring strangers against you, the most terrible of the nations; and they shall draw their swords against the beauty of your wisdom, and defile your splendor.*

Brethren, this is the greatest danger of all for there is no longer the fear of God in him. With his great successes, He is filled with pride and boasts of his great wisdom and abilities. In his heart he is god, and he is his own boss and does not consider himself as the servant of God, for he is god. He will consider the money as his own for he made it without the help of God, but he will not be able to enjoy it for long when God is against him. The simplest test for these rich and powerful, have you paid your tithes?

**Note:** - If Jews (without the Holy Spirit) could pay tithes, so how much more for Christians who are the temple of God (also the store house of God), give all to His ministries.

Brethren, if you have not given more than tithes as love offerings to God, then you may fall into the miserable category of those who have lost their salvation (departed from the faith).

# LG56 The Rich – Dangerous Dogs & Wolves

## ‘Last Generation’

Luke 16:21 *“desiring to be fed with the crumbs which fell from the rich man’s table. Moreover, the dogs came and licked his sores.”*

Who are these dogs and wolves attracted to the rich men or big and rich congregations?

## The Wolves

Mat 7:15 *“Beware of false prophets, who come to you in sheep’s clothing, but inwardly they are ravenous wolves.”*

Wolves are false prophets or apostates whose destinations is the lake of fire for they have deceived many to damnation. They are the so-called anointed of God and their distorted doctrines and heresies are accepted as new revelations. They still come in the name of Jesus and will curse and persecute whoever that exposes their deceptions.

Acts 20:29 *For I know this, that after my departure savage wolves will come in among you, not sparing the flock.*

These are fallen televangelists and covetous pastors from rich mega churches. Some even indulged themselves into Satanic worship for demonic powers to deceive. Their false prophecies of healings and prosperity are seldom fulfilled. They are very rich and powerful with many thousands or millions of followers and earn the respect of many rich brethren.

## The Dogs

2 Pet 2:21-22 *For it would have been better for them not to have known the way of righteousness, than having known it, to turn from the holy commandment delivered to them. But it has happened to them according to the true proverb: “A dog returns to his own vomit”, and, “a sow, having washed, to her wallowing in the mire.”*

Dogs are disciples of the wolves. These are depraved pastors and Christian leaders who have forsaken the commandments of our Lord in forgiveness, godliness, mercy, love, humility,

gentleness, and have turned back to their old wicked ways. They reject truth and shy away from righteous and holy living.

Mat 7:6 *“Do not give what is holy to the dogs; nor cast your pearls before swine, lest they trample them under their feet, and turn and tear you in pieces.”*

## Wolves and Dogs

1 Pet 1:13-14 *Therefore gird up the loins of your mind, be sober, and rest your hope fully upon the grace that is to be brought to you at the revelation of Jesus Christ; as obedient children, **not conforming yourselves to the former lusts, as in your ignorance;***

2 Pet 2:20 ***For if, after they have escaped the pollutions of the world through the knowledge of the Lord and Savior Jesus Christ, they are again entangled in them and overcome, the latter end is worse for them than the beginning.***

These wolves and dogs will be more cunning and more wicked than the heathens for they know how to use the word of God (light) to mislead and deceive even the very elect. These are difficult days for our rich brethren with all these wolves and dogs around.

Mat 6:23 *But if thine eye be evil, thy whole body shall be full of darkness. **If therefore the light that is in thee be darkness, how great is that darkness!***

1 Tim 6:20-21 *O Timothy! Guard what was committed to your trust, avoiding the profane and idle babblings and contradictions of what is falsely called knowledge— by professing it some have strayed concerning the faith. Grace be with you. Amen.*

Mat 7:22-23 *Many will say to Me in that day, ‘Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in Your name, cast out demons in Your name, and done many wonders in Your name?’ And then I will declare to them, ‘I never knew you; depart from Me, you who practice lawlessness!’*

# LG57 The Rich – Trust the Living God

## 'Last Generation'

1 Tim 6:17 *Command those who are rich in this present age not to be haughty, nor to trust in uncertain riches but in the living God, who gives us richly all things to enjoy.*

Besides the perilous time for Christians in the last days, there is the danger of not trusting God.

Mat 19:23-24 *Then Jesus said to His disciples, "Assuredly, I say to you that it is hard for a rich man to enter the kingdom of heaven. And again, I say to you, it is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle than for a rich man to enter the kingdom of God."*

It is hard for a rich man to enter the kingdom of heaven but if we put our trust in the living God, then everything is possible. Trusting God can only be possible if we humble ourselves and acknowledge that our possessions, successes, and all belong to Him. As good stewards, we must diligently look for missions, charitable homes, to give to and help so that our Lord can reap and harvest where He has not sown.

Mat 19:27-28 *Then Peter answered and said to Him, "See, we have left all and followed You. Therefore, what shall we have?" So Jesus said to them, "Assuredly I say to you, that in the regeneration, when the Son of Man sits on the throne of His glory, you who have followed Me will also sit on twelve thrones, judging the twelve tribes of Israel."*

God has placed Lazarus (those who follow His calling, mission, charitable homes) in front of every rich man's gate as blessings and possibly salvation.

1 Sam 2:8 *He raises the poor from the dust and lifts the beggar from the ash heap, to set them among princes and make them inherit the throne of glory. "For the pillars of the earth are the Lord's, and He has set the world upon them."*

Joseph was sold as a slave to Egypt. He suffered the wrath of Potiphar's wife (an officer of Pharaoh) and was wrongly imprisoned. With God's mercy and favour Pharaoh promoted him to become the prime minister of Egypt.

Similarly, Daniel was taken captive from Jerusalem. With God's mercy and favour, he was promoted to become King Nebuchadnezzar's advisor and prime minister.

Lam 3:22-23 *Through the Lord's mercies we are not consumed, Because His compassion fails not. They are new every morning; Great is Your faithfulness.*

1 Tim 6:10 *For the love of money is a root of all kinds of evil, for which some have strayed from the faith in their greediness, and pierced themselves through with many sorrows.*

Brethren, please acknowledge His love and mercy for you and obey God's word, commandments and teachings for the end is at hand. When World War 3 starts, all your wealth will just disappear and on top of that you will be judged for hoarding it. Be merciful and you will receive mercy.

James 2:13 *For judgment is without mercy to the one who has shown no mercy. Mercy triumphs over judgment.*

Pro 3:5-7 *Trust in the LORD with all your heart, and lean not on your own understanding; in all your ways acknowledge Him, and He shall direct your paths. Do not be wise in your own eyes; fear the LORD and depart from evil.*

When we put our trust in the Lord, we leave everything in His hands. We can then face the future with confidence, assurance, peace and joy knowing that He is walking in front of us and leading us. Fear God and you will depart from all evil.

Psalm 118:4-6 *Let those who fear the LORD now say, "His mercy endures forever." I called on the LORD in distress; The LORD answered me and set me in a broad place. The LORD is on my side; I will not fear. What can man do to me?*

## 'Last Generation'

2 Peter 3:9 *The Lord is not slack concerning His promise, as some count slackness, but is longsuffering toward us, not willing that any should perish but that all should come to repentance.*

The Fourth Seal was supposed to have been opened during the Arab uprising (nation against nation) in 2011, but until now World War 3 (kingdom against kingdom) has not started when a quarter of mankind will be killed.

Most experts expected Israel to attack Iran in 2011 after IAEA confirmation in UN on 8 Nov 2011 of Iran's intention with their nuclear bomb, thereby starting WW3. But on that very day, heavy snowfall blanketed Teheran and Iran (2 months early) making an attack impossible.

Rev 6:7-8 *When He opened the fourth seal, I heard the voice of the fourth living creature saying, "Come and see." So I looked, and behold, a pale (green) horse. And the name of him who sat on it was Death, and Hades followed with him. And power was given to them over a fourth of the earth, to kill with sword, with hunger, with death, and by the beasts of the earth.*

The Fourth Seal is God's judgment. All those killed in WW3 will be cast into Hades.

1 Pet 4:15-17 *But let none of you suffer as a murderer, a thief, an evildoer, or as a busybody in other people's matters. Yet if anyone suffers as a Christian, let him not be ashamed, but let*

*him glorify God in this matter. For the time has come for judgment to begin at the house of God; and if it begins with us first, what will be the end of those who do not obey the gospel of God?*

God will use WW3 to judge His house (Christians) first, where all those killed will be cast into Hades. But before then, God is longsuffering towards us for He wants us to repent of our wickedness and avoid damnation.

1 Peter 2:11-12 *Beloved, I beg you as sojourners and pilgrims, abstain from fleshly lusts which war against the soul, having your conduct honorable among the Gentiles, that when they speak against you as evildoers, they may, by your good works which they observe, glorify God in the day of visitation.*

We are only pilgrims in this world but most Christians have forgotten this and love this world with all their heart. For the last decade or so, God allowed hurricanes, floods, droughts, fires, earthquakes, and tsunamis to make us suffer so that we will become wary of this world. However, majority Christians rejected these warnings and attributed them to worldly wisdom as global warming.

Jam 4:4-5 *Adulterers and adulteresses! Do you not know that friendship with the world is enmity with God? Whoever therefore wants to be a friend of the world makes himself an enemy of God. Or do you think that the Scripture says in vain, "The Spirit who dwells in us yearns jealously"?*

## 'Last Generation'

Rom 9:22-23 *What if God, wanting to show His wrath and to make His power known, endured with much longsuffering the vessels of wrath prepared for destruction, and that He might make known the riches of His glory on the vessels of mercy, which He had prepared beforehand for glory,*

God endures longsuffering by withholding His wrath upon the wicked until those deserving mercies have repented. At the same time, He sees His sheep being deceived, persecuted, reviled, hated, excluded, by these so called godly Christian leaders (wolves and dogs).

Mat 13:27-29 *So the servants of the owner came and said to him, 'Sir, did you not sow good seed in your field? How then does it have tares?' He said to them, 'An enemy has done this.' The servants said to him, 'Do you want us then to go and gather them up?' But he said, 'No, lest while you gather up the tares you also uproot the wheat with them.'*

Jude 1:4 *For certain men have crept in unnoticed, who long ago were marked out for this condemnation, ungodly men, who turn the grace of our God into lewdness and deny the only Lord God and our Lord Jesus Christ.*

These agents of the Devil are in His churches, and they are destroying the faith of His sheep by their heresies and distorted truth.

2 Tim 4:3-4 *For the time will come when they will not endure sound doctrine, but according*

*to their own desires, because they have itching ears, they will heap up for themselves teachers; and they will turn their ears away from the truth, and be turned aside to fables.*

Surprisingly, Christians today love heresies for they are music to their ears. Brethren, do you know that this is hurting God because these brethren are headed towards Hades?

Jer 23:14 *I have seen also in the prophets of Jerusalem an horrible thing: they commit adultery, and walk in lies: they strengthen also the hands of evildoers, that none doth return from his wickedness; they are all of them unto me as Sodom, and the inhabitants thereof as Gomorrah.*

God expects His servants (pastors and prophets) to guard us against these heresies but unfortunately, these servants too have fallen just like those false prophets of old.

2 Pet 2:9-10 *then the Lord knows how to deliver the godly out of temptations and to reserve the unjust under punishment for the day of judgment, and especially those who walk according to the flesh in the lust of uncleanness and despise authority. They are presumptuous, self-willed. They are not afraid to speak evil of dignitaries.*

Your true repentance will please our Father in heaven, Who is the Almighty God and this will be your salvation from eternal damnation.

## 'Last Generation'

Mat 24:4-5 *And Jesus answered and said to them: "Take heed that no one deceives you. For many will come in My name, saying, 'I am the Christ,' and will deceive many."*

## Christ means Anointed (Christos)

In the last days, many false christs, who will come in the name of our Lord Jesus will arise. Their false testimonies of anointing, miracles, healings, empowerment, etc. will deceive many Christians, who do not heed His warnings.

Jam 3:13-16 *Who is wise and understanding among you? Let him show by good conduct that his works are done in the meekness of wisdom. But if you have bitter envy and self-seeking in your hearts, do not boast and lie against the truth. This wisdom does not descend from above, but is earthly, sensual, demonic. For where envy and self-seeking exist, confusion and every evil thing are there.*

The demonic teachings of these false christs are based on worldly wisdom, which leads to envy and self-seeking.

Mat 6:24 *"No one can serve two masters; for either he will hate the one and love the other, or else he will be loyal to the one and despise the other. You cannot serve God and mammon."*

These false christs love and serve money (mammon) and so, deep down in their hearts they hate and despise God. Beware of those rich pastors and televangelists.

Mat 15:8-9 *"These people draw near to Me with their mouth, and honor Me with their lips, but their heart is far from Me. And in vain they worship Me, teaching as doctrines the commandments of men."*

When worldly wisdom is accepted, all their worship will be in vain. So, without the help of the Holy Spirit, these false christs will then resort to lies, deceptions and wickedness.

Mark 13:21-23 *"Then if anyone says to you, 'Look, here is the Christ!' or, 'Look, He is there!' do not believe it. For false christs and false prophets will rise and show signs and wonders to deceive, if possible, even the elect. But take heed; see, I have told you all things beforehand."*

Many of these false christs and false prophets can perform signs and wonders for they have become agents of the Devil with demonic powers. Read the temptations of Satan in Matthew chapter 4.

Brethren, do not be deceived by signs and wonders for the Devil and his agents too can perform them.

1 Cor 1:26-28 *For you see your calling, brethren, that not many wise according to the flesh, not many mighty, not many noble, are called. But God has chosen the foolish things of the world to put to shame the wise, and God has chosen the weak things of the world to put to shame the things which are mighty; and the base things of the world and the things which are despised God has chosen, and the things which are not, to bring to nothing the things that are,*

Brethren, the word of God clearly states that the called (anointed of God) are hardly the rich, powerful, respected and well-known pastors and televangelists, but the poor, weak, despised and excluded servants of God, who trust God and His word.

Despite His numerous warnings, many of His sheep willingly flock to these false christs. This is painful to our Father, who loves us so much that He sent His only begotten Son Jesus, to be made flesh to suffer and die for us. Our Lord wants us to bring all those misled Christians back to Him.

Jam 5:20 *let him know that he who turns a sinner from the error of his way will save a soul from death and cover a multitude of sins.*

## 'Last Generation'

Mat 24:11 *"Then many false prophets will rise up and deceive many."*

Even with the numerous warnings from our Lord Jesus Christ, yet many Christians are still being deceived by these false prophets. This is painful to God seeing His children being misled and deceived and are destined to damnation.

Mat 7:15-16 *"Beware of false prophets, who come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly they are ravenous wolves. You will know them by their fruits. Do men gather grapes from thornbushes or figs from thistles?"*

These false prophets appear as godly Christians in sheep's clothing, and only by their fruits we can distinguished them. What fruits?

Luke 7:24-28 *When the messengers of John had departed, He began to speak to the multitudes concerning John: "What did you go out into the wilderness to see? A reed shaken by the wind? But what did you go out to see? A man clothed in soft garments? Indeed, those who are gorgeously appareled and live in luxury are in kings' courts. But what did you go out to see? A prophet? Yes, I say to you, and more than a prophet. This is he of whom it is written: 'Behold, I send My messenger before Your face, Who will prepare Your way before You.' For I say to you, among those born of women there is not a greater prophet than John the Baptist; but he who is least in the kingdom of God is greater than he."*

Our Lord Jesus told us that John the Baptist, the greatest amongst His prophets lived in the desert and lived on locusts and wild honey. Prophets or full-time workers must bear the fruit of a simple lifestyle and we cannot find one living in luxury as millionaires or the lifestyles of kings.

Mark 10:21-22 *Then Jesus, looking at him, loved him, and said to him, "One thing you lack: Go*

*your way, sell whatever you have and give to the poor, and you will have treasure in heaven; and come, take up the cross, and follow Me." But he was sad at this word, and went away sorrowful, for he had great possessions.*

To become His disciples, as a full-time pastor or worker, we must sell all we have and give to the poor and only then can we take up our cross and follow Him. So, beware of those rich pastors, full time workers who live in luxuries for they are likely the false prophets.

Act 4:33-35 *And with great power the apostles gave witness to the resurrection of the Lord Jesus. And great grace was upon them all. Nor was there anyone among them who lacked; for all who were possessors of lands or houses sold them, and brought the proceeds of the things that were sold, and laid them at the apostles' feet; and they distributed to each as anyone had need.*

1 Tim 6:17 *Command those who are rich in this present age not to be haughty, nor to trust in uncertain riches but in the living God, who gives us richly all things to enjoy.*

Please note that our rich Christian brethren can live in luxuries for they are businessmen living amongst kings and authorities. God has given these luxuries to them to enjoy but not to be abused nor wasted.

Brethren, do not envy the luxurious lifestyles of our rich and powerful brethren who are stewards of His abundant riches. We must uphold them before God for with such great wealth, their dangers are great and temptations are many. Their most common abomination is **Robbing God of His money.**

Mal 3:8 *"Will a man rob God? Yet you have robbed Me! But you say, 'In what way have we robbed You?' **In tithes and offerings.**"*

## 'Last Generation'

Luke 7:28 *"For I say to you, among those born of women there is not a greater prophet than John the Baptist; but he who is least in the kingdom of God is greater than he."*

Why was John the Baptist the greatest prophet though he did not perform any sign?

John 10:41 *Then many came to Him and said, "John performed no sign, but all the things that John spoke about this Man were true."*

Miracles are the works of God and not of man. Note that the Devil too can perform miracles (Mat 4:1-10). So do not judge by signs and wonders alone, for many may be lies or demonic. In the last days, our Lord warned us to stay away from so-called miracle workers, who are false christs and false prophets.

Mat 3:13-14 *Then Jesus came from Galilee to John at the Jordan to be baptized by him. And John tried to prevent Him, saying, "I need to be baptized by You, and are You coming to me?"*

Though John was a highly respected prophet of God, he humbled himself by recognizing Jesus as greater than he, and that he should be baptized by Jesus.

Mat 3:15 *But Jesus answered and said to him, "Permit it to be so now, for thus it is fitting for us to fulfill all righteousness." Then he allowed Him.*

In real humility, John obeyed Jesus' suggestion in the presence of all those present.

John 3:26,30-31 *And they came to John and said to him, "Rabbi, He who was with you beyond the Jordan, to whom you have testified—behold, He is baptizing, and all are coming to Him!".... He must increase, but I must decrease. He who comes from above is above all; he who is of the earth is earthly and speaks of the earth. He who comes from heaven is above all.*

Instead of getting jealous, John humbled himself by admitting that he is only a prophet, an earthly servant of God but magnified and glorified Jesus as the Almighty from above. In obedience, he accepted that his ministry was over and soon to be replaced by the ministry of Jesus.

Phil 2:3-4 *Let nothing be done through selfish ambition or conceit, but in lowliness of mind let each esteem others better than himself. Let each of you look out not only for his own interests, but also for the interests of others.*

Brethren, are we able to humble ourselves by esteeming others better than ourselves just like John the Baptist, the greatest prophet?

The Lord is grieved that the body of Christ is divided because of the pride in the doctrines of denominations and groups. There will only be unity if all are prepared to please Him and do away with their doctrines and humble themselves to His word (the Bible) as the sole authority.

## 'Last Generation'

Luke 7:28 *"For I say to you, among those born of women there is not a greater prophet than John the Baptist; but he who is least in the kingdom of God is greater than he."*

Why was John the Baptist the greatest prophet?

A prophet is one who speaks or proclaims the word of God, which normally warns of calamities and destruction unless there is real repentance.

Luke 3:7-8 *Then he said to the multitudes that came out to be baptized by him, "Brood of vipers! Who warned you to flee from the wrath to come? Therefore, bear fruits worthy of repentance, and do not begin to say to yourselves, 'We have Abraham as our father.' For I say to you that God is able to raise up children to Abraham from these stones."*

Brethren, don't think that as children of God with a loving Father in heaven that we can continue sinning and get away with murder. Unless we bear fruits worthy of repentance, we will have to face His judgment. John warned the multitudes to repent of their sins and also taught them what true repentance is.

Luke 3:10-11 *So the people asked him, saying, "What shall we do then?" He answered and said to them, "He who has two tunics, let him give to him who has none; and he who has food, let him do likewise."*

Mercy is demanded from all of us. How then can we come before God in prayer when His throne is the mercy seat? At all cost, we must care for the poor for they are our blessings and possibly salvation.

Luke 3:12-13 *Then tax collectors also came to be baptized, and said to him, "Teacher, what shall we do?" And he said to them, "Collect no more than what is appointed for you."*

We must be faithful to our jobs or vocation and must not exploit our positions for personal gain.

Luke 3:14 *Likewise the soldiers asked him, saying, "And what shall we do?" So he said to them, "Do not intimidate anyone or accuse falsely, and be content with your wages."*

Luke 3:18-19 *And with many other exhortations he preached to the people. But Herod the tetrarch, being rebuked by him concerning Herodias, his brother Philip's wife, and for all the evils which Herod had done,*

Because John admonished King Herod for his sin in marrying his brother's wife and also all his other evil deeds, he was beheaded. Similarly, our Lord admonished the scribes and Pharisees and was crucified. (Mat 23, Luke 11, etc.)

1 Cor 12:28 *And God has appointed these in the church: first apostles, second prophets, third teachers, after that miracles, then gifts of healings, helps, administrations, varieties of tongues.*

God is grieved that so-called apostles, prophets and teachers today, dare not admonish the sins and heresies of those rich and powerful pastors, televangelists and brethren in churches, workplaces, fellowships, for fear of repercussions.

Eph 5:3-7 *But fornication and all uncleanness or covetousness, let it not even be named among you, as is fitting for saints; neither filthiness, nor foolish talking, nor coarse jesting, which are not fitting, but rather giving of thanks. For this you know, that no fornicator, unclean person, nor covetous man, who is an idolater, has any inheritance in the kingdom of Christ and God. Let no one deceive you with empty words, for because of these things the wrath of God comes upon the sons of disobedience. Therefore, do not be partakers with them.*

Please realize that we must not condemn any brethren but to bring him back to be at peace with God and enjoy His joy and love again.

# LG64 God's Longsuffering – 7

## 'Last Generation'

Luke 17:20-21 *Now when He was asked by the Pharisees when the kingdom of God would come, He answered them and said, "The kingdom of God does not come with observation; nor will they say, 'See here!' or 'See there!' For indeed, the kingdom of God is within you."*

The moment we sincerely accept Jesus Christ as our Lord and Saviour, our sins are cleansed by His blood and the Holy Spirit then dwells in us as the seal of redemption. He offers Himself to be our King, thus establishing the kingdom of God within us. Immediately after our conversion, we remembered that like little children, we obeyed the pastor, whom we accepted as the spokesman of God. Burning up our idols, giving up alcohol, gambling, etc.

We loved to pray and worship Him regularly. We rejoiced reading the Bible and fellowshiping with brethren. We could not stop sharing His goodness and always avoided places and situations of temptations. We had complete faith in Him and never doubted the Bible as the word of God. That was the evidence of our first love for Him. We can safely say that Jesus Christ was indeed the King of our lives.

Rev 2:4-5 *Nevertheless I have this against you (Ephesian church), that you have left your first love. Remember therefore from where you have fallen; repent and do the first works, or else I will come to you quickly and remove your lampstand from its place—unless you repent.*

Have we become like the Ephesian church where we have lost our first love for Him by doubting Him and the word of God?

Gal 4:14-16 *And my trial which was in my flesh you did not despise or reject, but you received me as an angel of God, even as Christ Jesus. What then was the blessing you enjoyed? For I bear you witness that, if possible, you would*

*have plucked out your own eyes and given them to me. Have I therefore become your enemy because I tell you the truth?*

Has the Devil been successful through false teachers using heresies, the corruption of this world and fear to deceive us into doubting His word and making us reject the truth?

Our Saviour Jesus Christ, Who is the Almighty God and also our loving Father, offers Himself to become our righteous King. It is plain stupidity to reject this precious offer of His.

When we love Him and put our complete faith in Him by obeying His word fully, then He will establish His Kingdom within us and once again we are King's kids. Then He will always abide in us and will never leave us (John 14:16-17; 15:4-8), and will manifest Himself to us (John 14:22).

Rom 8:15-16 *For you did not receive the spirit of bondage again to fear, but you received the Spirit of adoption by whom we cry out, "Abba, Father." The Spirit Himself bears witness with our spirit that we are children of God,*

Whenever we are in trials, pains, sufferings, crisis, worries, sorrows, His peace will fill our hearts to comfort us, His joy will be our strength to overcome this world and the temptations therein, and His love will enable us to carry our cross willingly for He is our loving Father.

Pro 3:5-7 *Trust in the LORD with all your heart, and lean not on your own understanding; in all your ways acknowledge Him, and He shall direct your paths. Do not be wise in your own eyes; fear the LORD and depart from evil.*

Let's surrender our lives to Him by TRUSTING Him and OBEYING His word, teachings, commandments, for there is no other way, then Jesus Christ, indeed, will become our King, once we have this child-like faith in Him again.

## 'Last Generation'

Mark 15:2 *Then Pilate asked Him, saying, "Are You the King of the Jews?" He answered him and said, "It is as you say." (Luke 23:3; Mat 27:11; John 18:33-37)*

Our Lord confirmed that He came as the King of the Jews in all the four gospels. This shows the importance of Jesus being made King. Was He enthroned as a King during His lifetime on earth? No, except in mockery!

John 18:36 *Jesus answered, "My kingdom is not of this world. If My kingdom were of this world, My servants would fight, so that I should not be delivered to the Jews; but now My kingdom is not from here."*

He declared that He did not come to be the king of Israel but the spiritual King of the Jews.

Mat 2:2 *saying, "Where is He who has been born King of the Jews? For we have seen His star in the East and have come to worship Him."*

Our Lord made it very clear to all, including the wise men and gentiles from the East, that Jesus would come as the king of the Jews to fulfill the Old Testaments of Judaism, and also that Jesus, the Messiah of the Jews, was indeed the incarnate of Yahweh, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac and the God of Jacob, and not any other gods or idols.

Mat 15:24 *But He answered and said, "I was not sent except to the lost sheep of the house of Israel."*

Mat 10:5-6 *These twelve Jesus sent out and commanded them, saying: "Do not go into the way of the Gentiles, and do not enter a city of the Samaritans. But go rather to the lost sheep of the house of Israel."*

Our Lord came to save the Jews only. So He instructed His disciples to preach only to the Jews and avoid the Gentiles. Thus, after His crucifixion and resurrection, only the Jews were saved.

Acts 4:29-31 *"Now, Lord, look on their threats, and grant to Your servants that with all boldness they may speak Your word, by stretching out Your hand to heal, and that signs and wonders may be done through the name of Your Holy Servant Jesus." And when they had prayed, the place where they were assembled together was shaken; and they were all filled with the Holy Spirit, and they spoke the word of God with boldness.*

After the disciples received the power of the Holy Spirit, they were fearless, boldly preaching to the Jews with signs and wonders. They were united and their faith were so great that they believed the Lord by giving up all they had and making His words as royal decree.

Luke 18:22 *So when Jesus heard these things, He said to him, "You still lack one thing. Sell all that you have and distribute to the poor, and you will have treasure in heaven; and come, follow Me."*

Act 4:32-33 *Now the multitude of those who believed were of one heart and one soul; neither did anyone say that any of the things he possessed was his own, but they had all things in common. And with great power the apostles gave witness to the resurrection of the Lord Jesus. And great grace was upon them all.*

After His resurrection, prophecies were fulfilled by His disciples, who exalted Jesus and enthroned Him as the 'King of the Jews' in the kingdom of God within them (physical bodies) by their obedience in His words, teachings and commandments as His Royal decrees.

Luke 17:20-21 *Now when He was asked by the Pharisees when the kingdom of God would come, He answered them and said, "The kingdom of God does not come with observation; nor will they say, 'See here!' or 'See there!' For indeed, **the kingdom of God is within you.**"*

## 'Last Generation'

John 10:16 *"And other sheep I have which are not of this fold; them also I must bring, and they will hear My voice; and there will be one flock and one shepherd."*

We thank God that He sent Peter (Acts 10) to bring the Gentiles into the salvation of our Lord Jesus Christ and these two groups were made one by the Holy Spirit, making all believers Christians.

Rom 1:16 *For I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ, for it is the power of God to salvation for everyone who believes, for the Jew first and also for the Greek.*

John 18:37 *Pilate therefore said to Him, "Are You a king then?" Jesus answered, "You say rightly that I am a king. For this cause I was born, and for this cause I have come into the world, that I should bear witness to the truth. Everyone who is of the truth hears My voice."*

As Christians, we must enthrone Jesus to be our King by obeying His word as His Royal decrees, so that He can impart truth to us.

John 8:31-32 *Then Jesus said to those Jews who believed Him, "If you abide in My word, you are My disciples indeed. And you shall know the truth, and the truth shall make you free."*

When we abide in total obedience to His word, we will know the truth. And when we have truth which is the revelations of the mysteries and wisdom hidden in the word of God, we will be set free from addictions, lusts, fears, worries, bondages, lies, pride, deceptions and the love of money and the things of the world.

This is a precious promise of our Lord –  
**'Everyone who is of the truth hears My voice'**

Brethren, if we abide in His word, we will know the truth and we will have this privilege of hearing the gentle voice of our loving Father.

Meanwhile, covetous pastors who prophesy in His name and claimed that they always see and hear from the Lord are liars and deceivers. Do not fear them nor submit to their lies, distorted truth and heresies.

1 Tim 6:13-16 *I urge you in the sight of God who gives life to all things, and before Christ Jesus who witnessed the good confession before Pontius Pilate, that you keep this commandment without spot, blameless until our Lord Jesus Christ's appearing, which He will manifest in His own time, He who is the blessed and only Potentate, the King of kings and Lord of lords, who alone has immortality, dwelling in unapproachable light, whom no man has seen or can see, to whom be honor and everlasting power. Amen.*

Brethren, when we keep His words, He is indeed our Lord and King. So, when He dwell within us, He can set up His kingdom within us so that He is truly the King of our lives and then we will be able to hear our loving Father's gentle voice.

John 14:23 *Jesus answered and said to him, "If anyone loves Me, he will keep My word; and My Father will love him, and We will come to him and make Our home with him."*

Rev 19:13-16 *He was clothed with a robe dipped in blood, and His name is called **The Word of God**. And the armies in heaven, clothed in fine linen, white and clean, followed Him on white horses. Now out of His mouth goes a sharp sword, that with it He should strike the nations. And He Himself will rule them with a rod of iron. He Himself treads the winepress of the fierceness and wrath of Almighty God. And He has on His robe and on His thigh a name written: **KING OF KINGS AND LORD OF LORDS**.*

# LG67 Is Jesus Really Your King?

## 'Last Generation'

If we have obeyed His Royal decrees (the word of Jesus), then He is truly our King. Here is a short list of commands from our Lord Jesus.

In Mat 5, we must be salt of the earth, light of the world, fulfill the laws, do not murder, do not commit adultery, do not swear, do not resist an evil person, turn your other cheek, give to him who ask, and so on.

Mat 5:44 *"But I say to you, love your enemies, bless those who curse you, do good to those who hate you, and pray for those who spitefully use you and persecute you,"*

Mat 5:48 *"Therefore you shall be perfect, just as your Father in heaven is perfect."*

Mat 19:21 *Jesus said to him, "If you want to be perfect, go, sell what you have and give to the poor, and you will have treasure in heaven; and come, follow Me."*

Have you obeyed His Royal decrees found in Mat 5?

Mat 6:15 *"But if you do not forgive men their trespasses, neither will your Father forgive your trespasses."*

And also doing charitable deeds, praying and fasting in secret? Or are you serving mammon by hoarding up your treasures?

Mat 6:19-21 *"Do not lay up for yourselves treasures on earth, where moth and rust destroy and where thieves break in and steal; but lay up for yourselves treasures in heaven, where neither moth nor rust destroys and where thieves do not break in and steal. For where your treasure is, there your heart will be also."*

Mat 6:24 *"No one can serve two masters; for either he will hate the one and love the other, or else he will be loyal to the one and despise the other. You cannot serve God and mammon."*

Mat 6:25 *"Therefore I say to you, do not worry about your life, what you will eat or what you will drink; nor about your body, what you will*

*put on. Is not life more than food and the body more than clothing?"*

Are you fearful of what you eat and a health food enthusiast? Don't you realize that after God has created all the vegetables, fruits, and animals, they are good to be consumed by us?

Gen 9:1, 3 *So God blessed Noah and his sons, and said to them: "Be fruitful and multiply, and fill the earth.... Every moving thing that lives shall be food for you. I have given you all things, even as the green herbs."*

Mat 7:13-14 *"Enter by the narrow gate; for wide is the gate and broad is the way that leads to destruction, and there are many who go in by it. Because narrow is the gate and difficult is the way which leads to life, and there are few who find it."*

Do you keep His words or choose whatever you like to keep?

Mat 7:26 *"But everyone who hears these sayings of Mine, and does not do them, will be like a foolish man who built his house on the sand."*

Have you also obeyed His Royal decrees found in Mat 6-7? And what about the other scriptures, have you obeyed them?

Mat 10:37-39 *"He who loves father or mother more than Me is not worthy of Me. And he who loves son or daughter more than Me is not worthy of Me. And he who does not take his cross and follow after Me is not worthy of Me. He who finds his life will lose it, and he who loses his life for My sake will find it."*

Luke 14:33 *"So likewise, whoever of you does not forsake all that he has cannot be My disciple."*

Brethren, we need to spend at least an hour every morning just reading His word so that we will know Him and His decrees. Whenever possible, humble ourselves by bowing down and worshipping Him in our bedrooms to present ourselves before Him. In privacy we can pray, sing and praise Him while driving, walking, doing house work, etc.

# LG68 Last (Days) Church – Rich

## **‘Last Generation’**

Rev 3:17 *Because you say, ‘I am rich, have become wealthy, and have need of nothing’— and do not know that you are wretched, miserable, poor, blind, and naked.*

This is a proud, divisive, selfish and covetous church, which has strayed from the body of Christ.

1 Cor 12:25-27 *that there should be no schism in the body, but that the members should have the same care for one another. And if one member suffers, all the members suffer with it; or if one member is honored, all the members rejoice with it. Now you are the body of Christ, and members individually.*

This church is merciless to the poor and needy brethren in the body of Christ. Being blinded by great wealth, it has lost its vision and has started to build its own empire.

Deu 8:17-18 *then you say in your heart, ‘My power and the might of my hand have gained me this wealth.’ “And you shall remember the Lord your God, for it is He who gives you power to get wealth, that He may establish His covenant which He swore to your fathers, as it is this day.*

Jam 5:3 *Your gold and silver are corroded, and their corrosion will be a witness against you and will eat your flesh like fire. You have heaped up treasure in the last days.*

There should not be any rich church for all tithes and offerings must be used up to support His missions and poor churches, charitable homes. Hoarding up God’s money is covetousness.

Mat 13:22 *Now he who received seed among the thorns is he who hears the word, and the cares of this world and the deceitfulness of riches choke the word, and he becomes unfruitful.*

Our Lord admonished this rich church, that it is indeed wretched and miserable and far from knowing the truth (blind and naked) and is indeed the endtime church.

2 Tim 3:1-2a,4b-5 *But know this, that in the last days perilous times will come: For men will be lovers of themselves, lovers of money, boasters, proud, blasphemers,... lovers of pleasure rather than lovers of God, having a form of godliness but denying its power. And from such people turn away!*

It has a form of godliness in evangelism, casting out demons, praying for the sick, etc. but covetous and merciless.

Mat 7:22-23 *Many will say to Me in that day, ‘Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in Your name, cast out demons in Your name, and done many wonders in Your name?’ And then I will declare to them, ‘I never knew you; depart from Me, you who practice lawlessness!’*

Brethren, let us enjoy His true riches for us while we are still on earth. Let us be rich to the Lord so that we will know the depth of the riches both of the wisdom and knowledge of God! How unsearchable are His judgments and His ways past finding out!

# LG69 Last (Days) Church – Lukewarm

## 'Last Generation'

Rev 3:14-16 *"And to the angel of the church of the Laodiceans write, 'These things says the Amen, the Faithful and True Witness, the Beginning of the creation of God: "I know your works, that you are neither cold nor hot. I could wish you were cold or hot. So then, because you are lukewarm, and neither cold nor hot, I will vomit you out of My mouth."*

God declared that He is a creator who is faithful, truthful and knows our deeds. He classified us into three spiritual characteristic profiles.

Mat 21:28-31 *"But what do you think? A man had two sons, and he came to the first and said, 'Son, go, work today in my vineyard.' He answered and said, 'I will not,' but afterward he regretted it and went. Then he came to the second and said likewise. And he answered and said, 'I go, sir,' but he did not go. Which of the two did the will of his father?" They said to Him, "The first." Jesus said to them, "Assuredly, I say to you that tax collectors and harlots enter the kingdom of God before you.*

The first son was quick to rebuff his father but came around and did as he was told. The second son was quick to pay lip service but did nothing.

### 1. Cold – like first son.

These are quiet Christians who cannot commit themselves to any ministry in the church because of other commitments. They are people whose work goes unnoticed, made sacrifices in secret, and whose good works have encouraged and help many brethren (Matt 6:1-18).

### 2. Hot - true disciples

Christians who are zealous, outspoken, expose heresies, obedient to His word, preachers of the gospel and commit to disciple making.

### 3. Lukewarm - the second son

Jesus used the second son as a metaphor to hypocritical chief priests and elders who were quick to acquiesce to God's commandments but did not commit to practising it. Their religious traditions were merely performances to covet for the praises of men. They were not

sincere and had sinful inner thoughts. So these lukewarm Christians are like the abominable Jewish hypocrites who crucified our Lord Jesus. Luke 16:14-15 *Now the Pharisees, who were lovers of money, also heard all these things, and they derided Him. And He said to them, "You are those who justify yourselves before men, but God knows your hearts. For what is highly esteemed among men is an abomination in the sight of God."*

## Serving God

Col 1:27-28 *To them God willed to make known what are the riches of the glory of this mystery among the Gentiles: which is Christ in you, the hope of glory. Him we preach, warning every man and teaching every man in all wisdom, that we may present every man perfect in Christ Jesus.*

Serving God – the N.T. church gave up all, fearlessly preached the gospel, taught the truth and made disciples of Jesus.

## Serving Mammon

Luke 12:20-21 *"But God said to him, 'Fool! This night your soul will be required of you; then whose will those things be which you have provided?' "So is he who lays up treasure for himself, and is not rich toward God."*

Serving mammon – Christians who use worldly wisdom to run their businesses, lay up treasures on earth and are not rich toward God. Eph 5:11-12 *And have no fellowship with the unfruitful works of darkness, but rather expose them. For it is shameful even to speak of those things which are done by them in secret.*

Mat 6:24 *"No one can serve two masters; for either he will hate the one and love the other, or else he will be loyal to the one and despise the other. You cannot serve God and mammon."*

A lukewarm church compromises God's words with the demonic worldly wisdom. They use the wisdom of worldly successes to adulterate the wisdom of God, thereby producing countless types of heresies.

They justify their sins for hoarding His money in banks, stocks and properties as being good stewards, but in fact they rob God of His money meant for His missions, charities, and ministries.

# LG70 Last (Days) Church – Buy Gold

## **'Last Generation'**

Rev 3:18a *I counsel you to buy from Me gold refined in the fire, that you may be rich;*

For this Laodicean church, our Father insisted that they must buy from Him. Have you ever seen a father telling his child to pay for the food he consumes at home? Brethren, can you see how much this endtime churches are hurting our Father, the Almighty God.

Act 8:20 *But Peter said to him, "Your money perish with you, because you thought that the gift of God could be purchased with money!"*

So, when Simon, an ex-sorcerer wanted to purchase the gift of God, he was accursed.

Everything from God is free, such as salvation, spiritual gifts, anointing, peace, joy and love, forgiveness, helps, miracles, healings, and many more.

Luke 12:15 *And He said to them, "Take heed and beware of covetousness, for one's life does not consist in the abundance of the things he possesses."*

Nowadays, many Christians and churches have coveted, stole or robbed God of His riches and wealth by hoarding them (investing in banks, shares, properties), which are against His command 'not to lay treasures on earth'. God realized that He has no say over it for it doesn't belong to Him anymore. So God insists on these churches using money to buy from Him treasures in heaven (refined gold).

Here, He is showing these miserable, wretched and wicked endtime Christians and churches the ways of repentance, so that He can reward them with great honours and be eternally rich in heaven. Oh! what a loving and merciful Father we have. Hallelujah.

Luke 12:19-21 *And I will say to my soul, "Soul, you have many goods laid up for many years; take your ease; eat, drink, and be merry." But God said to him, 'Fool! This night your soul will be required of you; then whose will those things be which you have provided?' So is he who lays up treasure for himself, and is not rich toward God."*

Luke 12:33 *"Sell what you have and give alms; provide yourselves money bags which do not grow old, a treasure in the heavens that does not fail, where no thief approaches nor moth destroys."*

To show our repentance and obedience, all we need to do is to sell everything except the basic needs that the church owns and send the proceeds to worldwide missions, poor churches, and Christian charitable homes, so that we are once again members of the body of Christ and then we will be rich and have treasures in heaven.

Mat 16:26 *"For what profit is it to a man if he gains the whole world, and loses his own soul? Or what will a man give in exchange for his soul?"*

## **Warnings to End-time Christians**

Jam 5:1-6 *Come now, you rich, weep and howl for your miseries that are coming upon you! Your riches are corrupted, and your garments are moth-eaten. Your gold and silver are corroded, and their corrosion will be a witness against you and will eat your flesh like fire. You have heaped up treasure in the last days. Indeed the wages of the laborers who mowed your fields, which you kept back by fraud, cry out; and the cries of the reapers have reached the ears of the Lord of Sabaoth.*

You have lived on the earth in pleasure and luxury; you have fattened your hearts as in a day of slaughter. You have condemned, you have murdered the just; he does not resist you.

God warned End-time Christians

1. not to heap up treasures on earth in the last days
2. to beware that labourers are fairly treated and they are not crying to the Lord for low and unfair salaries
3. not to waste God's money pleasuring themselves and living in luxury
4. to ensure that faithful and godly Christians (just) are respected, and are not persecuted, reviled and destroyed by false testimonies.

# LG71 Last (Days) Church – Buy White Garments

## **'Last Generation'**

Rev 3:18b *I counsel you to buy from Me gold refined in the fire, that you may be rich; and white garments, that you may be clothed, that the shame of your nakedness may not be revealed;*"

Rev 7:9 *After these things I looked, and behold, a great multitude which no one could number, of all nations, tribes, peoples, and tongues, standing before the throne and before the Lamb, clothed with white robes, with palm branches in their hands,*

All those who can come before the throne of God in heaven are all clothed in white robes.

Rev 3:3-5a *"Remember therefore how you have received and heard; hold fast and repent. Therefore, if you will not watch, I will come upon you as a thief, and you will not know what hour I will come upon you. You have a few names even in Sardis who have not defiled their garments; and they shall walk with Me in white, for they are worthy. He who overcomes shall be clothed in white garments,"*

1. We have to ensure that we hold fast to the truth in the word of God for heresies and sins will defile our garments.
2. We must be watchful and stay faithful to His word, so that when He calls us home or appears at rapture, His coming will not catch us unaware as a 'thief in the night'.

And only then, we will be worthy to be clothed in white robes.

John 8:31-32 *Then Jesus said to those Jews who believed Him, "If you abide in My word, you are My disciples indeed. And you shall know the truth, and the truth shall make you free."*

To know the truth, we have to abide in His word like giving to the poor and needy – obtaining the truth.

Col 3:1,5-6 *If then you were raised with Christ, seek those things which are above, where Christ*

*is, sitting at the right hand of God. Therefore, put to death your members which are on the earth: fornication, uncleanness, passion, evil desire, and covetousness, which is idolatry. Because of these things the wrath of God is coming upon the sons of disobedience,*

## **Other ways of being clothed in white robes:**

1. Overcomer in Sardis church

Rev 3:4-5 *"You have a few names even in Sardis who have not defiled their garments; and they shall walk with Me in white, for they are worthy. He who overcomes shall be clothed in white garments, and I will not blot out his name from the Book of Life; but I will confess his name before My Father and before His angels."*

2. To be a martyr for His word

Rev 6:9,11a *When He opened the fifth seal, I saw under the altar the souls of those who had been slain for the word of God and for the testimony which they held.... Then a white robe was given to each of them;*

3. Overcome the Great Tribulation

Rev 7:13-14 *Then one of the elders answered, saying to me, "Who are these arrayed in white robes, and where did they come from?" And I said to him, "Sir, you know." So he said to me, "These are the ones who come out of the great tribulation, and washed their robes and made them white in the blood of the Lamb."*

4. All those who follow Jesus

Rev 19:11-14 *Now I saw heaven opened, and behold, a white horse. And He who sat on him was called Faithful and True, and in righteousness He judges and makes war. His eyes were like a flame of fire, and on His head were many crowns. He had a name written that no one knew except Himself. He was clothed with a robe dipped in blood, and His name is called The Word of God. And the armies in heaven, clothed in fine linen, white and clean, followed Him on white horses.*

# LG72 Last (Days) Church – Eye Salve

## **‘Last Generation’**

Rev 3:18 *“I counsel you to buy from Me gold refined in the fire, that you may be rich; and white garments, that you may be clothed, that the shame of your nakedness may not be revealed; and anoint your eyes **with eye salve, that you may see.**”*

Our Lord Jesus admonished the spiritual leaders who gave more honour to gold than the things of God. These are worldly and covetous Christians who serve mammon instead of God. They walk only by sight and not by faith. So brethren be free from the bondage of money and live by faith, which is more precious than gold.

Mat 23:16-17 *“Woe to you, blind guides, who say, ‘Whoever swears by the temple, it is nothing; but whoever swears by the gold of the temple, he is obliged to perform it.’ Fools and blind! For which is greater, the gold or the temple that sanctifies the gold?”*

1 Pet 1:6-7 *In this you greatly rejoice, though now for a little while, if need be, you have been grieved by various trials, that the genuineness of your faith, being much more precious than gold that perishes, though it is tested by fire, may be found to praise, honor, and glory at the revelation of Jesus Christ,*

2 Pet 1:5-7 *But also for this very reason, giving all diligence, add to your faith virtue, to virtue knowledge, to knowledge self-control, to self-control perseverance, to perseverance godliness, to godliness brotherly kindness, and to brotherly kindness love.*

Virtue is working out our belief or principle. If we believe that Jesus is our Provider then don't beg, and if Jesus is our Healer, then trust Him completely, and only then we can know the truth (knowledge of His word). After having the truth (been set free), we can have self-control (overcome our lusts and pride).

After having self-control, we will be able to endure great pains for righteousness sake. After having perseverance, we can be like our Lord (godliness) – full of mercy, forgiveness, compassion, etc.

After having godliness, we can truly love our brethren and after having this brotherly love, we will be able to love our enemies and only then is our love perfected.

2 Pet 1:8 *For if these things are yours and abound, you will be neither barren nor unfruitful in the knowledge of our Lord Jesus Christ.*

2 Pet 1:9 *For he who lacks **these things** is shortsighted, even to blindness, and has forgotten that he was cleansed from his old sins.*

**These things** found in 2 Pet 1:5-7 are the eye salve, which the rich and blind endtime churches must purchase with all the wealth they possessed. When we have this eye salve, we will be enlightened and have the knowledge of our Lord Jesus Christ, otherwise we will be short sighted or blind.

**Note:** - ‘confessing old sins’ (i.e. sins before salvation) is heresy.

We thank our loving Father that He has freely given to each of us every good thing for our joy and benefit. He has also shown us the way to perfection and most importantly the entrance into the kingdom of Christ.

2 Pet 1:10-11 *Therefore, brethren, be even more diligent to make your call and election sure, for if you do these things you will never stumble; for so an entrance will be supplied to you abundantly into the everlasting kingdom of our Lord and Savior Jesus Christ.*

# LG73 Last (Days) Church – I Chasten

## **'Last Generation'**

Rev 3:19 **As many as I love, I rebuke and chasten. Therefore, be zealous and repent.**"

Because God loves us, He will rebuke us for our own good and benefit.

Psalm 39:11 *When with rebukes You correct man for iniquity, You make his beauty melt away like a moth; surely every man is vapor. Selah.*

Tit 2:11-15 *For the grace of God that brings salvation has appeared to all men, teaching us that, denying ungodliness and worldly lusts, we should live soberly, righteously, and godly in the present age, looking for the blessed hope and glorious appearing of our great God and Savior Jesus Christ, who gave Himself for us, that He might redeem us from every lawless deed and purify for Himself His own special people, zealous for good works. Speak these things, exhort, and rebuke with all authority. Let no one despise you.*

Heb 12:5-7 *And you have forgotten the exhortation which speaks to you as to sons: "My son, do not despise the chastening of the LORD, nor be discouraged when you are rebuked by Him; for whom the LORD loves He chastens, and scourges every son whom He receives." If you endure chastening, God deals with you as with sons; for what son is there whom a father does not chasten?*

Because He loves us, He will chastise us so that we produce peaceable fruit of righteousness and be partakers of His holiness.

Heb 12:10-11 *For they indeed for a few days chastened us as seemed best to them, but He for our profit, that we may be partakers of His holiness. Now no chastening seems to be joyful for the present, but painful; nevertheless,*

*afterward it yields the peaceable fruit of righteousness to those who have been trained by it.*

Thank God for the present painful rejections, sicknesses, sufferings, persecutions, worries, problems, confusions, revilement, doubts, and uncertainties of the future as His refinements and chastisements. God's chastisements hurt Him more than they hurt us for He loves us very, very much. (When I caned my little son, he suffered physical pain for only minutes but the pain in my heart of hurting him stayed for days)

2 Cor 4:6-11 *For it is the God who commanded light to shine out of darkness, who has shone in our hearts to give the light of the knowledge of the glory of God in the face of Jesus Christ. But we have this treasure in earthen vessels, that the excellence of the power may be of God and not of us. We are hard pressed on every side, yet not crushed; we are perplexed, but not in despair; persecuted, but not forsaken; struck down, but not destroyed — always carrying about in the body the dying of the Lord Jesus, that the life of Jesus also may be manifested in our body. For we who live are always delivered to death for Jesus' sake, that the life of Jesus also may be manifested in our mortal flesh.*

Repent brethren from doubts and unbelief. Have faith in God and be zealous for 'nothing can separate us from the love of God in Christ Jesus'. Our temporal sufferings are for our benefits and inheritance.

Rom 8:16-18 *The Spirit Himself bears witness with our spirit that we are children of God, and if children, then heirs — heirs of God and joint heirs with Christ, if indeed we suffer with Him, that we may also be glorified together. For I consider that the sufferings of this present time are not worthy to be compared with the glory which shall be revealed in us.*

# LG74 Last (Days) Church – Open the Door to Him

## ‘Last Generation’

Rev 3:17-20 *“Because you say, ‘I am rich, have become wealthy, and have need of nothing’— and do not know that you are wretched, miserable, poor, blind, and naked— I counsel you to... anoint your eyes with eye salve, that you may see. As many as I love, I rebuke and chasten. Therefore, be zealous and repent. Behold, I stand at the door and knock. If anyone hears My voice and opens the door, I will come in to him and dine with him, and he with Me.”*

Our Lord is now standing in front of your door and can you hear His knocking? If you cannot, then you are still doubtful, confused, blind and busy in your unproductive works based on worldly wisdom just like the rebellious Levites.

Eze 44:10-14 *“And the Levites who went far from Me, when Israel went astray, who strayed away from Me after their idols, they shall bear their iniquity. Yet they shall be ministers in My sanctuary, as gatekeepers of the house and ministers of the house; they shall slay the burnt offering and the sacrifice for the people, and they shall stand before them to minister to them. Because they ministered to them before their idols and caused the house of Israel to fall into iniquity, therefore I have raised My hand in an oath against them,” says the Lord God, “that they shall bear their iniquity. And **they shall not come near Me to minister to Me as priest, nor come near any of My holy things, nor into the Most Holy Place;** but they shall bear their shame and their abominations which they have committed. Nevertheless, I will make them keep charge of the temple, for all its work, and for all that has to be done in it.”*

Pastors and fellow church leaders, unless there is true repentance, you will not be able to come before God and minister to Him. Without His presence, you will be in total darkness. In

these last days, those church and Christian leaders who are still serving mammon which is an idolatry, will resort to worldly wisdom. They will attract big followings whose itching ears love the plentiful blessings and grace while they are living in sinful lifestyles.

Eze 44:15-16, 23 *“But the priests, the Levites, the sons of Zadok, who kept charge of My sanctuary when the children of Israel went astray from Me, they shall come near Me to minister to Me; and they shall stand before Me to offer to Me the fat and the blood,” says the Lord God. “They shall enter My sanctuary, and they shall come near My table to minister to Me, and they shall keep My charge.”... “And they shall teach My people the difference between the holy and the unholy, and cause them to discern between the unclean and the clean.”*

True and faithful servants, who obey and keep His word, commands, and teachings and only fear Him will be able to hear God’s voice. They will be able to impart His truth and life to His sheep. Unfortunately, many prefer lies, deceptions and heresies.

John 14:23 *Jesus answered and said to him, “If anyone loves Me, he will keep My word; and My Father will love him, and We will come to him and make Our home with him.”*

Our Father God wants to dine with us and re-establish the father and son’s relationship again, then, we can rest assured that His peace, joy, and love will always guide and comfort us. We need to repent of covetousness, worldliness, and from the distorted truth, heresies, and worldly wisdom and then start keeping His teachings and words.

Rev 3:20 *“Behold, I stand at the door and knock. If anyone hears My voice and opens the door, I will come in to him and dine with him, and he with Me.”*

## **'Last Generation'**

Rev 3:20 *"If anyone hears My voice and opens the door, I will come in to him and dine with him, and he with Me."*

The bible, both Old and New Testaments, is a covenant God made with us. So when we fulfill the 'if', then our faithful God will fulfil His part by granting us more grace. Heresies are usually doctrines where the 'if' is left out.

John 14:23a *Jesus answered and said to him, "If anyone loves Me, he will keep My word;..."*

We can sing, proclaim, declare and say that we love God. According to God, if we have not kept His word, we do not love Him.

John 14:24a *"He who does not love Me does not keep My words;..."*

John 15:14-16 ***"You are My friends if you do whatever I command you. No longer do I call you servants, for a servant does not know what his master is doing; but I have called you friends, for all things that I heard from My Father I have made known to you. You did not choose Me, but I chose you and appointed you that you should go and bear fruit, and that your fruit should remain, that whatever you ask the Father in My name He may give you."***

*"whatever you ask the Father in My name He may give you."*

The above is the favourite verse of preachers of prosperity gospel, positive confession, extra grace and other heresies. This promise is given only to Jesus' friends who have kept His commands.

John 16:23b-24 *"Most assuredly, I say to you, whatever you ask the Father in My name He will give you. Until now you have asked nothing in My name. Ask, and you will receive, that your joy may be full."*

Similarly, just before our Lord's crucifixion, He reminded His disciples to keep his word, commandments, teaching, thus fulfilling their part of the contract, His part of the covenant of giving them whatever they ask in His name.

John 14:15-17, 26 ***"If you love Me, keep My***

***commandments. And I will pray the Father, and He will give you another Helper, that He may abide with you forever — the Spirit of truth, whom the world cannot receive, because it neither sees Him nor knows Him; but you know Him, for He dwells with you and will be in you.... But the Helper, the Holy Spirit, whom the Father will send in My name, He will teach you all things, and bring to your remembrance all things that I said to you."***

Similarly, we cannot get the anointing of the Spirit of truth to enable us to understand His truth, will, prophecies, teachings, unless we keep His words.

John 16:13-14 *"However, when He, the Spirit of truth, has come, He will guide you into all truth; for He will not speak on His own authority, but whatever He hears He will speak; and He will tell you things to come. He will glorify Me, for He will take of what is Mine and declare it to you."*

Brethren, if you have signed a contract and yet without fulfilling the contract of payments, you demand the delivery of the house, then your action is lawlessness and wickedness.

Similarly, all these blind, lawless and wicked Christians blaspheme God's name by demanding Him to keep His promise of blessing them when they have not kept their part of the contract of loving Him by keeping His word and commands.

Brethren, remember the **'ifs'**, which will guide you to Him or warn you of sufferings, or damnation. Please keep away from all these wrong doctrines and heresies. Keep His word and commandments, and then our loving Father will manifest in you His joy, peace and love. He will also remind you of your needs, the help, miracles, and healing that you have forgotten to ask Him. Amen.

# LG76 Last (Days) Church – The Overcomers

## **‘Last Generation’**

Rev 3:21 *“To him who overcomes I will grant to sit with Me on My throne, as I also overcame and sat down with My Father on His throne”*

Whoever can overcome the sins committed by the Laodicean church, he can sit with our Lord on His throne to become a king. Just try to imagine how you can become a king in your own state or country. It is an impossible dream.

Only the royalties qualify to become the king and even among the royalties, only the eldest son or the most suitable candidate is made the king. We thank God our heavenly Father, for He has made us to be His sons in Christ Jesus so that we have this opportunity to be a king in the kingdom of heaven.

Psalm 89:14 *Righteousness and justice are the foundation of Your throne; Mercy and truth go before Your face.*

Brethren, only those who are completely righteous and just can sit on His throne. Also, he must be found to be full of mercy and truth. With the help of the Holy Spirit it will not be difficult, if only we are willing and also have the faith to see Him slowly transforming us into His image.

1 Cor 9:24 *Do you not know that those who run in a race all run, but one receives the prize? Run in such a way that you may obtain it.*

In this world, we have to compete against one another causing strife, hatred, contention, jealousy, in order to receive the crown.

2 Tim 4:8 *Finally, there is laid up for me the crown of righteousness, which the Lord, the righteous Judge, will give to me on that Day, and not to me only but also to all who have loved His appearing.*

We thank God that we are not competing against one another to receive the crown but to encourage one another to hate the sins, snares and things of this world until we love His appearing.

Rev 17:14 *“These will make war with the Lamb, and the Lamb will overcome them, for He is Lord of lords and King of kings; and those who are with Him are called, chosen, and faithful.”*

We thank our Lord Jesus Christ the Lamb of God, that He is the King of kings and Lord of lords so that we can become one of His many kings or lords, who are the called, chosen, and faithful.

1 Cor 6:3 *Do you not know that we shall judge angels? How much more, things that pertain to this life?*

Brethren, let us encourage one another to forsake worldly riches and reach out to the eternal reward of becoming His kings to help Him rule over all His subjects including angels. To God be the glory.

Rev 3:10-12a *“Because you have kept My command to persevere, I also will keep you from the hour of trial which shall come upon the whole world, to test those who dwell on the earth. Behold, I am coming quickly! Hold fast what you have, that no one may take your crown. He who overcomes, I will make him a pillar in the temple of My God, and he shall go out no more.”*

All those who have kept His commands and have persevered, these too will receive the crowns to become kings. They will be found worthy and do not need further trials especially the great Tribulation.

Luke 21:34-36 *“But take heed to yourselves, lest your hearts be weighed down with carousing, drunkenness, and cares of this life, and that Day come on you unexpectedly. For it will come as a snare on all those who dwell on the face of the whole earth. Watch therefore, and pray always that you may be counted worthy to escape all these things that will come to pass, and to stand before the Son of Man.”*

## 'Last Generation'

Matthew 24:37 *"But as the days of Noe were, so shall also the coming of the Son of man be."*

God created mankind in His own image. God loves mankind and He came down to the garden of Eden to be with Adam and Eve every evening. But the devil deceived Adam and Eve and caused them to sin. God had to chase them out of the garden of Eden.

Gen 6:1-4 *And it came to pass, when men began to multiply on the face of the earth, and daughters were born unto them. That the sons of God saw the daughters of men that they were fair; and they took them wives of all which they chose. And the LORD said, My spirit shall not always strive with man, for that he also is flesh: yet his days shall be an hundred and twenty years. There were giants in the earth in those days; and also after that, when the sons of God came in unto the daughters of men, and they bare children to them, the same became mighty men which were of old, men of renown.*

The devil is not contented with mankind just losing the glory of God. He used his fallen angels (nephilims means fallen ones) to marry the daughters of man thus producing new human hybrids. These human hybrids with modified human DNA are superhumans (mighty men of renown) and no longer the image of God. Thus God destroyed all of them in the deluge during Noah's time in order to preserve His human race.

Dan 12:4 *"But you, Daniel, shut up the words, and seal the book until the time of the end; many shall run to and fro, and knowledge shall increase."*

In these last days, knowledge has increased beyond recognition. Mankind has discovered the mysteries of God in Science, Engineering, Physics, Medicine, IT, DNA, etc. Mankind has used this knowledge to change the DNA of human. Man is now god and creates these new human hybrids, which are no longer the image of God.

**1. Designer's babies** – by editing or modifying the DNA, we can create a human with any type of colour for hair and eyes, the body

built, intelligence, etc. The modification of the genomes will change the DNA, resulting in the babies being a human hybrid.

**2. Hereditary diseases** – by removing the bad and replacing it with the right gene, all hereditary diseases can be eradicated. This removal or replacement part of the genomes will create a new DNA, which will produce a new type of human hybrid.

**3. Organs from animals** – diseased or damaged human organs can be replaced by organs harvested from rats or pigs by mixing human genes to the animals. These organs contain animal genomes and this will affect the existing human DNA to evolve into different genomes thus producing another type of human hybrid.

**4. Micro Biochip** – by adding a micro biochip into the human bodies to control our body systems by regulating the red and white corpuscles, levels of sugar, cholesterol, minerals, etc. and the destruction of unwanted cells, viruses, bacteria will destroy the set programs of DNA of each individual. So it won't be long before another type of DNA has to evolved by the human body to replace the existing ineffective DNA thus producing another type of human hybrid.

## Wickedness was Great

Gen 6:5-6 *Then the Lord saw that the wickedness of man was great in the earth, and that every intent of the thoughts of his heart was only evil continually. And the Lord was sorry that He had made man on the earth, and He was grieved in His heart.*

God sent the deluge to wipe out the entire human race (except for Noah's family) for they were also extremely wicked. Last days' men including Christians, are as wicked and depraved as those in the days of Noah and God will kill them during World War 3.

2 Tim 3:1-5 *But know this, that in the last days perilous times will come: For men will be lovers of themselves, lovers of money... disobedient to parents, unthankful, unholy, unloving, unforgiving... lovers of pleasure rather than lovers of God, having a form of godliness but denying its power. And from such people turn away!*

## 'Last Generation'

Luke 17:28-29 *"Likewise as it was also in the days of Lot: They ate, they drank, they bought, they sold, they planted, they built; but on **the day that Lot went out of Sodom it rained fire and brimstone from heaven and destroyed them all.**"*

What were the deadly sins of Sodom and Gomorrah that cause God to annihilate them?

Gen 19:4-5 *Now before they lay down, the men of the city, the men of Sodom, both old and young, all the people from every quarter, surrounded the house. And they called to Lot and said to him, "Where are the men who came to you tonight? Bring them out to us that **we may know them carnally.**"*

The people of Sodom were sodomites or homosexuals. Sodomy is an abomination to the Lord and a sin that leads to death. It was an unpardonable sin in the OT.

Lev 20:13 *'If a man lies with a male as he lies with a woman, both of them have committed an abomination. They shall surely be put to death. Their blood shall be upon them.'*

Today, the West who were former Christian nations have approved sodomy and anyone who does not accept sodomy is against human rights and will be charged. These two decades, gay parades worldwide publicly display their debased and shameful lust. Since the last decade, we even have gay and lesbian bishops, pastors and leaders publicly boasting of their depraved homosexuality. We are now living in a legalized gay community with same sex marriage just as in the days of Lot. **God will destroy the West** just like Sodom.

## Why single out Sodomy

Rom 1:24-27 *Therefore God also gave them up to uncleanness, in the lusts of their hearts, to dishonor their bodies among themselves, **who exchanged the truth of God for the lie, and***

***worshiped and served the creature rather than the Creator, who is blessed forever. Amen. For this reason, God gave them up to vile passions. For even **their women exchanged the natural use for what is against nature. Likewise, also the men, leaving the natural use of the woman, burned in their lust for one another, men with men** committing what is shameful, and receiving in themselves the penalty of their error which was due.***

God purposely ensure that we can recognized all these depraved, wicked liars who suppress truth by making them to commit debased sodomy.

Rom 1:28-29 *And even as they did not like to retain God in their knowledge, God gave them over to a debased mind, to do those things which are not fitting; being filled with all unrighteousness, sexual immorality, wickedness, covetousness, maliciousness; full of envy, murder, strife, deceit, evil-mindedness; they are whisperers,..*

Because they are sodomites, they are always filled with **sexual immorality**, deceit, inventors of evil things, unmerciful.

Jude 1:7 *Even as Sodom and Gomorrah, and the cities about them in like manner, giving themselves over to fornication, and going after strange flesh, are set forth for an example, suffering the vengeance of eternal fire.*

They go after strange flesh like sodomy, bestiality, incest, and that was the very reason why God wanted all the Canaanites human hybrids killed.

Lev 18:22-24 *'You shall not lie with a male as with a woman. It is an abomination. Nor shall you mate with any animal, to defile yourself with it. Nor shall any woman stand before an animal to mate with it. It is perversion. **Do not defile yourselves with any of these things; for by all these the nations are defiled, which I am casting out before you.***

## 'Last Generation'

Mat 18:4 *"Therefore whoever humbles himself as this little child is the greatest in the kingdom of heaven."*

To be the greatest in the kingdom of heaven will require our humility in our complete obedience as little children to Him and His words, so that we can be transformed into His image. Let us look into the humility of our Lord Jesus Christ.

Luke 2:7 *And she brought forth her firstborn Son, and wrapped Him in swaddling cloths, and laid Him in a manger, because there was no room for them in the inn.*

Our Lord Jesus Christ the Son of God came in great humility as the sacrificial Lamb:-

### 1. Born in the animal shed as the Lamb of God.

John 1:14 *And the Word became flesh and dwelt among us, and we beheld His glory, the glory as of the only begotten of the Father, full of grace and truth.*

**2. Covered in swaddling cloths as the sacrificial Lamb** – all newly born lambs meant for sacrifices are wrapped with swaddling cloths to prevent them from blemishes.

**3. Lay in the manger as food and water for His sheep** – the manger is used for holding the feed and possibly water for feeding the sheep and also other livestock.

John 6:48 *"I am the bread of life."*

Our Lord Jesus is the bread of life and the living water and for our spiritual food. We only need to believe, read, understand and keep His words.

### 4. Shepherds testified the Birth of the Lamb of God

Luke 2:11-12 *"For there is born to you this day in the city of David a Saviour, who is Christ the Lord. And this will be the sign to you: **You will find a Babe wrapped in swaddling cloths, lying in a manger.**"*

The shepherds were joyfully testifying the birth of the Messiah (Christ) as the Lamb of God drawing parallels to the birth of their lambs.

Jam 4:6 *But **He gives more grace.** Therefore He says: "God resists the proud, but gives grace to the humble."*

No wonder our Lord Jesus had the extra grace because of His complete obedience to the Father. His three and a half years ministry filled with exceptional signs and wonders, love, compassions, and humility had convinced many Jews to accept Him as the Messiah.

Brethren, we too can get this extra grace from our Lord when we humble ourselves to obey His words and will.

Phil 2:8-9 *And being found in appearance as a man, **He humbled Himself and became obedient to the point of death, even the death of the cross.** Therefore God also has highly exalted Him and given Him the name which is above every name,*

John 13:14-15 *"If I then, your Lord and Teacher, have washed your feet, **you also ought to wash one another's feet.** For I have given you an example, that you should do as I have done to you."*

Jesus was born to be a servant in the stable. He served men all His life and even washed the feet of His disciples. Finally, He offered Himself as a faithful servant to men by dying on the cross bearing their sins.

Col 3:12-14 *Therefore, as the elect of God, holy and beloved, put on tender mercies, kindness, humility, meekness, longsuffering; bearing with one another, and forgiving one another, if anyone has a complaint against another; even as Christ forgave you, so you also must do. But above all these things put on love, which is the bond of perfection.*

# LG80 Foundation of God's Plan

## 'Last Generation'

1 Sam 2:8 *He raises the poor from the dust and lifts the beggar from the ash heap, to set them among princes and **make them inherit the throne of glory.** "For the pillars of the earth are the Lord's, and He has set the world upon them."*

God makes the beggars and poor in this world to inherit the throne of glory, for they are rich in faith to love Him by fully trusting and obeying Him.

Jam 2:5 Listen, my beloved brethren: **Has God not chosen the poor of this world to be rich in faith and heirs of the kingdom** which He promised to those who love Him?

## Our Lord Jesus was Poor

2 Cor 8:9 *For you know the grace of our Lord Jesus Christ, that though **He was rich, yet for your sakes He became poor, that you through His poverty might become rich.***

Our Lord gave up His Kingship in heaven to become a servant. He was born not in a house but the humblest amongst the animals in the stable. He grew up as a carpenter, as a simple folk. The Jewish Priesthood rejected Him as the One sent by God even with His numerous signs and wonders performed out of compassion for the affected. Instead, they condemned Him as Satanic and a false teacher. He entered Jerusalem on a mule which was an animal for women, children, and goods instead of a horse used by the rich and powerful. His unassuming entry signified great humility. He could not support Himself and His disciples but depended on women folks to supply their needs.

Luke 8:2-3 *and certain women who had been healed of evil spirits and infirmities – Mary called Magdalene, out of whom had come seven demons, and Joanna the wife of Chuza, Herod's steward, and Susanna, and many others who provided for Him from their substance.*

## His Disciples also gave up All

Mat 19:27-28 *Then Peter answered and said to Him, "See, **we have left all and followed You.** Therefore, what shall we have?" So Jesus said*

*to them, "Assuredly I say to you, that in the regeneration, when the Son of Man sits on the throne of His glory, **you who have followed Me will also sit on twelve thrones, judging the twelve tribes of Israel.**"*

When His disciples gave up everything to follow Him in complete faith and trust, and 'walk by faith' in His provisions, then the highest possible heavenly rewards were given to them. That's why our Lord told the rich man to sell all and give to the poor for it is very hard for a rich man to enter the kingdom of God.

Mark 10:21, 23 *Then Jesus, looking at him, loved him, and said to him, "One thing you lack: Go your way, sell whatever you have and give to the poor, and you will have treasure in heaven; and come, take up the cross, and follow Me"... Then Jesus looked around and said to His disciples, "**How hard it is for those who have riches to enter the kingdom of God.**"*

## Blessings by the Poor

Luke 14:13-14 *"But when you give a feast, invite the poor, the maimed, the lame, the blind. And you will be blessed, because they cannot repay you; for you shall be repaid at the resurrection of the just."*

Concerning the poor, we need to change our mindset that they are not beggars but are sent by the Lord to be our blessings. Feast with them as benefactors and friends as though we are feasting with the rich, powerful and kings.

Brethren, World War 3 is just around the corner, let the poor and needy be your blessings and possibly your salvation by feeding and loving them.

1 John 3:14 *We know that we have passed from death to life, because we love the brethren. He who does not love his brother abides in death.*

So far, we have only covered up to the first three seals and the deceptions of false christs (Mat 24:3-4) with this 'Last Generation' LG-series. Read also the next series 'Book of Daniel' BD-series (fourth and fifth Seals) and 'Matthew 24' MA-series (up to 6th Seal or Rapture).

Bible Study on Endtime Prophecies Vol. 2

# THE ANTICHRIST REVEALED

in the Book of Daniel



Copyright  
© 2018 Pastor Moses Soo

Bible Study on Endtime Prophecies Vol. 2:  
The Antichrist Revealed in the Book of Daniel

'Second Edition 2024 December'  
Copyright © 2018

Scripture taken from the New King James Version®.  
Copyright © 1982 by Thomas Nelson.

Used by permission. All rights reserved.

This book may be copied or reprinted for personal or group study but not for commercial gain or profit.

Printed by Akitiara Corporation Sdn Bhd  
1 & 3, Jalan TPP 1/3,  
Taman Industri Puchong,  
Batu 12, 47100 Puchong,  
Selangor Darul Ehsan, Malaysia

Email : [akitiara@po.jaring.my](mailto:akitiara@po.jaring.my)  
Phone : +603 8061 9988  
Fax : +603 8061 9933

# Introduction

## 'Book of Daniel'

Eze 14:14 *"Even if these three men, Noah, Daniel, and Job, were in it, they would deliver only themselves by their righteousness," says the Lord GOD.*

God proclaimed that Daniel was a righteous man along with Noah and Job. Not only that, Daniel was the only person referred to as the man greatly beloved of God (3 times) in the whole Bible.

Dan 10:11 *And he said to me, "O **Daniel, man greatly beloved**, understand the words that I speak to you, and stand upright, for I have now been sent to you." While he was speaking this word to me, I stood trembling.*

Mat 24:15 *"Therefore when you see the 'abomination of desolation,' spoken of by Daniel the prophet, standing in the holy place" (**whoever reads, let him understand**),*

When our Lord was teaching His disciples the End-time signs, He told them to read the book of Daniel in order to understand the 'Abomination of Desolation' and the Endtime prophecies.

### **Mysteries Reveal in the last Days**

Dan 12:8-9 *Although I heard, I did not understand. Then I said, "My lord, what shall be the end of these things?" And he said, "Go your way, Daniel, **for the words are closed up and sealed till the time of the end.***

Since the Endtime mysteries were sealed until the last days, then theologians will not be able to understand Endtime prophecies. There is no wonder why they were unable to unveil the Endtime prophecies hidden from Daniel 11:29 onwards. They struggled to explain the meaning of the Fourth Beast, the little horn of the male goat, feet and toes of iron and clay, glorious woman in Rev 12, the two beasts in Rev 13, the Harlot in Rev 17-18 and the list goes on.

Commentaries written more than thirty years ago concerning Endtime prophecies are bound to be erroneous. So brethren, do not refer nor consult them.

Earlier prophecies in the book of Daniel were fulfilled in such great accuracy during the Grecian Empire that sceptics and professed believers alike, subscribed to the theory that the book of Daniel was a history record written after the events.

**Wikipedia** – The Book of Daniel is a biblical apocalypse, combining a prophecy of history with an eschatology (the study of last things) which is both cosmic in scope and political in its focus. ... In the Hebrew Bible it is found in the Ketuvim (writings or history), while in Christian Bibles it is grouped with the Major Prophets.

All those living in the last days should understand the Endtime prophecies and events instead of being an opportunist screaming at every strange heavenly sign, earthquake, calamity, plague, warfare, 4 blood moons, Planet X, Jewish feasts, and Jubilees; indirectly making themselves the false prophets.

I believe that this BD series will reveal in detail the coming World War 3, deadly natural calamities, and how God will empower Christians to perform great exploits resulting in the greatest harvest of souls ever. Prophecies will be so detailed and accurate that Satan will once again try to discredit Daniel's End-time prophecies as a historical record written after World War 3.

# CONTENTS

Introduction .....	00
BD01: Destruction of Jerusalem .....	01
BD02: Why was Daniel not killed? .....	02
BD03: The Wise Jewish Youths .....	03
BD04: Mission for Daniel .....	04
BD05: Daniel's Righteousness .....	05
BD06: Wisdom of Jewish Youths .....	06
BD07: Nebuchadnezzar's Dream .....	07
BD08: Nebuchadnezzar's Conviction .....	08
BD09: Nebuchadnezzar God's servant .....	09
BD10: Faith of the three Jews .....	10
BD11: God's Peace with Faithful .....	11
BD12: Nebuchadnezzar's Testimonies .....	12
BD13: Nebuchadnezzar's Pride .....	13
BD14: Nebuchadnezzar's Restoration .....	14
BD15: Defiling what is Holy .....	15
BD16: Evil Scheme to destroy Daniel .....	16
BD17: Deliverance of Daniel .....	17
BD18: Daniel's Vision – First Beast .....	18
BD19: Visions of Second and Third Beasts .....	9
BD20: The Unique Fourth Beast .....	20
BD21: The Vengeance of God .....	21
BD22: The One World Order .....	22
BD23: Fourth Beast's Little Horn .....	23
BD24: Reincarnation of Satan .....	24
BD25: Antichrist killed at Rapture .....	25
BD26: The Two Witnesses .....	26

BD27: The Ram and Male Goat -----	27
BD28: Daniel's Understanding -----	28
BD29: Effective Prayer of Daniel -----	29
BD30: Timeline of the Israelites -----	30
BD31: Preparation of Jerusalem -----	31
BD32: Timeline of Jerusalem -----	32
BD33: Fast of Daniel -----	33
BD34: The First Three Beasts -----	34
BD35: Daniel 11:1-2 -----	35
BD36: Daniel 11:3-6 Fulfilled -----	36
BD37: Daniel 11:7-19 Fulfilled -----	37
BD38: Daniel 11:20-24 Fulfilled -----	38
BD39: Daniel 11:25-27 Fulfilled -----	39
BD40: End of Grecian Empire -----	40
BD41: The Four Beasts -----	41
BD42: Endtime Fourth Beast -----	42
BD43: Identifying Fourth Beast -----	43
BD44: Daniel Prophesied the US Fleets -----	44
BD45: Fate of Iran -----	45
BD46: Fall of Jerusalem -----	46
BD47: Take Away Daily (Sacrifices) -----	47
BD48: One World Religion -----	48
BD49: Abomination of Desolation -----	49
BD50: Christians During WW3 -----	50
BD51: Strong in the Faith -----	51
BD52: Carry out Great Exploits -----	52
BD53: Shall Instruct Many -----	53

BD54: Word of Their Testimony -----	54
BD55: Did Not Love Their Lives -----	55
BD56: Fifth Seal – Martyrdom -----	56
BD57: Fifth Seal – Crucifixion -----	57
BD58: Refined and Purified -----	58
BD59: King of the North is Satan -----	59
BD60: Antichrist a Shia Muslim? -----	60
BD61: Beginning of World War 3 -----	61
BD62: Fall of Israel As Judgement -----	62
BD63: Jordan will be Spared -----	63
BD64: How the West Is Lost? -----	64
BD65: End of World War 3 -----	65
BD66: On the Wing of Abominations -----	66
BD67: Temple of the Antichrist -----	67
BD68: Michael the Archangel -----	68
BD69: Time of Great Trouble -----	69
BD70: Your People Delivered -----	70
BD71: Found Written in the Book -----	71
BD72: Jews in the Last Days -----	72
BD73: Seal the Book Until the End -----	73
BD74: Holy People Shattered -----	74
BD75: Words Sealed till the End -----	75
BD76: Wicked Will Not Understand -----	76
BD77: Daily Sacrifices Removed -----	77
BD78: Blessed Hope or Rapture -----	78
BD79: Messiah’s Timeline -----	79
BD80: Arise, To Your Inheritance -----	80

**'Book of Daniel'**

Dan 1:1 *In the third year of the reign of Jehoiakim king of Judah, Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon came to Jerusalem and besieged it.*

God warned the Israelites to repent of their wickedness but they kept rejecting Him.

Jer 35:15, 17 *"I have also sent to you all My servants the prophets, rising up early and sending them, saying, 'Turn now everyone from his evil way, amend your doings, and do not go after other gods to serve them; then you will dwell in the land which I have given you and your fathers.' But you have not inclined your ear, nor obeyed Me... Therefore thus says the LORD God of hosts, the God of Israel: 'Behold, I will bring on Judah and on all the inhabitants of Jerusalem all the doom that I have pronounced against them; because I have spoken to them but they have not heard, and I have called to them but they have not answered.'"*

**Sins and Abominations of Israel**

Jer 13:27 *I have seen your adulteries and your lustful neighings, the lewdness of your harlotry, your abominations on the hills in the fields. Woe to you, O Jerusalem! Will you still not be made clean?"*

Since Israel refused to repent and continue in its abominable practices, **the Lord told Jeremiah not to pray for them anymore but to send Jerusalem to destruction.**

Jer 11:12-14 *"Then the cities of Judah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem will go and cry out to the gods to whom they offer incense, but they will not save them at all in the time of their trouble. For according to the number of your cities were your gods, O Judah; and according to the number of the streets of Jerusalem you have set up altars to that shameful thing, altars to burn incense to Baal. So **do not pray for this people**, or lift up a cry or prayer for them; for I will not hear them in the time that they cry out to Me because of their trouble."*

**Misled by false prophets**

Jer 23:14 *Also I have seen a horrible thing in the prophets of Jerusalem: They commit adultery and walk in lies; they also strengthen the hands of evildoers, so that **no one turns back from his wickedness**. All of them are like Sodom to Me, and her inhabitants like Gomorrah.*

All these false prophets managed to annul the warnings and prophecies of Jeremiah; for itching ears desire blessings, peace, prosperity.

Similarly, we have been hearing that God will bring great revivals and blessings to Malaysia for the last 30 years. It was also proclaimed that revival flowing from East Malaysia will take this country for Him. Instead, we see Islamisation of Sabah and Sarawak with many Christians having apostate. Our economy is spiralling downhill and the public is suffering. **Where are those false prophets and prophetesses who have distracted us from the sins of the church?**

**Abominations of Churches**

Churches are hoarding God's money in land, properties, stocks, fixed deposits, and investments thus depleting His resources to His many ministries. Churches are building their own financial empire. **With such selfishness, where is unity?** Covetous pastors and leaders are multimillionaires. Many churches have approved sodomy and gay marriages and with heresies rampant, it is difficult for bible believing Christians to survive.

1 Pet 4:17 *For **the time has come for judgment to begin at the house of God**; and if it begins with us first, what will be the end of those who do not obey the gospel of God?*

Brethren, like Daniel, we should be confessing our sins. Fast and pray that church leaders will repent and see the truth, **otherwise God will use World War 3 to judge them.**

# BD02 Why was Daniel not killed?

## 'Book of Daniel'

Dan 1:3, 6 *Then the king instructed Ashpenaz, the master of his eunuchs, to bring some of the children of Israel and some of the king's descendants and some of the nobles... Now from among those of the sons of Judah were Daniel, Hananiah, Mishael, and Azariah."*

Most of the Israelites were killed with just over 3,000 were taken as captives to Babylon out of possibly 1 million or more from Judah and Jerusalem. Is it by any chance that these were saved by divine intervention?

## King's children, Priesthood killed

Jer 52:9-10, 14, 24 *So they took the king and brought him up to the king of Babylon at Riblah in the land of Hamath, and he pronounced judgment on him. Then the king of Babylon killed the sons of Zedekiah before his eyes. And he killed all the princes of Judah in Riblah... And all the army of the Chaldeans who were with the captain of the guard broke down all the walls of Jerusalem all around... The captain of the guard took Seraiah the chief priest, Zephaniah the second priest, and the three doorkeepers.*

All the children of King Zedekiah along with some priesthood and Jewish leaders were killed.

Jer 27:8-9, 17 *'And it shall be, that the nation and kingdom which will not serve Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon, and which will not put its neck under the yoke of the king of Babylon, that nation I will punish,' says the LORD, 'with the sword, the famine, and the pestilence, until I have consumed them by his hand. Therefore do not listen to your prophets, your diviners, your dreamers, your soothsayers, or your sorcerers, who speak to you, saying, "You shall not serve the king of Babylon."... 'Do not listen to them; serve the king of Babylon, and live! Why should this city be laid waste?'*

Since Israel had rejected the many warnings to repent, the final prophecies by Jeremiah

were the destruction of Jerusalem. God told the Israelites to surrender to King Nebuchadnezzar and to serve him for seventy years. All those who rejected His commands were killed.

Although those who obeyed Jeremiah and those who surrendered were prevented from leaving Jerusalem, yet they together with Daniel were saved.

Thank God that He is faithful to His words and promises.

## Deliverance by God

2 Pet 2:6-9 *and turning the cities of Sodom and Gomorrah into ashes, condemned them to destruction, making them an example to those who afterward would live ungodly; and delivered righteous Lot, who was oppressed by the filthy conduct of the wicked (for that righteous man, dwelling among them, tormented his righteous soul from day to day by seeing and hearing their lawless deeds)—then **the Lord knows how to deliver the godly out of temptations and to reserve the unjust under punishment for the day of judgment,***

Just as God had delivered the righteous Lot and 3000 Israelites from death, He will also deliver Christians, who have kept His words, who have believed in the destruction of Jerusalem in World War 3, and those who have trusted His Endtime prophecies.

Luke 21:20-22, 24 *"But when you see Jerusalem surrounded by armies, then know that its desolation is near. Then let those who are in Judea flee to the mountains, let those who are in the midst of her depart, and let not those who are in the country enter her. **For these are the days of vengeance, that all things which are written may be fulfilled... And they will fall by the edge of the sword, and be led away captive into all nations. And Jerusalem will be trampled by Gentiles until the times of the Gentiles are fulfilled."***

**'Book of Daniel'**

Dan 1:3-4 *Then the king instructed Ashpenaz, the master of his eunuchs, to bring some of the children of Israel and some of the king's descendants and some of the nobles, young men in whom there was no blemish, but good-looking, gifted in all wisdom, possessing knowledge and quick to understand, who had ability to serve in the king's palace, and whom they might teach the language and literature of the Chaldeans.*

All Jewish youths were supposed to be educated and knowledgeable in the laws of God for every parent is mandated to teach their children. In fact, Jewish children are supposed to memorize and understand Moses' laws.

Then, how come so few youths were saved?

Deu 11:18-19 *"Therefore you shall lay up these words of mine in your heart and in your soul, and bind them as a sign on your hand, and they shall be as frontlets between your eyes. You shall teach them to your children, speaking of them when you sit in your house, when you walk by the way, when you lie down, and when you rise up."*

**Rejecting God's Will**

Jer 35:15 *"I have also sent to you all My servants the prophets, rising up early and sending them, saying, 'Turn now everyone from his evil way, amend your doings, and do not go after other gods to serve them; then you will dwell in the land which I have given you and your fathers.' But you have not inclined your ear, nor obeyed Me.*

Since Israel refused to obey the word of God and to repent of their evil ways, the Israelites would not teach their children the word of God, which they had rejected. Without the word of God and the truth, these youths could not believe it was God's will for Jerusalem to be conquered by the Babylonians.

Jer 27:14-15, 17 *"Therefore do not listen to the words of the prophets who speak to you, saying, 'You shall not serve the king of*

*Babylon,' for they prophesy a lie to you; for I have not sent them," says the LORD, "yet they prophesy a lie in My name, that I may drive you out, and that you may perish, you and the prophets who prophesy to you... 'Do not listen to them; serve the king of Babylon, and live! Why should this city be laid waste?"*

All those who believed the false prophets promising victories, peace and God's deliverance were all killed trying to fight off the enemies.

Similarly, Christians who cannot believe that it is God's will that Jerusalem, US, UK, and EU (former Christian nations) will be destroyed by Iran in the coming World War 3, will not teach nor talk about this truth. They would rather embrace lies and false prophecies of peace and prosperity.

**Submitting to God's Will**

Dan 9:2 *in the first year of his reign I, Daniel, understood by the books the number of the years specified by the word of the LORD through Jeremiah the prophet, that He would accomplish seventy years in the desolations of Jerusalem.*

Knowing that it was God's will for them to serve the Babylonians for seventy years, these Jewish youths had decided to live in peace and served the Babylonians faithfully as though they were serving God. Because of their peace and faithfulness, they were treated more favourably than those from other nations.

Jer 29:6-7 *Take wives and beget sons and daughters; and take wives for your sons and give your daughters to husbands, so that they may bear sons and daughters—that you may be increased there, and not diminished. **And seek the peace of the city where I have caused you to be carried away captive, and pray to the LORD for it; for in its peace you will have peace.**"*

**'Book of Daniel'**

Dan 1:5-6 *And the king appointed for them a daily provision of the king's delicacies and of the wine which he drank, and three years of training for them, so that at the end of that time they might serve before the king. Now from among those of the sons of Judah were Daniel, Hananiah, Mishael, and Azariah.*

God had shown to Daniel and the Israelites **the vision** that

1. the Babylonians would conquer Jerusalem and burned it to the ground,
2. the Israelites would be taken as captives to Babylon for seventy years,
3. not to listen to the false prophets.

**and also their missions** that

1. they must serve the Babylonians,
2. settle down and bear children,
3. live in peace with all.

With these visions and missions, the Israelites were able to live peacefully in exile while joyfully and faithfully serving the Babylonians.

Whereas this captives from the other nations will be living in sorrows, pains and hatred for the death of their beloved family members and friends, the destruction of their cities and countries and the present sufferings. They would be planning revenge and rebellion.

*Amos 3:7-8 Surely the Lord GOD does nothing, unless He reveals His secret to His servants the prophets. A lion has roared! Who will not fear? The Lord GOD has spoken! Who can but prophesy?*

God kept His words that He would reveal His secrets and plans to His prophets before He put them into action.

**Note** – many prophets had prophesied the destruction of Jerusalem because of the Israelites refusal to repent of their sins, idolatry, abominable practices, etc.

*Hos 4:1-2,12 Hear the word of the LORD, you children of Israel, for the LORD brings a charge*

*against the inhabitants of the land: "There is no truth or mercy or knowledge of God in the land. By swearing and lying, killing and stealing and committing adultery, they break all restraint, with bloodshed upon bloodshed... My people ask counsel from their wooden idols, and their staff informs them. For the spirit of harlotry has caused [them] to stray, And they have played the harlot against their God.*

*Heb 1:1-2 God, who at various times and in various ways spoke in time past to the fathers by the prophets, has in these last days spoken to us by His Son, whom He has appointed heir of all things, through whom also He made the worlds;*

I thank God that our Lord Jesus has revealed all the coming events in the prophecies found in the four Gospels, Epistles, etc.

I thank God that He has also given us the Spirit of truth to teach us all things and guide us into all truth.

*John 14:26; 16:13 "But the Helper, the Holy Spirit, whom the Father will send in My name, He will teach you all things, and bring to your remembrance all things that I said to you... However, when He, the Spirit of truth, has come, He will guide you into all truth; for He will not speak on His own authority, but whatever He hears He will speak; and He will tell you things to come."*

**Mission for Endtime Christians**

Similarly, like Daniel, Christians who know their God and given the vision of the coming World War 3 will be looking forward to do great exploits. They know that God with signs and wonders, will empower them to care, nurse, feed, heal, etc. for all those badly affected by World War 3 resulting to hundreds of millions being saved. They will be rejoicing while discipling all these new converts so that they can overcome the coming deceptions of the Antichrist during the wrath of Satan and are found worthy to become the bride of the Lamb.

**'Book of Daniel'**

Dan 1:5-6, 8 *And the king appointed for them a daily provision of the king's delicacies and of the wine which he drank, and three years of training for them, so that at the end of that time they might serve before the king. Now from among those of the sons of Judah were Daniel, Hananiah, Mishael, and Azariah... But Daniel purposed in his heart that he would not defile himself with the portion of the king's delicacies, nor with the wine which he drank; therefore he requested of the chief of the eunuchs that he might not defile himself.*

Though Daniel was living in luxury and sharing the goodies meant for the king, yet he stayed faithful to His belief in Yahweh. He would rather be a vegetarian than eating the delicious food which was unclean. No wonder he was considered a righteous man along with Noah and Job in Eze 14:14, 20.

Unfortunately, many Christians today call some abominations as blessings from God because they enjoy indulging in the lusts and sinful practices.

Luke 16:14-15 *Now the Pharisees, who were lovers of money, also heard all these things, and they derided Him. And He said to them, "You are those who justify yourselves before men, but God knows your hearts. For what is highly esteemed among men is an abomination in the sight of God.*

Dan 1:10,12-14 *And the chief of the eunuchs said to Daniel, "I fear my lord the king, who has appointed your food and drink. For why should he see your faces looking worse than the young men who are your age? Then you would endanger my head before the king..." "Please test your servants for ten days, and let them give us vegetables to eat and water to drink. Then let our appearance be examined before you, and the appearance of the young men who eat the portion of the king's delicacies; and as you see fit, so deal with your servants." So he consented with them in this matter, and tested them ten days.*

Daniel, a man of wisdom, pleaded with the eunuch who was in charge to test him for only ten days. If his appearance was worse than the others, he would submit to whatever decision the eunuch imposed.

Daniel did not mention Yahweh for he knew that no gentile will believe Yahweh is the Almighty God because the Israelites were defeated by the Babylonians, whose God was supposedly greater and more powerful.

Similarly, a sinning Christian (drunkard, gambler, drug addict, etc.) is not effective in preaching His gospel while drinking or gambling. Until he has repented and has been transformed, will his testimonies be effective for then, the non-believers can see the miracles of our Almighty God working in him.

Dan 1:14-16 *So he consented with them in this matter, and tested them ten days. And at the end of ten days their features appeared better and fatter in flesh than all the young men who ate the portion of the king's delicacies. Thus **the steward took away their portion of delicacies and the wine that they were to drink, and gave them vegetables.***

Non believers can only believe what they can see. So, when the eunuch saw that the four Jews were healthier than the others, he was convinced and allowed them to be vegetarians.

**Note** – as Christians, we walk by faith in the word of God and no longer by sight.

John 20:29 *Jesus said to him, "Thomas, because you have seen Me, you have believed. Blessed are those who have not seen and yet have believed."*

Mat 5:6 *"Blessed are those who hunger and thirst for righteousness, for they shall be filled."*

Whenever a Christian sincerely wants to be righteous by obeying His words and will, God will be delighted to fulfil his desire.

Dan 1:17 *As for these four young men, God gave them knowledge and skill in all literature and wisdom; and Daniel had understanding in all visions and dreams.*

These four Jewish youths were prepared to suffer by keeping God's commandments for they feared God more than the king. So, God fulfilled their righteous desires and also fulfilled His promise that they would be granted knowledge, understanding and wisdom, when they kept His words.

Psalm 111:10 *The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom; a good understanding have all those who do His commandments. His praise endures forever.*

***and Daniel had understanding in all visions and dreams***

However, Daniel the leader of the four was given extra gifting for he was able to understand all visions and dreams. Brethren, walk out your faith in the word of God and just like Daniel, you may be found worthy of getting extra gifting or anointing, for faith without works is dead. (Jam 2:20, 26)

2 King 19:10-12 *“Thus you shall speak to Hezekiah king of Judah, saying: ‘Do not let your God in whom you trust deceive you, saying, “Jerusalem shall not be given into the hand of the king of Assyria. Look! You have heard what the kings of Assyria have done to all lands by utterly destroying them; and shall you be delivered? Have the gods of the nations delivered those whom my fathers have destroyed, Gozan and Haran and Rezep, and the people of Eden who were in Telassar?’*

God empowered Daniel with the gifts of understanding visions and dreams so that these could convince King Nebuchadnezzar that Yahweh is the Almighty God, the Creator of heaven and earth. The God of Israel was considered inferior to the gods of the Babylonians, who were the conquerors.

Dan 2:9-11 *“if you do not make known the dream to me, there is only one decree for you! For you have agreed to speak lying and corrupt words before me till the time has changed. Therefore tell me the dream, and I shall know that you can give me its interpretation.” The Chaldeans answered the king, and said, “There is not a man on earth who can tell the king's matter; therefore no king, lord, or ruler has ever asked such things of any magician, astrologer, or Chaldean. It is a difficult thing that the king requests, and **there is no other who can tell it to the king except the gods, whose dwelling is not with flesh.**”*

Dan 1:19-20 *Then the king interviewed them, and among them all none was found like Daniel, Hananiah, Mishael, and Azariah; therefore they served before the king. And in all matters of wisdom and understanding about which the king examined them, he found them ten times better than all the magicians and astrologers who were in all his realm.*

With the Torah (Pentateuch or the first 5 books of Moses) hidden in their hearts, this was God's knowledge and wisdom guiding these youths to great understanding.

**Note** – we can now understand why the Jews are so brilliant. It is the word of God (the Law and the Prophets) guiding them into knowledge and wisdom, leading them to many types of discovery and great understanding.

Brethren, if you want God's wisdom, knowledge and understanding for your children, get them to abide in His words; our Lord's Jesus teachings and the epistles. Then, they will be like Daniel and his friends and also Timothy in the NT.

1 Tim 4:12-13 *Let no one despise your youth, but be an example to the believers in word, in conduct, in love, in spirit, in faith, in purity. Till I come, give attention to reading, to exhortation, to doctrine.*

# BD07 Nebuchadnezzar's Dream

Dan 2:6, 10-11 *"However, if you tell the dream and its interpretation, you shall receive from me gifts, rewards, and great honor. Therefore **tell me the dream and its interpretation.**" The Chaldeans answered the king, and said, **"There is not a man on earth who can tell the king's matter; therefore no king, lord, or ruler has ever asked such things of any magician, astrologer, or Chaldean. It is a difficult thing that the king requests, and there is no other who can tell it to the king except the gods, whose dwelling is not with flesh."***

When King Nebuchadnezzar had a dream, he demanded his wise men, the astrologers and magicians to tell and explain the meaning of his dream. This was unsettling to the wise men for they said that only God alone can reveal dreams.

Dan 2:12-13 *For this reason the king was angry and very furious, and gave the command to destroy all the wise men of Babylon. So the decree went out, and they began killing the wise men; and they sought Daniel and his companions, to kill them.*

When Daniel heard this, he managed to get the king to give him time to seek God's help. Then Daniel called the others to pray for God's mercy unlike those abominable televangelists and false prophets who order and demand God to do their biddings.

Dan 2:17-18 *Then Daniel went to his house, and made the decision known to Hananiah, Mishael, and Azariah, his companions, that **they might seek mercies from the God of heaven concerning this secret, so that Daniel and his companions might not perish with the rest of the wise men of Babylon.***

Dan 2:19 *Then the secret was revealed to Daniel in a night vision. So Daniel blessed the God of heaven.*

According to God's plan, He revealed and explained the dream of the king to Daniel and also confirmed that He alone is the Almighty.

Dan 2:20-22 *Daniel answered and said: "Blessed be the name of God forever and ever, for wisdom and might are His. And He changes the times and the seasons; **He removes kings and raises up kings; He gives wisdom to the wise and knowledge to those who have understanding. He reveals deep and secret things; He knows what is in the darkness, and light dwells with Him.***

Brethren, God put the government to rule the country and we must at all cost submit to His choice. When the Israelites obeyed God's words, they lived in peace, security, and were prosperous and secured. All the surrounding nations came to pay tributes to King Solomon. But when Israel strayed from His words and was wicked, merciless, selfish, covetous, and idolatrous, God allowed them to suffer greatly from warfares, famines, etc.

Brethren, you can see clearly how God allows Israel and the West to suffer from their abominable practices in rejecting God and His words. See also the confusions they are facing at this moment with Islamisation, juvenile problems, gender confusion with male mothers or female fathers because of same sex marriages, drug addictions, and terrorism.

Mat 11:28-29 *"Come to Me, all you who labor and are heavy laden, and I will give you rest. Take My yoke upon you and learn from Me, for I am gentle and lowly in heart, and you will find rest for your souls."*

We thank God that Jesus is the light of the world and He understands our sorrows, suffering, pains, helplessness when in darkness. We only need to humble ourselves and come to His light by keeping His words so that we will be free from all worldly encumbrances.

# BD08 Nebuchadnezzar's Conviction

Dan 2:27-29 *Daniel answered in the presence of the king, and said, "The secret which the king has demanded, the wise men, the astrologers, the magicians, and the soothsayers cannot declare to the king. **But there is a God in heaven who reveals secrets, and He has made known to King Nebuchadnezzar what will be in the latter days.** Your dream, and the visions of your head upon your bed, were these: As for you, O king, thoughts came to your mind while on your bed, about what would come to pass after this; and He who reveals secrets has made known to you what will be.*

Daniel explained to the king that it is beyond the bounds of possibility to reveal another person's dream. The ability is exclusive to God alone. Daniel prohibited the king from worshipping him as God. He made it clear that it was God who gave the king the dream, and it was God who revealed it to Daniel.

Dan 2:31-33 *"You, O king, were watching; and behold, a great image! This great image, whose splendor was excellent, stood before you; and its form was awesome. This image's head was of fine gold, its chest and arms of silver, its belly and thighs of bronze, its legs of iron, its feet partly of iron and partly of clay."*

When Daniel construed the dream accurately, the king began to grasp of the ability of God. Pagan kings perceived themselves as gods because of the absolute power and authority that they wield over their subjects. The great image in the dream represents the kingdoms before the Messiah establishes His Millennium Rule.

1. **Head of gold** – Babylonian Empire,
2. **Chest and 2 Arms of silver** – Medi-Persian Empire,
3. **Belly and Thighs of bronze** – Grecian Empire,
4. **Legs of iron** – Roman Empire
5. **Feet of iron and clay** – Islamic Ottoman Empire - metal (military) and clay (religion) giving a weak combination or a politically weak Empire.

Dan 2:41-43 *Whereas you saw the feet and toes, partly of potter's clay and partly of iron, the kingdom shall be divided; yet the strength of the iron shall be in it, just as you saw the iron mixed with ceramic clay. And as the toes of the feet were partly of iron and partly of clay, so the kingdom shall be partly strong and partly fragile. As you saw iron mixed with ceramic clay, they will mingle with the seed of men; but they will not adhere to one another, just as iron does not mix with clay.*

**6. Toes (10) of iron and clay** – The End time Antichrist rule for 42 months (under the One World Religion) and assisted by his 10 kings. *Rev 17:12 "The ten horns which you saw are ten kings who have received no kingdom as yet, but they receive authority for one hour as kings with the beast."*

Dan 2:46-47 *Then **King Nebuchadnezzar fell on his face, prostrate before Daniel**, and commanded that they should present an offering and incense to him. The king answered Daniel, and said, "**Truly your God is the God of gods, the Lord of kings, and a revealer of secrets, since you could reveal this secret.**"*

Can you imagine the great king Nebuchadnezzar bowing down to Daniel, a captive? Well, he was convinced that Yahweh the God of the Israelites is the Almighty God, the Creator of the heaven and the earth.

Similarly because of our sacrifices and love for God, unbelievers and misled Christians will respect us when they see His empowering causing us to do great exploits for Him.

*Rev 3:9-10 **Indeed I will make those of the synagogue of Satan, who say they are Jews and are not, but lie—indeed I will make them come and worship before your feet, and to know that I have loved you.** Because you have kept My command to persevere, I also will keep you from the hour of trial which shall come upon the whole world, to test those who dwell on the earth.*

# BD09 Nebuchadnezzar God's servant

Jer 43:10 *and say to them, 'Thus says the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel: "Behold, I will send and bring **Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon, My servant**, and will set his throne above these stones that I have hidden. And he will spread his royal pavilion over them.*

King Nebuchadnezzar had been a faithful servant of God so far. Being God's instrument of judging Jerusalem and the Israelites for their abominable practices. God also helped him to annihilate the Assyrian and Egyptian armies. He had been fair to Daniel by promoting him to the highest position possible as promised for those who could reveal and explain his dream, which led him to acknowledge Yahweh the God of the Jews as the Almighty God.

Dan 3:4-6 *Then a herald cried aloud: "To you it is commanded, O peoples, nations, and languages, that at the time you hear the sound of the horn, flute, harp, lyre, and psaltery, in symphony with all kinds of music, **you shall fall down and worship the gold image that King Nebuchadnezzar has set up**; and whoever does not fall down and worship shall be cast immediately into the midst of a burning fiery furnace."*

Surprisingly, King Nebuchadnezzar who had once acknowledged Yahweh as the Almighty God dared to force everyone including the Jews to worship his image, thereby making himself equal to the Almighty God.

PRIDE – the greatest abomination and failure of Satan and man.

Similarly, man unknowingly out of pride, wants to be God in one way or another:-

- 1. In business** – they want to be the most successful or richest,
- 2. In politics** – they want to be ministers or President,
- 3. In education** – they want to be the most intelligent,
- 4. In sport** – they want to be champions,
- 5. In any profession** – they want to be the best,
- 6. In Entertainment** – they want to be the favorite,

**7. In singing** – they want to be top of the charts. Brethren, beware, lest out of pride you may land up like King Nebuchadnezzar to demand appreciation (worship) as the great or greatest in your line or profession.

Dan 3:12-13 *There are certain Jews whom you have set over the affairs of the province of Babylon: Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-Nego; these men, O king, have not paid due regard to you. They do not serve your gods or worship the gold image which you have set up." Then **Nebuchadnezzar, in rage and fury**, gave the command to bring Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-Nego. So they brought these men before the king.*

Even though the three Daniel's friends, (proven to be godly and God fearing), refused to bow down to his image, his pride had blinded him and he was in rage.

Similarly today, we find many successful pastors, leaders and televangelists who were once His faithful servants but now with big congregations going into rage when their present distorted doctrines or heresies are not accepted. Because of pride, they have become stiff-necked (just like the Jews led by Moses in the wilderness) and refuse to accept the truth. These are the ones who will persecute godly and Bible believing Christians for they have already fallen into the snares of the Devil.

2 The 2:9-10 *The coming of the lawless one is according to the working of Satan, with all power, signs, and lying wonders, and **with all unrighteous deception among those who perish, because they did not receive the love of the truth, that they might be saved.***

Dan 3:13-14 *Then Nebuchadnezzar, in rage and fury, gave the command to bring Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-Nego. So they brought these men before the king. Nebuchadnezzar spoke, saying to them, "Is it true, Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-Nego, **that you do not serve my gods or worship the gold image which I have set up?***

When the three Jews refused to bow down to worship the golden image of Nebuchadnezzar, the king was in rage and demanded that they worship his golden image otherwise they would be cast into fiery furnace.

Daniel 3:15 *"Now if you are ready at the time you hear the sound of the horn, flute, harp, lyre, and psaltery, in symphony with all kinds of music, and you fall down and worship the image which I have made, good! But **if you do not worship, you shall be cast immediately into the midst of a burning fiery furnace. And who is the god who will deliver you from my hands?"***

In his rage, King Nebuchadnezzar forgot that Yahweh the Almighty God of the Jews is the Creator of heaven and earth and that He is all powerful and is able to set up or remove kings. In anger, he even mocked Yahweh saying, 'who is the god who will deliver them from his hands.' It is no wonder that the word of God reminded us to be rational and do not sin when we are in anger. If not, you have just fallen into the devil's deception.

Eph 4:26-27 *"Be angry, and do not sin": do not let the sun go down on your wrath, nor give place to the devil."*

Dan 3:17-18 *"If that is the case, **our God whom we serve is able to deliver us from the burning fiery furnace, and He will deliver us from your hand, O king.** But if not, let it be known to you, O king, that we do not serve your gods, nor will we worship the gold image which you have set up."*

The three Jews had witnessed the faithfulness of God, who had fulfilled His prophecies and promises to all those taken captives and serving Babylon. With such faith in Yahweh, they committed themselves into Him that He will deliver them from the fiery furnace. If it was God's will for them to be taken back to heaven, they were happy to be martyrs. This reminded the king that Yahweh is the Almighty God, but instead of repentance, his pride made him more furious that he made the fiery furnace extremely hot to ensure their certain death.

Dan 3:19, 23 *Then Nebuchadnezzar was full of fury, and the expression on his face changed toward Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-Nego. He spoke and commanded that they heat the furnace seven times more than it was usually heated... And these three men, Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-Nego, fell down bound into the midst of the burning fiery furnace.*

It is a pity that so many godly servants have fallen because of pride and covetousness, and have refused to repent.

Brethren, are you persecuting your poor godly brethren who are helpless against your onslaught because of your power, riches and positions? Are you accusing them as false teachers, heretics, and smearing their reputation with lies?

**Remember** – these godly and helpless brethren are the beloved of our Lord – just like Lazarus the beggar, Daniel and his three friends. They are your blessing if only you will obey His word to love one another as Jesus has loved us.

Heb 13:1-3 *Let brotherly love continue. Do not forget to entertain strangers, for by so doing some have unwittingly entertained angels. Remember the prisoners as if chained with them—those who are mistreated—since you yourselves are in the body also.*

Dan 3:24-25 *Then King Nebuchadnezzar was astonished; and he rose in haste and spoke, saying to his counselors, "Did we not cast three men bound into the midst of the fire?" They answered and said to the king, "True, O king." "Look!" he answered, "I see four men loose, walking in the midst of the fire; and they are not hurt, and the form of the fourth is like the Son of God."*

When God told the Israelites to surrender and serve Babylon, He promised them that they would live in peace there. So when King Nebuchadnezzar demanded them to worship the golden idol (causing them to disobey God's commandments and sin), God stepped in to deliver them miraculously and gave them peace.

Jer 29:7 *And seek the peace of the city where I have caused you to be carried away captive, and pray to the LORD for it; for in its peace you will have peace.*

Dan 3:26-27 *Then Nebuchadnezzar went near the mouth of the burning fiery furnace and spoke, saying, "Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-Nego, servants of the Most High God, come out, and come here." **Then Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-Nego came from the midst of the fire.** And the satraps, administrators, governors, and the king's counselors gathered together, and **they saw these men on whose bodies the fire had no power; the hair of their head was not singed nor were their garments affected, and the smell of fire was not on them.***

This miraculous deliverance of the three Jews was witnessed by all the top officials from throughout the Babylonian empire. Therefore, the whole empire had heard of the great power of Yahweh, the living God of the Jews.

Dan 3:28-29 *Nebuchadnezzar spoke, saying, "Blessed be the God of Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-Nego, who sent His Angel and delivered His servants who trusted in Him, and they have frustrated the king's word, and yielded their bodies, that they should not serve nor worship any god except their own God! Therefore **I make a decree that any people, nation, or language which speaks anything amiss against the God of Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-Nego shall be cut in pieces, and their houses shall be made an ash heap; because there is no other God who can deliver like this.**"*

The great wisdom of God using this miraculous deliverance and the declaration of King Nebuchadnezzar, to bring the whole Empire to fear Yahweh. This allowed the Jews to live in peace throughout the land during their exile because the people respected and feared the Jews whose Yahweh is the Almighty God.

Similarly, if we obey and keep His words, our Lord Jesus ensures us that His peace will be with us.

John 14:27 *Peace I leave with you, My peace I give to you; not as the world gives do I give to you. Let not your heart be troubled, neither let it be afraid.*

# BD12 Nebuchadnezzar's Testimonies

Dan 4:1-3 *Nebuchadnezzar the king, To all peoples, nations, and languages that dwell in all the earth: Peace be multiplied to you. **I thought it good to declare the signs and wonders that the Most High God has worked for me.** How great are His signs, And how mighty His wonders! His kingdom is an everlasting kingdom, And His dominion is from generation to generation.*

In the old days, all kings were treated and worshipped as gods by the heathens. In fact, King Nebuchadnezzar once forced his people to worship his golden image. Failing to kill the three Jews for not bowing down to worship his image, he then declared Yahweh the God of the Jews, the Lord God Almighty. Having seen those signs and wonders of Yahweh, he rejoiced witnessing them. Then being filled with faith, he willingly and joyfully, set out to testify of His greatness to all his subjects and also to the rest of the world. Below were some of the signs and wonders:-

1. Jewish youths are ten times better in wisdom and understanding,

Dan 1:19-20 *Then the king interviewed them, and among them all none was found like Daniel, Hananiah, Mishael, and Azariah; therefore they served before the king. **And in all matters of wisdom and understanding about which the king examined them, he found them ten times better than all the magicians and astrologers who were in all his realm.***

2. Daniel revealed the King's dream,  
Dan 2:31-35 *"You, **O king, were watching; and behold, a great image!** This great image, whose splendor was excellent, stood before you; and its form was awesome. This image's head was of fine gold, its chest and arms of silver, its belly and thighs of bronze, its legs of iron, its feet partly of iron and partly of clay..."*

3. Daniel also interpreted his dream,  
Dan 2:36-38 *"This is the dream. **Now we will***

***tell the interpretation of it before the king.** You, O king, are a king of kings. For the God of heaven has given you a kingdom, power, strength, and glory..."*

4. God's deliverance of the three Jews.  
Dan 3:26, 29 *Then Nebuchadnezzar went near the mouth of the burning fiery furnace and spoke, saying, "Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-Nego, servants of the Most High God, come out, and come here." Then Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-Nego came from the midst of the fire... "Therefore **I make a decree that any people, nation, or language which speaks anything amiss against the God of Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-Nego shall be cut in pieces, and their houses shall be made an ash heap; because there is no other God who can deliver like this.**"*

This is an example of how you too can testify and declare God's work in your life:-

1. He introduced himself (king),
2. His greeting of peace to all,
3. He testified God's signs and wonders in his life,
4. He declared the greatness of His eternal Kingdom.

**Warning** – Unfortunately, many testimonies instead of giving all glories to the Lord God Almighty, also claim some self glories (self righteousness, own wisdom, abilities, etc.) which destroy their supposedly good testimonies.

Brethren, when you start to testify His faithfulness and greatness in your life, you have publicly humbled yourself as His servant by declaring Him as your Lord and King. God will continue to use you as His servant. No wonder God declared King Nebuchadnezzar, His servant, who constantly testified of His greatness.

Jer 27:6 *"And now I have given all these lands into the hand of **Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon, My servant; and the beasts of the field I have also given him to serve him.**"*

Dan 4:18 *"This dream I, King Nebuchadnezzar, have seen. Now you, Belteshazzar, declare its interpretation, since all the wise men of my kingdom are not able to make known to me the interpretation; but you are able, for the Spirit of the Holy God is in you."*

This statement from King Nebuchadnezzar revealed the respect he had for prophet Daniel, who alone could interpret his dream. With this great respect, Daniel was able to share the bad news of his coming madness, humiliations, sufferings and pains which were God's chastisements. Anyone else who dared to share such bad news with the king will definitely be put to death.

#### **Pride of King Nebuchadnezzar**

Dan 4:22 *"it is you, O king, who have grown and become strong; **for your greatness has grown and reaches to the heavens**, and your dominion to the end of the earth."*

God showed King Nebuchadnezzar that pride was his biggest problem. As promised, by God, He would revealed to him (as God's servant) the method how he could help him deal the sin of pride.

Amos 3:7-8 *Surely **the Lord GOD does nothing, unless He reveals His secret to His servants the prophets**. A lion has roared! Who will not fear? The Lord GOD has spoken! Who can but prophesy?*

#### **Nebuchadnezzar in great Humility**

Dan 4:24-25 *"this is the interpretation, O king, and this is the decree of the Most High, which has come upon my lord the king: They shall drive you from men, your dwelling shall be with the beasts of the field, and they shall make you eat grass like oxen. They shall wet you with the dew of heaven, and seven times shall pass over you, till you know that the Most High rules in the kingdom of men, and gives it to whomever He chooses."*

The interpretation of the dream was that King Nebuchadnezzar would become insane and driven out from men to live among the beasts in the field. Without any roofing his body would be wet with dew every morning. And just like an ox, he would eat grass in the field. He lived like an animal for seven years! His hair was likened to eagle's feathers and his nails like bird's claws.

**The greatest humility** – the great Babylonian King Nebuchadnezzar was reduced to an animal feeding on grass and living in the open fields. Even beggars have more dignity than him! (cf. Jesus' birth)

Dan 4:33 *That very hour the word was fulfilled concerning Nebuchadnezzar; he was driven from men and ate grass like oxen; his body was wet with the dew of heaven till his hair had grown like eagles' feathers and his nails like birds' claws.*

#### **Our Lord's Birth in Humility**

Our Lord Jesus Christ was the King of kings and the Lord of Lords and above all the heavenly hosts. He humbled Himself to be made flesh, a human being and a servant. He was born in the stable amongst the animals as a sacrificial Lamb of God. He was put in a manger (a trough holding food or water for the animals) revealing that He came as the Bread of life (food) and living Water for His sheep (Christians). Not only was our Lord born in humility, His whole life on earth was in humility:- poor family, baptized by John, ministry supported by women, rode on a donkey entering Jerusalem and finally He submitted Himself to God's will by suffering the lashes and dying on the cross.

Brethren, unless we humble ourselves and repent of our pride, lusts, covetousness, selfishness; the coming World War 3 along with the calamities will wipe out everything reducing us to eat grass on starvation.

# BD14 Nebuchadnezzar's Restoration

Dan 4:30-33 *The king spoke, saying, "Is not this great Babylon, that I have built for a royal dwelling by my mighty power and for the honor of my majesty?" While the word was still in the king's mouth, a voice fell from heaven: "King Nebuchadnezzar, to you it is spoken: the kingdom has departed from you! And they shall drive you from men, and your dwelling shall be with the beasts of the field. They shall make you eat grass like oxen; and seven times shall pass over you, until you know that the Most High rules in the kingdom of men, and gives it to whomever He chooses." **That very hour the word was fulfilled concerning Nebuchadnezzar; he was driven from men and ate grass like oxen; his body was wet with the dew of heaven till his hair had grown like eagles' feathers and his nails like birds' claws.***

Nebuchadnezzar knew that it was God who appointed him as king and also made his kingdom great. He constantly gave glory to Yahweh. Despite warnings of his pride, he still boasted of his own ability and might in making Babylon great. This is stealing His glory, which unfortunately many pastors and brethren are doing when they are successful.

The judgement of God was immediate; making him insane and lived amongst the animals in the field ate grass.

**NOTE** – Nebuchadnezzar was not demon possessed. Don't try to cast demons out of him.

In Acts 12:21-23, King Herod was immediately killed and eaten by worms for not giving glory to God.

Dan 4:34-35 *And at the end of the time I, Nebuchadnezzar, lifted my eyes to heaven, and my understanding returned to me; and I blessed the Most High and praised and honored Him who lives forever: For His dominion is an everlasting dominion, and His kingdom is from generation to generation. All the inhabitants of the earth are reputed as nothing; He does according to His will in the army of heaven and*

*among the inhabitants of the earth. No one can restrain His hand or say to Him, "What have You done?"*

King Nebuchadnezzar, having suffered for seven years in inhuman conditions, realized his pride. God chastised him because he used to be a faithful servant, thus giving him the opportunity to repent.

1 Pet 4:1-2 *Therefore, since Christ suffered for us in the flesh, arm yourselves also with the same mind, for he who has suffered in the flesh has ceased from sin, that he no longer should live the rest of his time in the flesh for the lusts of men, but for the will of God.*

Brethren, King Nebuchadnezzar knew that the chastisements were good for his pride. So, when he praised and thanked God for all the humiliations and sufferings, he was restored back to all his former glory as the great king of Babylon.

Dan 4:36 *At the same time my reason returned to me, and for **the glory of my kingdom, my honor and splendor returned to me.** My counselors and nobles resorted to me, I was restored to my kingdom, and excellent majesty was added to me.*

Rom 8:28 *And **we know that all things work together for good to those who love God, to those who are called according to His purpose.***

Brethren, can you still praise and be thankful to God in your pains and sufferings? What if you have terminal cancer, incurable diseases, face bankruptcies, death of loved ones, failure in ventures, rejected, excluded, falsely accused, and persecuted? Would you continue to praise God or are you going to blame the devil?

Dan 4:37 *Now I, Nebuchadnezzar, praise and extol and honor the King of heaven, all of whose works are truth, and His ways justice. And **those who walk in pride He is able to put down.***

Dan 5:1-2 *Belshazzar the king made a great feast for a thousand of his lords, and drank wine in the presence of the thousand. While he tasted the wine, Belshazzar gave the command 'to bring the **gold and silver vessels which his father Nebuchadnezzar had taken from the temple** which had been in Jerusalem, **that the king and his lords, his wives, and his concubines might drink from them.***

All the golden and silver vessels used inside the Holy place were holy vessels before the Lord God Almighty. It was an abomination to the Lord when King Belshazzar brought out these holy vessels to be used by his lords and wives for drinking wine while praising and honouring their idols.

Dan 5:4 *They drank wine, and **praised the gods of gold and silver, bronze and iron, wood and stone (idols).***

2 Cor 6:14-16 *Do not be unequally yoked together with unbelievers. For what fellowship has righteousness with lawlessness? And what communion has light with darkness? And what accord has Christ with Belial? Or what part has a believer with an unbeliever? And what agreement has the temple of God with idols? **For you are the temple of the living God.** As God has said: "I will dwell in them and walk among them. I will be their God, and they shall be My people."*

Brethren, all born again Christians are saved by the grace of God because they have repented of their old sinful ways and have believed and accepted Jesus Christ as their Lord and Saviour. Then God gave each believer the Spirit of God to dwell within them as the seal of redemption.

How is it possible for Christians who are the temple of God, who are enjoying the grace of salvation, joy, peace and blessings of God; are found praising and honouring idols (worshipping money and those in authority, rich and successful entrepreneurs, the covetous, proud, the worldly)? Don't Christians fear the wrath of God for their disobedience?

Col 3:5-7 *Therefore put to death your members which are on the earth: fornication, uncleanness, passion, evil desire, and **covetousness, which is idolatry.** Because of these things **the wrath of God is coming upon the sons of disobedience, in which you yourselves once walked when you lived in them.***

#### **Warning from God**

Dan 5:5-6 *In the same hour the fingers of a man's hand appeared and wrote opposite the lampstand on the plaster of the wall of the king's palace; and the king saw the part of the hand that wrote. Then the king's countenance changed, and his thoughts troubled him, so that the joints of his hips were loosened and his knees knocked against each other.*

King Belshazzar knew that he had sin and was very fearful so he wanted to understand the writings on the wall.

Dan 5:22, 26, 28-30 *"But you his son, Belshazzar, have not humbled your heart, although you knew all this... This is the interpretation of each word... MENE: God has numbered your kingdom, and finished it;... PERES: Your kingdom has been divided, and given to the Medes and Persians."... That very night Belshazzar, king of the Chaldeans, was slain.*

Daniel's interpretation of his fall to the Medes and Persian was no surprise to him, so he rewarded Daniel heavily in an effort to please God.

Brethren, don't defile the temple of God with mammon or worldliness, and suffer His wrath and destruction.

1 Cor 3:16-17 *Do you not know that you are the temple of God and that the Spirit of God dwells in you? **If anyone defiles the temple of God, God will destroy him.** For the temple of God is holy, which temple you are.*

# BD16 Evil Scheme to destroy Daniel

Dan 6:1-3 *It pleased Darius to set over the kingdom one hundred and twenty satraps, to be over the whole kingdom; and over these, three governors, of whom Daniel was one, that the satraps might give account to them, so that the king would suffer no loss. Then this Daniel distinguished himself above the governors and satraps, **because an excellent spirit was in him; and the king gave thought to setting him over the whole realm.***

From the prophecies of Jeremiah, Daniel was given the vision that Israel would be in desolation for seventy years. The Jews were instructed to serve the conquerors in peace. So Daniel obeyed Yahweh and served the conquerors faithfully. This excellent spirit set Daniel to excel over all the other governors and satraps, prompting King Darius to promote him above all the others.

Dan 6:4 *So the governors and satraps sought to find some charge against Daniel concerning the kingdom; but **they could find no charge or fault, because he was faithful; nor was there any error or fault found in him.***

Out of jealousy, the governors and satraps planned to destroy Daniel even though they knew that he was faultless.

Dan 6:5, 7 *Then these men said, "We shall not find any charge against this Daniel unless we find it against him concerning the law of his God."... All the governors of the kingdom, the administrators and satraps, the counselors and advisors, have consulted together to establish a royal statute and to make a firm decree, that whoever petitions any god or man for thirty days, except you, O king, shall be cast into the den of lions.*

The wicked plan of Daniel's enemies was to get the king to forbid everyone from petitioning any god or man for 30 days, knowing that Daniel would not conform and would still continue to pray to Yahweh.

Dan 6:11, 13 *Then these men assembled and found Daniel praying and making supplication before his God... So they answered and said before the king, "That Daniel, who is one of the captives from Judah, does not show due regard for you, O king, or for the decree that you have signed, but makes his petition three times a day."*

**All evidences of Daniel's disregarding the king's decree** (praying 3 times a day to Yahweh) were presented before King Darius.

Dan 6:14-15 *And the king, **when he heard these words, was greatly displeased with himself, and set his heart on Daniel to deliver him; and he labored till the going down of the sun to deliver him. Then these men approached the king, and said to the king, "Know, O king, that it is the law of the Medes and Persians **that no decree or statute which the king establishes may be changed.**"***

King Darius was angry with himself for being deceived to sign such a decree, which would definitely send his faithful, loyal and godly Daniel to his death. He was trying his best to save Daniel from certain death in the lion's den.

Even the great King Darius, who wielded supreme power could not abolish his decree to save Daniel, unless he was prepared to break the law of the land.

How much more for our Lord God Almighty that though He is Sovereign, He will not go against His words, promises, covenants, etc. because He cannot and will not sin. As a just and righteous God, He is always faithful to His words and promises.

So brethren, always abide in His love and be blessed by His presence, guidance, peace, joy, wisdom, understanding, knowledge, and empowering of the Holy Spirit as promised by our Lord Jesus Christ.

Dan 6:16 *So the king gave the command, and they brought Daniel and cast him into the den of lions. But the king spoke, saying to Daniel, "Your God, whom you serve continually, He will deliver you."*

What a friend Daniel was to King Darius, who was trying to find ways of delivering Daniel from the lion's den. But the enemies of Daniel reminded King Darius that according to the law of the Mede-Persians, all decrees and statutes established by the king cannot be changed, thereby forcing King Darius to send Daniel to the lions.

Daniel must have been advising and helping him to administrate his great Mede-Persian Empire. He must have seen Daniel's complete loyalty and faithfulness in serving him and his continuous labour towards the prosperity and peace of the Empire. His love and faithfulness to his God had earned him the ability to display miracles reserved for God's anointed servants only.

Though King Darius could not save his loyal subject and friend, Daniel; he knew that Yahweh, the Almighty God of the Jews would deliver him from the lions.

Dan 6:18 *Now the king went to his palace and spent the night fasting; and no musicians were brought before him. Also his sleep went from him.*

King Darius humbled himself to be like a Jew or servant by fasting for Daniel. This was unprecedented for all heathen kings considered themselves as gods and demanded their people to worship them or their images - idolatry. His love and concern for the safety of Daniel, who was cast into the lion's den, caused him to lose his sleep. As soon as it was daylight, he went immediately to the lion's den and cried out to Daniel to ascertain his condition.

Dan 6:19-20 *Then the king arose very early in the morning and went in haste to the den of lions. And when he came to the den, he cried*

*out with a lamenting voice to Daniel. The king spoke, saying to Daniel, "Daniel, servant of the living God, has your God, whom you serve continually, been able to deliver you from the lions?"*

Dan 6:21-22 *Then Daniel said to the king, "O king, live forever! My God sent His angel and shut the lions' mouths, so that they have not hurt me, because I was found innocent before Him; and also, O king, I have done no wrong before you."*

Daniel answered the king that he was not harmed by the lions for the Almighty God had sent His angel to protect and delivered Him because **he had not sinned against God nor His mission to him** (i.e. to faithfully serve the conquerors for seventy years and to live in peace)

Brethren, to ensure that we live under His protection, we must keep His words. We must not sin against God's mission for us, that we live in peace with all, to preach the everlasting gospel, to love one another as Jesus had loved us, to make disciples to be like Him, and finally to be perfect just as the Father is perfect.

Psalms 91:1-6 *He who dwells in the secret place of the Most High shall abide under the shadow of the Almighty. I will say of the Lord, "He is my refuge and my fortress; My God, in Him I will trust." Surely He shall deliver you from the snare of the fowler and from the perilous pestilence. He shall cover you with His feathers, and under His wings you shall take refuge; His truth shall be your shield and buckler. You shall not be afraid of the terror by night, nor of the arrow that flies by day, nor of the pestilence that walks in darkness, nor of the destruction that lays waste at noonday.*

# BD18 Daniel's Vision – First Beast

Dan 7:2-3 *Daniel spoke, saying, "I saw in my vision by night, and behold, the four winds of heaven were stirring up the Great Sea. And four great beasts came up from the sea, each different from the other."*

These four beasts represent the four empires (kings) affecting the Israelites, because the culture of one empire is different from another.

Dan 7:15-17 *"I, Daniel, was grieved in my spirit within my body, and the visions of my head troubled me. I came near to one of those who stood by, and asked him the truth of all this. So he told me and made known to me the interpretation of these things: 'Those great beasts, which are four, are four kings which arise out of the earth.'"*

Dan 7:4 *"The first was like a lion, and had eagle's wings. I watched till its wings were plucked off; and it was lifted up from the earth and made to stand on two feet like a man, and a man's heart was given to it."*

This first Empire was likely the Babylonian empire, where King Nebuchadnezzar was judge by God for his pride. He was insane and he was like an animal walking on all fours and eating grass for food. His hair became like feathers of eagles.

Dan 4:31-33 *While the word was still in the king's mouth, a voice fell from heaven: "King Nebuchadnezzar, to you it is spoken: the kingdom has departed from you! And they shall drive you from men, and your dwelling shall be with the beasts of the field. They shall make you eat grass like oxen; and seven times shall pass over you, until you know that the Most High rules in the kingdom of men, and gives it to whomever He chooses." That very hour the word was fulfilled concerning Nebuchadnezzar; he was driven from men and ate grass like oxen;*

*his body was wet with the dew of heaven till his hair had grown like eagles' feathers and his nails like birds' claws.*

Daniel 4:34, 36 *And at the end of the time I, Nebuchadnezzar, lifted my eyes to heaven, and my understanding returned to me; and I blessed the Most High and praised and honored Him who lives forever: For His dominion is an everlasting dominion, And His kingdom is from generation to generation. At the same time my reason returned to me, and for the glory of my kingdom, my honor and splendor returned to me. My counselors and nobles resorted to me, I was restored to my kingdom, and excellent majesty was added to me.*

After seven years of suffering as an animal, God gave King Nebuchadnezzar his sanity. In humility, he glorified the Lord God Almighty and he was restored back to be the great Babylonian King.

Heb 12:6, 11 *For whom the Lord loves He chastens, And scourges every son whom He receives."... Now no chastening seems to be joyful for the present, but painful; nevertheless, afterward it yields the peaceable fruit of righteousness to those who have been trained by it.*

King Nebuchadnezzar was a faithful servant of God. Because of his pride, God chastised him, after which, he produced the fruit of righteousness – his repentance and humility.

Brethren, rejoice when God chastises us. It hurts Him too when He sees His children suffer for their sins and stupidity. Though it may be painful but it is for our good. Amen.

# BD19 Visions of Second and Third Beasts

## The Second Beast

Daniel 7:5 *"And suddenly another beast, a second, like a bear. It was raised up on one side, and had three ribs in its mouth between its teeth. And they said thus to it: 'Arise, devour much flesh!'"*

The first Beast was the Babylonian Empire, which was conquered by the second Beast – the Mede-Persian Empire. The fourth Persian king was the most powerful and he sent his whole military to attack Greece.

Dan 11:2 *And now I will tell you the truth: Behold, three more kings will arise in Persia, and the fourth shall be far richer than them all; by his strength, through his riches, he shall stir up all against the realm of Greece.*

Dan 8:3-4, 20 *Then I lifted my eyes and saw, and there, standing beside the river, was a ram which had two horns, and the two horns were high; but one was higher than the other, and the higher one came up last. I saw the ram pushing westward, northward, and southward, so that no animal could withstand him; nor was there any that could deliver from his hand, but he did according to his will and became great... The ram which you saw, having the two horns— they are the kings of Media and Persia.*

This second Beast (chest and arms of silver, an inferior kingdom) was the Mede-Persian empire with King Darius as its first king. It was during this period that King Cyrus sent the Jews back to rebuild the temple of God.

## The Third Beast

Dan 7:6 *"After this I looked, and there was another, like a leopard, which had on its back four wings of a bird. The beast also had four heads, and dominion was given to it."*

The Mede-Persian empire (ram) was destroyed by the Grecian Empire (male goat). Alexander the great, swiftly (leopard) conquered the whole middle East and reached India in a very short period.

Dan 8:5-7 *"And as I was considering, suddenly a male goat came from the west, across the surface of the whole earth, without touching the ground; and the goat had a notable horn between his eyes. Then he came to the ram that had two horns, which I had seen standing beside the river, and ran at him with furious power. And I saw him confronting the ram; he was moved with rage against him, attacked the ram, and broke his two horns. There was no power in the ram to withstand him, but he cast him down to the ground and trampled him; and there was no one that could deliver the ram from his hand."*

Dan 8:8 *"Therefore the male goat grew very great; but when he became strong, the large horn was broken, and in place of it four notable ones came up toward the four winds of heaven."*

After the death of Alexander the Great, the Grecian Empire was broken up into 4 kingdoms under the control of each General.

### 1. Greece and Macedonia

Gen. Cassander took control of Greece and Macedonia;

### 2. Turkey

Gen. Lysimachus took control of Thrace and most of Asia Minor;

### 3. Southern kingdom

Gen. Ptolemy took control of Egypt, Israel and Petra.

### 4. Northern kingdom

Gen. Seleucus took control of Iran, Iraq, Syria, Lebanon (former Persian Empire).

Dan 11:3-4 *Then a mighty king shall arise, who shall rule with great dominion, and do according to his will. And when he has arisen, his kingdom shall be broken up and divided toward the four winds of heaven, but not among his posterity nor according to his dominion with which he ruled; for his kingdom shall be uprooted, even for others besides these.*

Dan 7:7 *"After this I saw in the night visions, and behold, a fourth beast, dreadful and terrible, exceedingly strong. It had huge iron teeth; it was devouring, breaking in pieces, and trampling the residue with its feet. It was different from all the beasts that were before it, and it had ten horns"*

This fourth Beast (possibly an Alliance of nations) is different from all the other Beasts (empires). It is dreadful and will destruct everything in its path. **What then can this dreadful, destructive and powerful beast be?**

Dan 7:8, 11, 13 *"I was considering the horns, and there was another horn, a little one, coming up among them, before whom three of the first horns were plucked out by the roots. And there, in this horn, were eyes like the eyes of a man, and a mouth speaking pompous words... I watched then because of the sound of the pompous words which the horn was speaking; I watched till the beast was slain, and its body destroyed and given to the burning flame. I was watching in the night visions, and behold, One like the Son of Man, coming with the clouds of heaven! He came to the Ancient of Days, and they brought Him near before Him."*

This looks like an endtime event where the Antichrist seated in the temple of God will be killed by the glorious coming of our Lord Jesus at rapture.

2 Thess 2:8-9 *And then the lawless one will be revealed, whom the Lord will consume with the breath of His mouth and destroy with the brightness of His coming. The coming of the lawless one is according to the working of Satan, with all power, signs, and lying wonders,*

Dan 2:40 *And the fourth kingdom shall be as strong as iron, inasmuch as iron breaks in pieces and shatters everything; and like iron that crushes, that kingdom will break in pieces and crush all the others.*

Since this is an endtime prophecy leading to rapture, this dreadful, terrible and devastating

event can only be World War 3, where the Antichrist hybrid will annihilate Israel and all its enemies.

Dan 11:40-41a *"At the time of the end the king of the South shall attack him; and the king of the North (Antichrist) shall come against him like a whirlwind, with chariots, horsemen, and with many ships; and he shall enter the countries, overwhelm them, and pass through. He shall also enter the Glorious Land, and many countries shall be overthrown..."*

As soon as the Southern Alliance (Israel supported by its alliance) attacks Iran, the Northern Alliance will retaliate and attack Israel. This will prompt the warships of the West (UK and US Carrier Fleets) based in the Arabian Sea and the Persian Gulf to help Israel bring down all the Iranian missiles and drones.

After Iran has been conquered and its leaders killed for a regime change, a new Supreme leader, who is the incarnate of Satan (the Antichrist), will arise. He will immediately call 'Jihad' (the Islamic warfare) against Israel, US, EU and all Christians (holy covenant). Russia, China and many other countries, Muslim worldwide and sympathizers will fight the West to prevent Iran from being annihilated.

Dan 11:44 *"But news from the east and the north shall trouble him; therefore he shall go out with great fury to destroy and annihilate many"*

Australia, which is East of Iran will send military to support the West. Australia will be annihilated.

EU (Northwest of Iran) will attack Iran but they too will be annihilated.

**Note** – Russia, an ally of Iran is North East of Israel.

The fourth Beast will likely be the victorious Northern Alliance of Iran, Iraq, Syria and Lebanon.

Dan 7:7 *"After this I saw in the night visions, and behold, a fourth beast, dreadful and terrible, exceedingly strong. It had huge iron teeth; it was devouring, breaking in pieces, and trampling the residue with its feet. It was different from all the beasts that were before it, and it had ten horns"*

During World War 3, the fourth Beast (Iran and allies) will trample the residue of their enemies with its feet. **What is this residue and where does this residue come from?**

God will use World War 3 to destroy the high and mighty West and Israel for their unbelief and abominations. At the same time, it will cleanse His church from the abominable practices, lies, covetousness and heresies, so that He can prepare the bride for the Lamb of God. Indirectly, God is fighting against Israel and the West.

### 1. Judgment of Jerusalem

Luke 21:20, 22, 24 *"But when you see Jerusalem surrounded by armies, then know that its desolation is near... For these are the days of vengeance, that all things which are written may be fulfilled... And they will fall by the edge of the sword, and be led away captive into all nations. And Jerusalem will be trampled by Gentiles until the times of the Gentiles are fulfilled."*

As vengeance, God will use World War 3 to annihilate Jerusalem for their unbelief. Israel will be trampled underfoot by Gentiles until Rapture – a fulfillment of the times of the Gentiles.

### 2. Judgment of the West

Since President Clinton pressured Israel to sign the abominable PLO-Israel Peace Treaty in 1993, the US and the West slowly transformed from godly Christian nations to demonic nations. The bible, prayers, preaching and evangelism were thrown out of schools, administration and

public places. In place of godliness, are demonic practices such as homosexuality, gay marriages and abominable human rights. The US also forced these abominations upon all the other nations. God will bring vengeance upon them by annihilating the depraved West.

### 3. Judgment of His church

2 Peter 2:1-3 *But there were also false prophets among the people, even as there will be false teachers among you, who will secretly bring in destructive heresies, even denying the Lord who bought them, and bring on themselves swift destruction. And many will follow their destructive ways, because of whom the way of truth will be blasphemed. By covetousness they will exploit you with deceptive words; for a long time their judgment has not been idle, and their destruction does not slumber.*

We have witnessed many lies and destructive heresies coming from false prophets and false teachers in these two decades. Sadly, their doctrines appeal to many itching ears drawing in big number of followers. Unless they repent, they will all be judged and killed in World War 3.

### Great Confusion during WW3

Judges 7:22 *When the three hundred blew the trumpets, the LORD set every man's sword against his companion throughout the whole camp; and the army fled to Beth Acacia, toward Zererah, as far as the border of Abel Meholah, by Tabbath.*

Though the West is invincible, yet God can cause confusion within its military, navy and police through revolt, sabotage and rebellion. The West will self-destruct just like in the days of Saul, Gideons and Isaiah.

So, when the armies of the West attack Iran and its allies, **they will be disarrayed by revolts and sabotages from within (residue of self-destruction)**, leaving Iran and allies to advance and kill them easily.

Dan 7:23-24a *"Thus he said: 'The fourth beast shall be a fourth kingdom on earth, which shall be different from all other kingdoms, and shall devour the whole earth, trample it and break it in pieces. The ten horns are ten kings who shall arise from this kingdom...'"*

The Northern Alliance of Iran (fourth Beast) is also the little horn that is part of the former Grecian Empire. He will conquer Israel and many other lands.

Dan 8:8-9 *Therefore the male goat grew very great; but when he became strong, the large horn was broken, and in place of it four notable ones came up toward the four winds of heaven. And out of one of them came a little horn which grew exceedingly great toward the south, toward the east, and toward the Glorious Land.*

Mat 24:7 *For nation will rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom. And there will be famines, pestilences, and earthquakes in various places.*

As Iran and its allies were annihilating the might of the West in World War 3, God causes great earthquakes, pestilences and tsunamis to hit all nations.

These great earthquakes with huge tsunamis killing hundreds of millions of people worldwide will temporary stop all wars. Search and rescue of the affected will be top priority. With such extensive destructions by the greatest earthquakes and largest tsunamis ever, the rescue will be insurmountable in every nation. Everyone will be trying to reach and rescue their loved ones and friends and no longer interested in fighting anymore thus ending WW3.

These great devastations will wipe out factories, food-storages, farmlands, hospitals, power, causing extensive starvation. The wounded, sick and starving along with plagues and diseases will bring all mankind onto their knees.

During this period, God will cleanse His church by killing the depraved, covetous and heretic pastors and Christian leaders in preparation of the bride of the Lamb.

This will also be a period of the greatest harvest of souls where godly Christians feed, care, comfort and heal all the affected with God's gifts and empowerment.

Rev 17:12 ***"The ten horns which you saw are ten kings who have received no kingdom as yet, but they receive authority for one hour as kings with the beast."***

After World War 3, the victorious but decimated (by the natural calamities) Northern Alliance (legs of iron) will form the One World Order to replace the ineffective and abominable UN.

Dan 2:32-33 *"This image's head was of fine gold, its chest and arms of silver, its belly and thighs of bronze, its legs of iron, its feet partly of iron and partly of clay."*

Dan 2:41-42 *Whereas you saw the feet and toes, partly of potter's clay and partly of iron, the kingdom shall be divided; yet the strength of the iron shall be in it, just as you saw the iron mixed with ceramic clay. And as **the toes of the feet were partly of iron and partly of clay, so the kingdom shall be partly strong and partly fragile.***

All the first four beasts are of metal (gold, silver, bronze and iron) representing political and military powers, but the new government that comes out of this fourth Beast (iron) will be different. This new government (One World Order) being the feet and toes of the image were made of iron and clay. Since iron (metal) represents military or political power, then clay will likely represent religious powers.

The new 'One World Order' will have 10 representatives (kings) to rule the whole world.

Dan 7:7 *“After this I saw in the night visions, and behold, a fourth beast, dreadful and terrible, exceedingly strong. It had huge iron teeth; it was devouring, breaking in pieces, and trampling the residue with its feet. It was different from all the beasts that were before it, and it had ten horns.*

After the end of World War 3, no Empire will be formed (different) as the One World Order will replace the ineffective United Nation. This One World Order will be controlled by 10 kings, who will be nominated by the victorious allies of Iran.

Dan 7:8 *I was considering the horns, and there was another horn, a little one, coming up among them, before whom three of the first horns were plucked out by the roots. And there, in this horn, were eyes like the eyes of a man, and a mouth speaking pompous words.*

Coming out of the One World Order will be the little horn, who will:-

1. Become a human being (having human eyes).
2. Become the Antichrist (speaking pompous words against the Almighty God).
3. Set up the One World Religion so that our Lord Jesus Christ will be denied His Divinity.
4. Deceive the Muslims to remove the Al Aqsa mosque.
5. Deceive the Jews to rebuild the temple of God on the temple Mount.

Daniel 7:24-25 *The ten horns are ten kings who shall arise from this kingdom. And another shall rise after them; he shall be different from the first ones, and shall subdue three kings. He shall speak pompous words against the Most High, shall persecute the saints of the Most High, and shall intend to change times and law. Then the saints shall be given into his hand for a time and times and half a time.*

2 Thess 2:3-4, 8 *Let no one deceive you by any means; for that Day will not come unless the falling away comes first, and the man of sin is revealed, the son of perdition, who opposes and exalts himself above all that is called God or that is worshiped, so that he sits as God in the temple of God, showing himself that he is God... And then the lawless one will be revealed, whom the Lord will consume with the breath of His mouth and destroy with the brightness of His coming.*

The Antichrist, who will be the incarnate of Satan will come only in the last days before Rapture, for he will sit as God in the temple of God. So, before Rapture the Antichrist will deceive the Jewish priesthood into building the temple of God that will be used by him to proclaim himself God. At Rapture, he will be killed by the brightness of our Lord's coming and the breath of His mouth.

2 Thess 2:9-10 *The coming of the lawless one is according to the working of Satan, with all power, signs, and lying wonders, and with all unrighteous deception among those who perish, because they did not receive the love of the truth, that they might be saved.*

Brethren, all those who do not love the truth or reject the truth will easily be deceived by the Antichrist and his cohorts who are the false prophets, false teachers, covetous pastors and depraved Christian leaders . If you love the truth, you will keep His words.

1 Pet 1:22-23 *Since you have purified your souls in obeying the truth through the Spirit in sincere love of the brethren, love one another fervently with a pure heart, having been born again, not of corruptible seed but incorruptible, through the word of God which lives and abides forever,*

**Summary of the Fourth Beast**

Daniel 7:7 *"After this I saw in the night visions, and behold, a fourth beast, dreadful and terrible, exceedingly strong. It had huge iron teeth; it was devouring, breaking in pieces, and trampling the residue with its feet. It was different from all the beasts that were before it, and it had ten horns."*

1. Fourth Beast (toes of iron and clay) will be the Alliance of Iran, who will defeat Israel, the West and the Sunni Arabs. It does not form any empire like the others (different).
2. After World War 3, this victorious Alliance (fourth Beast) will form the One World Order (feet of iron and clay).
3. This One World Order will be under the administration of 10 kings (horns) from both political and religious divides (10 toes of iron and clay).
4. Out of these 10 kings, another king (Antichrist) who will blaspheme God, will replace three kings.

Daniel 7:24-25 *The ten horns are ten kings who shall arise from this kingdom. And another shall rise after them; he shall be different from the first ones, and shall subdue three kings. He shall speak pompous words against the Most High, shall persecute the saints of the Most High, and shall intend to change times and law. Then **the saints shall be given into his hand for a time and times and half a time.***

God will allow the Antichrist to persecute Christian (saints) for three and a half years prior to rapture. Even if the mark of the beast has been imposed upon all those who want to buy and sell during this period, do not fear for our Lord will nourish us divinely.

Rev 12:7-9, 13-14 *And war broke out in heaven: Michael and his angels fought with the dragon; and the dragon and his angels fought, but they did not prevail, nor was a place found for them in heaven any longer. So the great dragon was cast out, that serpent of old,*

*called the Devil and Satan, who deceives the whole world; he was cast to the earth, and his angels were cast out with him... Now when the dragon saw that he had been cast to the earth, he persecuted the woman who gave birth to the male Child. But the woman was given two wings of a great eagle, that she might fly into the wilderness to her place, where **she is nourished for a time and times and half a time, from the presence of the serpent.***

**Coming of Satan as Antichrist**

Dan 2:43 *As you saw iron mixed with ceramic clay, they will mingle with the seed of men; but they will not adhere to one another, just as iron does not mix with clay.*

What does this mean: they will mingle with the seed of men. Are we going to see those men of renown again, which were human hybrid – children of fallen angels and human (women) or just the reincarnation of Satan?

Gen 6:4 *There were giants on the earth in those days, and also afterward, when the sons of God came in to the daughters of men and they bore children to them. **Those were the mighty men who were of old, men of renown.***

**The Endtime Antichrist**

I believe that three and a half years before Rapture, the Antichrist with great demonic powers, who led the victorious alliance of Iran, will be killed to make way for the reincarnation of Satan. As a member of the One World Order and the head of the One World Religion, his dead body will be put on display for people to pay their respect in exchange for quick restoration caused by World War 3, earthquakes, tsunamis, pestilences and others.

Three days later, Satan who is casted down on earth will possess his dead body and reincarnate as the Antichrist in all his glories. This then will be the real Endtime Antichrist, the Devil himself.

# BD25 Antichrist killed at Rapture

Dan 7:13-14 *"I was watching in the night visions, and behold, **One like the Son of Man, coming with the clouds of heaven!** He came to the Ancient of Days, and they brought Him near before Him. Then to Him was given dominion and glory and a kingdom, that all peoples, nations, and languages should serve Him. His dominion is an everlasting dominion, which shall not pass away, and His kingdom the one which shall not be destroyed.*

This looks like rapture when our Lord Jesus Christ (Son of man) comes in the clouds to gather His saints back to heaven after they have overcome the deceptions of the Antichrist (Satan) and also deliver them from the coming wrath of God.

Dan 7:21-22 *I was watching; and the same horn was making war against the saints, and prevailing against them, until the Ancient of Days came, and a judgment was made in favor of the saints of the Most High, and the time came for the saints to possess the kingdom.*

## Testing and refining of Christians

Rev 13:5-7 *And he was given a mouth speaking great things and blasphemies, and he was given authority to continue for forty-two months. Then he opened his mouth in blasphemy against God, to blaspheme His name, His tabernacle, and those who dwell in heaven. It was granted to him to make war with the saints and to overcome them. And authority was given him over every tribe, tongue, and nation.*

God will allow the Antichrist to persecute, torture and even martyr His saints for three and a half years. This will really be a time of testing, cleansing and refining of Christians so that they will be worthy to be taken up at rapture. These victorious saints will serve the King of kings and the Lord of lords as His lords and kings.

Rev 7:13-15 *Then one of the elders answered, saying to me, "Who are these arrayed in white robes, and where did they come from?" And I said to him, "Sir, you know." So he said to me, "These are the ones who come out of the great tribulation, and washed their robes and made them white in the blood of the Lamb. Therefore they are before the throne of God, and serve Him day and night in His temple. And He who sits on the throne will dwell among them.*

## Antichrist killed at Rapture

Dan 11:45 *And he shall plant the tents of his palace between the seas on (and) the glorious holy mountain; yet he shall come to his end, and no one will help him.*

The Antichrist will rebuild the temple of God on the Temple Mount (glorious holy mountain) between the Mediterranean Sea and the Dead Sea. He will be killed (no one can help him) by the breath of our Lord and the brightness of His coming at rapture.

2 Thess 2:8 *And then the lawless one will be revealed, whom the Lord will consume with the breath of His mouth and destroy with the brightness of His coming.*

## End of the Antichrist's Power

Dan 7:25-26 *He shall speak pompous words against the Most High, shall persecute the saints of the Most High, and shall intend to change times and law. Then the saints shall be given into his hand for a time and times and half a time. 'But the court shall be seated, and **they shall take away his dominion, to consume and destroy it forever.**'*

Dan 7:27 *Then the kingdom and dominion, and the greatness of the kingdoms under the whole heaven, shall be given to the people, the saints of the Most High. His kingdom is an everlasting kingdom, and all dominions shall serve and obey Him.'*

After the death of the Antichrist at Rapture, the 'One World Order' will still be in full control of the whole world. Since all Christians who had overcome the three and a half years of persecution, temptations and deceptions of the Antichrist, have been taken back to heaven at Rapture, then who are those left behind on earth?

**1. 144,000 Israelites**, who believe our Lord Jesus at rapture.

Rev 7:3-4 *saying, "Do not harm the earth, the sea, or the trees till we have sealed the servants of our God on their foreheads." And I heard the number of those who were sealed. One hundred and forty-four thousand of all the tribes of the children of Israel were sealed:*

Since the Holy Spirit has gone back to heaven along with the saints at rapture, these new Israeli Christians (former devout Jews) will be sealed by God to prevent them from being harmed by His wrath.

**2. Jews without '666'**

Rev 11:12-13 *And they heard a loud voice from heaven saying to them, "Come up here." And they ascended to heaven in a cloud, and their enemies saw them. In the same hour there was a great earthquake, and a tenth of the city fell. In the earthquake seven thousand people were killed, and **the rest were afraid and gave glory to the God of heaven.***

Some Jews without the mark of the beast will repent and accept our Lord Jesus.

**3. Rest of mankind (including misled Christians) with '666'.**

Rev 14:9-10 *Then a third angel followed them, saying with a loud voice, "If anyone worships*

*the beast and his image, and receives his mark on his forehead or on his hand, he himself shall also drink of the wine of the wrath of God, which is poured out full strength into the cup of His indignation. He shall be tormented with fire and brimstone in the presence of the holy angels and in the presence of the Lamb.*

Even after the death of the Antichrist, all those with the mark of the beast will still disobey our Lord and will still keep the One World Religion by serving and worshipping in temple of God (Antichrist).

### **The Two Witnesses**

Rev 11:1-3, 5-6 *Then I was given a reed like a measuring rod. And the angel stood, saying, "Rise and measure the temple of God, the altar, and those who worship there. But leave out the court which is outside the temple, and do not measure it, for it has been given to the Gentiles. And they will tread the holy city underfoot for forty-two months. And I will give power to my two witnesses, and they will prophesy one thousand two hundred and sixty days, clothed in sackcloth... And if anyone wants to harm them, fire proceeds from their mouth and devours their enemies. And if anyone wants to harm them, he must be killed in this manner. These have power to shut heaven, so that no rain falls in the days of their prophecy; and they have power over waters to turn them to blood, and to strike the earth with all plagues, as often as they desire."*

At Rapture, God will send the two witnesses to seal off the temple of God to prevent everyone (including the priesthood) from entering, thereby abolishing the One World Religion.

Meanwhile, the two witnesses will disciple the new 144,000 converts and constantly call calamities upon the earth as a consequence of disobedience to His words and as the outpouring of His wrath (seven bowls/vials or seven trumpets).

**Mede-Persian Empire**

Dan 8:1, 3 *In the third year of the reign of King Belshazzar a vision appeared to me—to me, Daniel—after the one that appeared to me the first time... Then I lifted my eyes and saw, and there, standing beside the river, was a ram which had two horns, and the two horns were high; but one was higher than the other, and the higher one came up last.*

The second vision was given during the time of King Belshazzar, the last king of the Babylonian empire. This ram, representing the Mede-Persian empire, was prophesied to conquer and replace the Babylonian empire.

Dan 8:20 *"The ram which you saw, having the two horns—they are the kings of Media and Persia."*

**Alexander and Grecian Empire**

Dan 8:5, 8 *And as I was considering, suddenly a male goat came from the west, across the surface of the whole earth, without touching the ground; and the goat had a notable horn between his eyes... Therefore the male goat grew very great; but when he became strong, the large horn was broken, and in place of it four notable ones came up toward the four winds of heaven.*

Alexander the Great (male goat) from Greece was so powerful that he annihilated the Mede-Persian empire. Within a short period of 11 years, his empire expanded to Greece, Persia, Egypt and India. Unfortunately, he was without a descendent to succeed him.

After the death of Alexander the Great, the Grecian Empire was broken up into four kingdoms under the control of each General.

**1. Greece and Macedonia**

Gen. Cassander took control of Greece and Macedonia;

**2. Turkey**

Gen. Lysimachus took control of Thrace and most of Asia Minor;

**3. Southern kingdom**

Gen. Ptolemy took control of Egypt, Israel and Petra.

**4. Northern kingdom**

Gen. Seleucus took control of Iran, Iraq, Syria, Lebanon (former Persian Empire).

Dan 8:21-22 *And the male goat is the kingdom of Greece. The large horn that is between its eyes is the first king. As for the broken horn and the four that stood up in its place, four kingdoms shall arise out of that nation, but not with its power.*

**The Last Days' Antichrist**

Dan 8:23-25 *"And in the latter time of their kingdom, when the transgressors have reached their fullness, a king shall arise, having fierce features, who understands sinister schemes. His power shall be mighty, but not by his own power; he shall destroy fearfully, and shall prosper and thrive; He shall destroy the mighty, and also the holy people. Through his cunning he shall cause deceit to prosper under his rule; and he shall exalt himself in his heart. He shall destroy many in their prosperity. He shall even rise against the Prince of princes; but he shall be broken without human means."*

Surprisingly, from the historical events of the Grecian Empire which was more than 2,200 years ago, his following prophecies were for the last days only.

Note :- The prophecies of Daniel concerning the conquerors of Israel were from the Babylonian to the Grecian empires only.

Daniel prophesied that in the last days, the Endtime Antichrist will come out from one of these four Grecian kingdoms.

2 Thess 2:3-5 *Let no one deceive you by any means; for that Day will not come unless the falling away comes first, and the man of sin is revealed, the son of perdition, who opposes and exalts himself above all that is called God or that is worshiped, so that he sits as God in the temple of God, showing himself that he is God. Do you not remember that when I was still with you I told you these things?*

**The Vision to the Jews**

Dan 9:1-2 *In the first year of Darius the son of Ahasuerus, of the lineage of the Medes, who was made king over the realm of the Chaldeans—in the first year of his reign I, Daniel, understood by the books the number of the years specified by the word of the Lord through Jeremiah the prophet, that **He would accomplish seventy years in the desolations of Jerusalem.***

Daniel having understood the prophecies of Jeremiah and the will of God for the Israelites to be captives for seventy years, he knew how to pray.

Brethren, do you know God's will for you so that your prayers are pleasing to Him? Or are you blindly praying for those blessings which are only temporal?

**Confession of His faithfulness**

Dan 9:3-4 *Then I set my face toward the Lord God to make request by prayer and supplications, with fasting, sackcloth, and ashes. And I prayed to the Lord my God, and made confession, and said, "O Lord, **great and awesome God, who keeps His covenant and mercy with those who love Him, and with those who keep His commandments.***

He acknowledged that Yahweh, the great and awesome God will always be:-

1. Covenant keeping
2. Merciful to those who love Him
3. Merciful to those who keep His commandments.

John 14:21 *"He who has My commandments and keeps them, it is he who loves Me. And he who loves Me will be loved by My Father, and I will love him and manifest Myself to him."*

**Confession of Israel's Sins**

Dan 9:5-6 *we have sinned and committed iniquity, we have done wickedly and rebelled,*

*even by departing from Your precepts and Your judgments. Neither have we heeded Your servants the prophets, who spoke in Your name to our kings and our princes, to our fathers and all the people of the land.*

During his stay as a captive in Babylon, though Daniel was living in luxury, highly respected and treated as a great prophet of God, yet he desired the freedom to worship God in Jerusalem.

Brethren, do we have the same vision to prepare our eternal heavenly home so that we can be with Him in the Kingdom of God. Or that we have been deceived to love this world again and only want to establish ourselves here?

1 John 2:15-17 *Do not love the world or the things in the world. If anyone loves the world, the love of the Father is not in him. For all that is in the world—the lust of the flesh, the lust of the eyes, and the pride of life—is not of the Father but is of the world. And the world is passing away, and the lust of it; but he who does the will of God abides forever.*

**His Righteous Judgments**

Dan 9:7-8 *O Lord, righteousness belongs to You, but to us shame of face, as it is this day—to the men of Judah, to the inhabitants of Jerusalem and all Israel, those near and those far off in all the countries to which You have driven them, because of the unfaithfulness which they have committed against You. "O Lord, to us belongs shame of face, to our kings, our princes, and our fathers, because we have sinned against You."*

Because of their unfaithfulness, they accepted the punishment of being defeated and made to be shameful captives, which they deserved.

Brethren, do we accept the chastisements of God for our weaknesses? Or are we so blind to think that we are so godly that we blame the devil (attacking us), for our chastisements?

Dan 9:12-13 *And He has confirmed His words, which He spoke against us and against our judges who judged us, by bringing upon us a great disaster; for under the whole heaven such has never been done as what has been done to Jerusalem. "As it is written in the Law of Moses, all this disaster has come upon us; **yet we have not made our prayer before the Lord our God, that we might turn from our iniquities and understand Your truth.**"*

Daniel admitted that God was right in annihilating Jerusalem for He had constantly warned the judges and kings of His covenant with them but they refused to listen. Though God had constantly sent disasters after disasters for their disobedience, yet they had not come before Him with prayers of repentance and the understanding of truth.

His final judgment though extremely harsh, was the annihilation of Jerusalem and all the inhabitants were taken as captives to a foreign land as slaves. As a righteous God, He had no other choice but to destroy Jerusalem as He had promised in His covenant.

Dan 9:14-15 *Therefore the Lord has kept the disaster in mind, and brought it upon us; for the Lord our God is righteous in all the works which He does, though we have not obeyed His voice. And now, O Lord our God, who brought Your people out of the land of Egypt with a mighty hand, and made Yourself a name, as it is this day— **we have sinned, we have done wickedly!**"*

'We have sinned, we have done wickedly' was the resonance reaching the ears of God. This was the type of prayers and intercessions that Daniel had for Israel - the repentance of the sins and wickedness of the people.

Daniel, a righteous man and the greatly beloved of God, humbled himself by associating himself with the sinful Israelites and accepting their chastisements as the righteousness of God – annihilation of Jerusalem, their defeat, shame and humility as captives and slaves of the Babylonians.

Dan 10:11 *And he said to me, "O Daniel, **man greatly beloved,** understand the words that I speak to you, and stand upright, for I have now been sent to you." While he was speaking this word to me, I stood trembling.*

Dan 9:20-22 *Now while I was speaking, praying, and confessing my sin and the sin of my people Israel, and presenting my supplication before the Lord my God for the holy mountain of my God, yes, while I was speaking in prayer, the man Gabriel, whom I had seen in the vision at the beginning, being caused to fly swiftly, reached me about the time of the evening offering. And he informed me, and talked with me, and said, "O Daniel, **I have now come forth to give you skill to understand.**"*

When the prayers and intercessions of Daniel for Jerusalem and Israel pleased God, God gave him the skill of understanding the future of Israel.

**Note** – Not like those unlearned and blind pastors and church leaders, Daniel did not pray against God's will to destroy the Babylonians nor blame the devil for their miseries, but submit to His will for the chastisements.

Jude 1:9-10 *Yet Michael the archangel, in contending with the devil, when he disputed about the body of Moses, dared not bring against him a reviling accusation, but said, "The Lord rebuke you!" But **these speak evil of whatever they do not know; and whatever they know naturally, like brute beasts, in these things they corrupt themselves.***

Brethren, when our prayers and intercessions are pleasing to Him, He will bless us with understanding. Then we do not need to live in darkness nor fear the coming Endtime events.

Dan 9:23-24 *At the beginning of your supplications the command went out, and I have come to tell you, for you are greatly beloved; therefore consider the matter, and understand the vision: "Seventy weeks are determined for your people and for your holy city, to finish the transgression, to make an end of sins, to make reconciliation for iniquity, to bring in everlasting righteousness, to seal up vision and prophecy, and to anoint the Most Holy."*

God will require seventy weeks (70 X 7 = 490 years) to complete His work with the Israelites, which will fulfill the following:-

**1. To finish transgression**

There will no longer be any more laws to fulfill.

**2. End of sins**

The Israelites will no longer commit any sin for they will all come under the rule by our Lord.

**3. Reconciliation of iniquity**

All their sins, transgressions and iniquities will be forgiven.

**4. Everlasting righteousness**

The Israelites will all become Christians with His righteousness.

**5. Seal up all vision**

All visions of Israel will be fulfilled for the kingdom of Christ will be on earth then.

**6. Fulfill all prophecies**

Similarly, all prophecies concerning the Israelites will also all be fulfilled.

**7. Anoint the Most Holy**

For they all will accept our Lord Jesus as their Messiah.

Rev 11:15 *Then the seventh angel sounded: And there were loud voices in heaven, saying, "The kingdoms of this world have become the kingdoms of our Lord and of His Christ, and He shall reign forever and ever!"*

The fulfillment of all the above will be at the establishment of the kingdom of Christ or the Millennium Rule of our Lord Jesus on earth.

**Command to rebuilt Jerusalem**

Daniel 9:25 *"Know therefore and understand, that from the going forth of **the command to***

***restore and build Jerusalem until Messiah the Prince, there shall be seven weeks and sixty-two weeks; the street shall be built again, and the wall, even in troublesome times."***

From King's Cyrus command to rebuild and restore Jerusalem till its completion will be seven weeks or 7 X 7 = 49 years. From the completion of the walls of Jerusalem to the Messiah will be 62 weeks or 62 X 7 = 434 years.

**Death of the Messiah**

Dan 9:26a *"And after the sixty-two weeks **Messiah shall be cut off, but not for Himself;**"*

Had the Jews believed the book of Daniel, they would have realized that they had crucified their Messiah at exactly 69 weeks after King Cyrus command to rebuild Jerusalem as prophesied by Daniel. Then all the Jews would have accepted our Lord Jesus as their Messiah, had it not been for the deceptions of the misled priesthood, Pharisees and Jewish leaders.

They too would have realized that their Messiah was afflicted for their infirmities, and He was crucified as the sacrificial Lamb of God for their transgressions or sins (Messiah shall be cut off, not for Himself but for the sins of the world).

Unfortunately, none of these blind, covetous and powerful priesthood and Jewish leaders were able to warn the Jews of the season of the coming of the Messiah (who will declare His generation?), except for a few, including Zachariah the priest, John the Baptist, etc.

Isa 53:7-8 *He was oppressed and He was afflicted, yet He opened not His mouth; **He was led as a lamb to the slaughter, and as a sheep before its shearers is silent, so He opened not His mouth. He was taken from prison and from judgment, and **who will declare His generation? For He was cut off from the land of the living; for the transgressions of My people He was stricken.*****

Dan 9:24a, 26 ***“Seventy weeks are determined for your people and for your holy city, to finish the transgression... And after the sixty-two weeks Messiah shall be cut off, but not for Himself; and the people of the prince who is to come shall destroy the city and the sanctuary. The end of it shall be with a flood, and till the end of the war desolations are determined.”***

God claimed Jerusalem to be His holy city. From King Cyrus' command, it will take God 70x7 years to transform Jerusalem into His holy city, where He will rule the whole world in righteousness and holiness. At the crucifixion of the Messiah, only 69x7 years had passed, thus leaving the final seven years to complete His work of making Jerusalem His holy city.

As soon as the Jews crucified the Messiah, the veil of the temple was torn into two signifying the departure of God thereby ending Judaism. As a result, God immediately stopped working with the Israelites and Jerusalem. God did not immediately destroy the temple of God nor Jerusalem because He knew that devout Jews from far away countries would come back to celebrate the feasts of the Lord in Jerusalem.

At the feast of Pentecost, 3,000 devout Jews were baptized and added to the body of Christ. Also in Act 18:29-21, Paul rushed back to Jerusalem for the feast so that he could reach out to more devout Jews for their salvation in Christ Jesus.

Luke 21:5-6 *Then, as some spoke of the temple, how it was adorned with beautiful stones and donations, He said, “These things which you see—the days will come in which **not one stone shall be left upon another that shall not be thrown down.**”*

At about 70 AD or 40 years after the crucifixion of our Lord Jesus, God allowed General Titus to conquer and destroy both Jerusalem and the temple of God. The destruction of the temple was so complete that not one stone was on top of the other. Since

then, the Jews were scattered throughout the whole world. So, the western Wailing Wall could not be part of the temple of God and why are the Jews idolising it? God drove the Jews out of Israel and Jerusalem to give the land of Israel its Sabbath.

Israel became a nation in 1948. The nation is without any temple for God since its formation. Nowadays, Jerusalem is far from becoming the holy city of God with its gay parades and abominable practices.

### **The Last Seven Years**

Dan 9:27 *“Then he shall confirm a covenant with many for one week; but in the middle of the week He shall bring an end to sacrifice and offering. And on the wing of abominations shall be one who makes desolate, even until the consummation, which is determined, is poured out on the desolate.”*

The final week of the 70 weeks can only be in the last days when all Israel will accept our Lord Jesus as their Messiah. The final seven years will begin with the seven year treaty for all descendant of Jacob to migrate back to Israel to rebuild the temple of God and Jerusalem. The great earthquakes and tsunamis which will end World War 3 will kill hundreds of millions of people and will completely destroy Jerusalem.

Luke 21:24 *“And they will fall by the edge of the sword, and be led away captive into all nations. And Jerusalem will be trampled by Gentiles until the times of the Gentiles are fulfilled.”*

### **Priesthood to rebuild Temple**

To deceive the Jews, the Antichrist will not allow anyone to migrate back to Jerusalem to rebuild the temple except for the Jews. The Jewish priesthood will be given all the powers to rebuild the temple of God and Jerusalem, and also to rule Jerusalem.

Dan 9:27 *"Then he shall confirm a covenant with many for one week; but in the middle of the week He shall bring an end to sacrifice and offering. And on the wing of abominations shall be one who makes desolate, even until the consummation, which is determined, is poured out on the desolate."*

After World War 3 and the natural calamities killing a quarter of mankind, the Antichrist will make a seven year treaty to allow only the Jews to rebuild Jerusalem and the temple of God. After three and a half years the Antichrist will proclaim himself god at the dedication of the temple just before he was killed by the coming of our Lord at rapture. This three and a half years will be the period of the wrath of Satan in Rev 13 or the period of tribulation in the gospels.

### **Wing of Abominations**

The Antichrist, with demonic (abomination) power (wing), will reinstitute animal sacrifices during the rebuilding of the temple of God. Animals will be sacrificed during the dedication of the temple and the Antichrist will be found seated on the mercy seat declaring himself god. He will make it easy for all to worship him by abolishing the offering of animal sacrifices. Mankind can bow down to worship him in front of the TV or handpone tuned to his image. With demonic powers (on the wing of abominations), the Antichrist will deceive many Christians to destroy (desolate) their faith in our Lord and His words causing them to apostate by accepting the mark of the Beast or '666'.

### **After Rapture**

The two witness will appear to stop everyone from entering the temple of Antichrist (God) indirectly abolishing the 'One World Religion'. The people with the mark of the Beast will attack the two witnesses, who prevent them from worshipping god (Antichrist).

After the death of the two witnesses, the people will try to conquer Jerusalem, but our Lord Jesus will come and stand on Mount

Olive and then kill all the enemies surrounding Jerusalem.

Zec 14:12 *And this shall be the plague with which the LORD will strike all the people who fought against Jerusalem: Their flesh shall dissolve while they stand on their feet, their eyes shall dissolve in their sockets, and their tongues shall dissolve in their mouths.*

### **Jesus' Millennium Rule**

Rev20:4 *And I saw thrones, and they sat on them, and judgment was committed to them. Then I saw the souls of those who had been beheaded for their witness to Jesus and for the word of God, who had not worshiped the beast or his image, and had not received his mark on their foreheads or on their hands. And they lived and reigned with Christ for a thousand years.*

After the wrath of God, our Lord Jesus will come with His saints to establish Jerusalem as His holy city so that all nations can come to learn from the Lord. The event will take place seven years after the peace treaty was signed, thus completing the 70x7 years needed to prepare Jerusalem as His holy city.

Mic 4:2 *Many nations shall come and say, "Come, and let us go up to the mountain of the LORD, to the house of the God of Jacob; He will teach us His ways, and we shall walk in His paths." For out of Zion the law shall go forth, and the word of the LORD from Jerusalem.*

### **The New Jerusalem**

Rev 21:2 *Then I, John, saw the holy city, New Jerusalem, coming down out of heaven from God, prepared as a bride adorned for her husband.*

After judgment and the creation of the new heaven and the new earth, the new Jerusalem housing the bride of the Lamb will descend from heaven to the new earth.

Dan 10:1-3 *In the third year of Cyrus king of Persia a message was revealed to Daniel, whose name was called Belteshazzar. The message was true, but the appointed time was long; and he understood the message, and had understanding of the vision. In those days I, Daniel, was mourning three full weeks. I ate no pleasant food, no meat or wine came into my mouth, nor did I anoint myself at all, till three whole weeks were fulfilled.*

Daniel fasted for three weeks without food and drink (including water). Moses fasted forty days up in Mount Sinai without food and water. Similarly our Lord Jesus Christ fasted forty days in the wilderness without food and water.

Fasting means no food nor drink (including water) for the whole period of fast. Surprisingly, so-called servants of God are teaching Christians dieting instead of fasting ( i.e taking juices or fruits or reducing the meals). Dieting is not fasting. Human diet mainly for reasons of health or beauty.

Brethren do not deceive yourself that you are fasting (holy, holy) when you are actually dieting for your personal benefit.

Isa 58:3-5 *'Why have we fasted,' they say, 'and You have not seen? Why have we afflicted our souls, and You take no notice?' "In fact, in the day of your fast you find pleasure, and exploit all your laborers. Indeed you fast for strife and debate, and to strike with the fist of wickedness. You will not fast as you do this day, to make your voice heard on high. Is it a fast that I have chosen, a day for a man to afflict his soul? Is it to bow down his head like a bulrush, and to spread out sackcloth and ashes? Would you call this a fast, and an acceptable day to the Lord?*

Isa 58:6-8 *"Is this not the fast that I have chosen: To loose the bonds of wickedness, to*

*undo the heavy burdens, to let the oppressed go free, and that you break every yoke? Is it not to share your bread with the hungry, and that you bring to your house the poor who are cast out; when you see the naked, that you cover him, and not hide yourself from your own flesh? **Then your light shall break forth like the morning, your healing shall spring forth speedily, and your righteousness shall go before you; the glory of the Lord shall be your rear guard.***

Fasting is to afflict oneself so that we experience the sufferings of the hungry poor and needy. It also helps to make us more merciful and compassionate.

Dan 10:5,12 *I lifted my eyes and looked, and behold, a certain man clothed in linen, whose waist was girded with gold of Uphaz!.. And he said to me, "O Daniel, man greatly beloved, understand the words that I speak to you, and stand upright, for I have now been sent to you." While he was speaking this word to me, I stood trembling. Then he said to me, "Do not fear, Daniel, for from the first day that you set your heart to understand, and to humble yourself before your God, your words were heard; and I have come because of your words.*

After the fasting of Daniel, God sent the angel to Daniel addressing him as the man greatly beloved of God and also showed him a vision.

I believe that if our sincere and humble fastings are pleasing to Him, we will see His presence with the manifestations of signs and wonders: - enlightenments, healings, deliverance, understandings, truth, etc.

Dan 10:14 *Now I have come to make you understand what will happen to your people in the latter days, for the vision refers to many days yet to come. "*

Dan 7:2-3 *Daniel spoke, saying, "I saw in my vision by night, and behold, the four winds of heaven were stirring up the Great Sea. And four great beasts came up from the sea, each different from the other.*

Daniel saw four beasts representing the four empires before His last days' judgement.

### **Lion – Babylonian Empire**

Dan 7:4 *The first was like a lion, and had eagle's wings. I watched till its wings were plucked off; and it was lifted up from the earth and made to stand on two feet like a man, and a man's heart was given to it.*

The lion, the first beast represented the great and powerful Babylonian empire started by King Nebuchadnezzar, who conquered the whole of the Middle East. He was so proud of his success that he boasted of his great ability and might. God humbled him to live like an animal for seven years and his hair was like eagle's feathers. After his repentance God restored him back to his kingship.

Dan 4:33 *That very hour the word was fulfilled concerning Nebuchadnezzar; he was driven from men and ate grass like oxen; his body was wet with the dew of heaven till his hair had grown like eagles' feathers and his nails like birds' claws.*

### **Bear – Mede-Persian Empire**

Dan 11:1-2 *"Also in the first year of Darius the Mede, I, even I, stood up to confirm and strengthen. And now I will tell you the truth: Behold, three more kings will arise in Persia, and the fourth shall be far richer than them all; by his strength, through his riches, he shall stir up all against the realm of Greece."*

This bear, the second beast will be the powerful and fearful Mede-Persian empire, which will replace the Babylonian empire. After King Darius, there will be three more kings. The last (fourth) king will attack Greece. Its

defeat will destroy all the wealth, prosperity and power accumulated by the previous three kings.

Dan 7:5 *"And suddenly another beast, a second, like a bear. It was raised up on one side, and had three ribs in its mouth between its teeth. And they said thus to it: 'Arise, devour much flesh!'"*

### **Leopard – Grecian Empire**

Dan 11:3-4 *Then a mighty king shall arise, who shall rule with great dominion, and do according to his will. And when he has arisen, his kingdom shall be broken up and divided toward the four winds of heaven, but not among his posterity nor according to his dominion with which he ruled; for his kingdom shall be uprooted, even for others besides these.*

The leopard, the third beast known for its speed, will represent the Grecian empire, where Alexander the great conquered Turkey, the whole Middle East, Egypt and part of India in a very short period. After the death of Alexander, his empire was broken up into four kingdoms ruled by his four generals.

#### **1. Greece and Macedonia**

Gen. Cassander took control of Greece and Macedonia;

#### **2. Turkey**

Gen. Lysimachus took control of Thrace and most of Asia Minor;

#### **3. Southern kingdom**

Gen. Ptolemy took control of Egypt, Israel and Petra.

#### **4. Northern kingdom**

Gen. Seleucus took control of Iran, Iraq, Syria, Lebanon (former Persian Empire).

Dan 7:6 *"After this I looked, and there was another, like a leopard, which had on its back four wings of a bird. The beast also had four heads, and dominion was given to it."*

Mat 24:15 *"Therefore when you see the 'abomination of desolation,' spoken of by Daniel the prophet, standing in the holy place" (whoever reads, let him understand),"*

Regardless of how liberal scholars and theologians doubt Daniel, our Lord Jesus proclaimed him a prophet (Matt. 24:15; Mark 13:14). Therefore, we can trust all the prophecies given to Daniel and not the heresies of those faithless theologians. Historic events below are taken from commentaries.

Dan 11:1 *"Also in the first year of Darius the Mede, I, even I, stood up to confirm and strengthen him."*

In Dan 9:1-2, we see that in the first year of Darius the Mede, Daniel was aware that Jerusalem would remain desolate for 70 years based on the prophecies of Jeremiah. Following this realization and God's instructions in the Torah (Lev 26:40-42), Daniel prayed to God and confessed the sins of his people (Dan. 9:3-19). After doing so, Gabriel was sent to Daniel and gave him the prophecy of the 70 weeks (Dan. 9:24-27), which was the timeline showing when the Messiah would appear in Israel.

Dan 11:2 *And now I will tell you the truth: Behold, three more kings will arise in Persia, and the fourth shall be far richer than them all; by his strength, through his riches, he shall stir up all against the realm of Greece."*

The mention of Darius the Mede by Gabriel was not a random act, but an intention to point Daniel and us back to the specified time period when the prophetic events he was about to outline would occur. Therefore, we can look for the fulfillment of this prophecy within the duration of the prophesy that is 70 x 7 (week) years.

This prophecy was given in the third year of Cyrus, king of Persia (c. 535 BCE). The next three

Medo-Persian kings after Cyrus were:

1. his son, Cambyses II (530-522 BCE);
2. Gaumata the Magian (also known as the pseudo-Smerdis – 522 BCE); and
3. the Persian Darius I (the Great – 522-486 BCE).

The fourth king was Xerxes (486-465 BCE).

Xerxes' mother was Atossa, the daughter of Cyrus the Great. His father, Darius the Great, left him the task of punishing the Greeks for their part in the Ionian rebellion (499-494 BCE) and their defeat of the Persian army at the battle of Marathon (490 BCE).

Xerxes began extensively preparing for his expedition against the Greeks in 483 BCE by raising money and accumulating provisions. He had a channel dug through the isthmus of the peninsula of Mount Athos, stored supplies along the road through Thrace, and had two bridges constructed across the Hellespont. In preparation to punish the Greeks, Xerxes also entered into an alliance with Carthage. Even many of the smaller Greek states sided with the Persians. A large fleet and a vast army (numbered by some at over two million men) were gathered. He certainly did "stir up all against the kingdom of Greece."

In the spring of 480 BCE, Xerxes set out from Sardis. At first, he was victorious. But when Xerxes attacked the Greek fleet under negative conditions at the Battle of Salamis (September 28, 480 BCE), he lost, even though his fleet was more than three times as large as the Greek navy (1,207 ships to 371).

Xerxes was forced to retire to Sardis, and the army which he left in Greece was annihilated the following year. The Delian League (also known as the Athenian Empire), was formed in 477 BCE as a defensive alliance of the Greek city-states against the Persians.

Dan 11:3 *"Then a mighty king shall arise, who shall rule with great dominion, and do according to his will."*

The "mighty king" was Alexander the Great (336-323 B.C.), the prince who was a student of Aristotle. He certainly became mighty, and he did according to his own will. He accomplished what he set out to do, which was no small vision. This description is fitting for a man who is recognized as one of the greatest military generals in the history of warfare.

He launched his assault against the Persian Empire in 334 B.C., and he claimed complete victory in three years. Consequently, Daniel saw in the vision of chapter eight the rough he-goat from the west, the king of Greece, advancing against the Medo-Persian Empire with such rapidity that "his feet did not even touch the ground" (Daniel 8:5, 20-21).

At the height of his power, Alexander conquered and ruled an empire that stretched from southern Europe to north Africa to central Asia. But the Greek empire of Alexander was not destined to endure. He fell ill and died on June 10, 323 BCE in the palace of Nebuchadnezzar II of Babylon.

Dan 11:4 *"And when he has arisen, his kingdom shall be broken up and divided toward the four winds of heaven, but not among his posterity nor according to his dominion with which he ruled; for his kingdom shall be uprooted, even for others besides these."*

Alexander left a huge empire at his death. His family and his generals jostled for control of this kingdom. When the dust settled, his mother, his wife, his son, his illegitimate son, his sister, his half-sister, and his half-brother, were all dead. After much fighting and jockeying for position, Alexander's empire was divided into four major portions by 301 BCE:

1. Cassander ruled over Greece,
2. Lysimachus ruled in Asia Minor,
3. Seleucus I Nicator ruled in Babylon and Persia, and
4. Ptolemy I Soter ruled over the Holy Land and Egypt.

Twenty years later (281 BCE), when Seleucus I killed Lysimachus in battle, only two dynasties remained in Alexander's old empire – the Seleucid kings in the north and the Ptolemaic kings in the south.

Dan 11:5 *"Also the king of the South shall become strong, as well as one of his princes; and he shall gain power over him and have dominion. His dominion shall be a great dominion."*

The "prince" of Ptolemy I Soter was Seleucus I Nicator (312-280 B.C.). He fled Babylon when another general, Antigonus, pursued his life (316 B.C.). Seleucus found protection under Ptolemy. When Antigonus was defeated at Gaza, Seleucus returned to Babylon, thus establishing the Seleucid dynasty in 312 B.C. Solidifying control, he ruled the largest division of Alexander's empire. Thereby, "his dominion shall be a great dominion," exceeding that of the king of the south.

Dan 11:6 *"And at the end of some years they shall join forces, for the daughter of the king of the South shall go to the king of the North to make an agreement; but she shall not retain the power of her authority, and neither he nor his authority shall stand; but she shall be given up, with those who brought her, and with him who begot her, and with him who strengthened her in those times."*

About 250 B.C. Berenice, daughter of the king of the south (Ptolemy II), was given to Antiochus II as a wife. According to the terms for peace, the son of that union should inherit the throne. Antiochus II was already married, however, and his scorned wife, Laodice, conspired to have her husband poisoned and Berenice and son-heir assassinated. About the same time, Berenice's father died. Thus, both Ptolemy II and Antiochus II died about 246 B.C.

Dan 11:7-8 *"But from a branch of her roots one shall arise in his place, who shall come with an army, enter the fortress of the king of the North, and deal with them and prevail. And he shall also carry their gods captive to Egypt, with their princes and their precious articles of silver and gold; and he shall continue more years than the king of the North."*

The brother of Berenice, Ptolemy III Euergetes, ruled Egypt (246-221 B.C.) in the place of his father. Provoked by the assassination of his sister, Ptolemy III marched against the king of the north, which ignited a war that lasted some five years (246-241 B.C.). Ptolemy III, also called Euergetes or Benefactor, successfully defeated the king of the North and also led his armies deep into western Asia. From there, he brought back to Egypt the statues of the gods that had been carried off by the Persians.

Dan 11:9 *"Also the king of the North shall come to the kingdom of the king of the South, but shall return to his own land."*

After this humiliating defeat, Seleucus II Callinicus (the king of the North) sought to invade Egypt but was unsuccessful. After his death (by a fall from his horse) he was succeeded by his son Seleucus II Soter (227-223 B.C.), who was killed by conspirators while on a military campaign in Asia Minor. Seleucus III's brother, Antiochus III the Great, became the ruler in 223 at 18 years of age and reigned for 36 years (until 187). The two sons (Seleucus III and Antiochus III) had sought to restore Syria's lost prestige by military conquest, the older son by invading Asia Minor and the younger son by attacking Egypt. Egypt had controlled all the territory north to the borders of Syria which included the land of Israel. Antiochus III succeeded in driving the Egyptians back to the southern borders of Israel in his campaign in 219-217.

Daniel 11:10-17 prophesied the conflicts between Antiochus III and Ptolemy IV Philopater (221-203 B.C.) and Ptolemy V Epiphanes (203-181).

Antiochus III was called the "Great" because of his military conquests. This period is significant for a number of reasons. It is another historical stepping-stone, providing context as to how the Jews came into contact with a subsequent Seleucid king.

Antiochus III was an extremely important personality, for during his reign Palestine fell under Seleucid control. His conflicts with Egypt are well documented. The record of these battles is readily accessible in secular histories, encyclopedias, and in well-researched commentaries.

Dan 11:18-19 *"After this he shall turn his face to the coastlands, and shall take many. But a ruler shall bring the reproach against them to an end; and with the reproach removed, he shall turn back on him. Then he shall turn his face toward the fortress of his own land; but he shall stumble and fall, and not be found."*

In 196 BC Antiochus III crossed the Hellespont into Thrace, where he claimed sovereignty over territory that had been won by Seleucus I in the year 281 BC. A war of harassment and diplomacy with Rome ensued. The Roman captain Scipio defeated Antiochus in a naval battle. Antiochus then agreed to pay a very heavy burden to the Romans for the peace treaty.

The defeated Antiochus the Great then returned to Syria. In 187 B.C., he entered the Temple of Elymais near Susa, possibly seeking the funds to meet the Roman stipulations. During the inhospitable visit, Antiochus III met his providential end at the hands of insurrectionists.

Dan 11:20 *"There shall arise in his place one who imposes taxes on the glorious kingdom; but within a few days he shall be destroyed, but not in anger or in battle."*

Antiochus III's eldest son, Seleucus IV Philopater, took over after his father's death. Due to the heavy debt burden imposed by Rome, he was forced to impose heavy taxation on the people of Israel. Seleucus was soon poisoned to death by his minister, Heliodorus.

Prophecies in Daniel 11:21-28, involve the rise of Antiochus to power, the conflicts of the ruler with Egypt (i.e., the king of the south), and his hostilities toward the people of Israel.

Dan 11:21 *"And in his place shall arise a vile person, to whom they will not give the honor of royalty; but he shall come in peaceably, and seize the kingdom by intrigue."*

Antiochus was the third son of Antiochus III the Great. After his father's defeat by the Romans in 190—189, he served as hostage for his father in Rome from 189 to 175, where he learned to admire Roman institutions and policies. His brother, King Seleucus IV, exchanged him for Demetrius, the son of Seleucus; and after Seleucus was murdered by Heliodorus, a usurper, Antiochus in turn ousted him"

Dan 11:22 *"With the force of a flood they shall be swept away from before him and be broken, and also the prince of the covenant."*

Because of his ability to deceive people, Antiochus IV Epiphanes ("God manifest") was able to overcome all threats to his throne. Onias III was the high priest (prince of the covenant) at the time that Antiochus IV came to the throne. A brother of Onias named Joshua, who had become hellenized and changed his name to Jason, gave a heavy bribe to Antiochus IV to remove Onias. So Antiochus IV forced Onias out and installed Jason as high priest in Jerusalem in 174 BCE.

Dan 11:23 *"And after the league is made with him he shall act deceitfully, for he shall come up and become strong with a small number of people."*

Once again, the "king of the North" set his sights on the kingdom of the South. In Egypt, the 14-year old Ptolemy VI Philometer had become king. He was the nephew of Antiochus IV; his mother (Cleopatra I) was Antiochus IV's sister. Antiochus IV sought an alliance with Ptolemy VI, seeking to take advantage of what he perceived as weakness in the Ptolemaic kingdom and gain Egypt for himself. He moved through Syria and Judea into Egypt with a small army, so as not to arouse suspicion to his true motive of seizing Egypt. His cover story was that he was coming to act as the "protector" of his nephew, Ptolemy VI.

Dan 11:24 *"He shall enter peaceably, even into the richest places of the province; and he shall do what his fathers have not done, nor his forefathers: he shall disperse among them the plunder, spoil, and riches; and he shall devise his plans against the strongholds, but only for a time."*

Antiochus IV pursued a novel plan for gaining the Egyptian-controlled provinces. He moved into the parts of the kingdom that were the richest. Then he did something that no other Seleucid king had ever done. Antiochus IV spread around some of the spoils from his war campaigns to secure the loyalty of the people. The historical book of I Maccabees states that he spent much on the public (I Mac. 3:30). It is even reported that he would go into the streets and throw money to the citizens there. However, this was only the beginning of Antiochus IV's plan. Using his cunning, he visited Egyptian strongholds to find out their power.

Dan 11:25 *"He shall stir up his power and his courage against the king of the South with a great army. And the king of the South shall be stirred up to battle with a very great and mighty army; but he shall not stand, for they shall devise plans against him."*

In 170 BCE, when Antiochus IV felt secure about the state of his own kingdom, he decided to take Egypt by force in what came to be known as the Sixth Syrian War. He regarded Ptolemy VI as a weak ruler and therefore not capable of successfully waging war against him. Antiochus IV was able to move his army to the border of Egypt before he was met by the Egyptians at Pelusium, which is near the Nile Delta. The Egyptians had a large army arrayed against him there. Antiochus, risking death by riding into the midst of the battle of Pelusium, ordered the Egyptians to be taken alive instead of slain. By this policy, he gained Pelusium and later took Memphis.

Dan 11:26 *"Yes, those who eat of the portion of his delicacies shall destroy him; his army shall be swept away, and many shall fall down slain."*

Ptolemy VI's army, although large, was not able to withstand Antiochus IV. In large part, this was due to the intrigues of Antiochus IV, who corrupted several of the Egyptian ministers and officers. This was one of the main causes of the defeat of Ptolemy VI. Those who were in his confidence and possessed the secrets of the state betrayed him to Antiochus IV. For example, Ptolemy Macron (also called "Ptolemy

the son of Dorymenes") had been appointed by Ptolemy VI as governor of Cyprus. However, sensing the young king's weakness, he deserted to Antiochus IV, who made him governor of Coele Syria and Phoenicia.

Dan 11:27 *"Both these kings' hearts shall be bent on evil, and they shall speak lies at the same table; but it shall not prosper, **for the end will still be at the appointed time.**"*

After he took control of Pelusium and Memphis, Antiochus IV set his sights on Alexandria. Due to the intrigues of Antiochus IV mentioned in verse 26, the Alexandrians had renounced their allegiance to Ptolemy VI, and had made his younger brother, Ptolemy VII Euergetes, king in his place. While at Memphis, Antiochus IV and Ptolemy VI had frequent conferences. Antiochus IV professed his great friendship to his nephew and concern for his interests, but his true plan was to weaken Egypt by setting the brothers against one another.

Conversely, Ptolemy VI professed gratitude to his uncle for the interest he took in his affairs. He laid the blame of the war upon his minister Eulaeus, one of the guardians appointed to watch over him after his father's death. All the while, Ptolemy VI sought to smooth over things with his brother Ptolemy VII so they could join forces against their deceitful uncle, Antiochus IV.

#### **for the end will still be at the appointed time**

Though these two kings had been fighting and deceiving each other since the breakup of the Empire of Alexander the Great, the final war between them will only be at the **appointed time**.

**So, when will this appointed time be?**

Dan 11:28 *"While returning to his land with great riches, his heart shall be moved against the holy covenant; so he shall do damage and return to his own land."*

While Antiochus IV was engaged in Egypt, a false rumor arose in Judea that he had been killed. This prompted deposed high priest Jason to raise an army of 1,000 men and attack Jerusalem. His army captured the city and forced the high priest Menelaus to take refuge in the Akra fortress in Jerusalem. When news of the fighting in Jerusalem reached Antiochus IV, he took it to mean that Judea was in revolt against him.

Antiochus IV left Egypt; on his way home, he and his armies marched against Jerusalem. He commanded his soldiers to kill everyone they encountered (men, women, and children). Within the space of three days, his forces had killed somewhere between 40,000 and 80,000 people. A similar number were captured and sold into slavery.

Not satisfied with the slaughter, Antiochus IV entered the Temple and (guided by Menelaus) took the holy vessels, including the golden altar, the menorah, the table for the showbread, the cups for drink offerings, the bowls, the golden censers, the curtain, the crowns, and the gold decoration on the front of the temple. He took all the silver and gold, as well as the hidden treasures which he found. After appointing the Phrygian Phillip as governor in Jerusalem, Antiochus IV then returned to Antioch.

Dan 11:28 is the last prophecy for the king of the North and the king of the South of the Grecian Empire, for the Romans defeated the Greeks to establish the Roman Empire, which unified both the kings of the North and South and the whole middle East as part of the Roman Empire.

#### **Appointed time is Endtime**

Dan 8:19 *And he said, "Look, I am making known to you what shall happen in the latter time of the indignation; for at the appointed time the end shall be."*

The appointed time is the end time, and the final war between the king of the North and the king of the South will only appear at the end time.

Dan 11:35 *And some of those of understanding shall fall, to refine them, purify them, and make them white, until the time of the end; because it is still for the appointed time.*

#### **Endtime Events**

Dan 11:29 *"At the appointed time he shall return and go toward the south; but it shall not be like the former or the latter."*

Dan 11:29 onwards, are prophecies of the endtime or last days, where the affected countries are similar to those in the Grecian days.

The fulfillments of the prophecies in the Book of Daniel was so accurate that faithless theologians and historians classified the Book of Daniel as historic or writings. Some of these faithless theologians and historians even suggested that Daniel was only a myth and the book of Daniel was written around 200BC, well after all these historical events had happened. Because the book of Daniel was considered as historical, most of the Jewish leaders and priesthood rejected the prophecies in it, thereby costing the Jews their salvation by rejecting our Lord Jesus as their Messiah.

**Wikipedia** – In the Hebrew Bible it (book of Daniel) is found in the Ketuvim (writings), while in Christian Bibles it is grouped with the Major Prophets...Though the book is traditionally ascribed to Daniel himself, modern scholarly consensus considers it pseudonymous, the stories of the first half legendary in origin, and the visions of the second the product of anonymous authors in the Maccabean period (second century BC).

Mat 24:15 *"Therefore when you see the 'abomination of desolation,' spoken of by Daniel the prophet, standing in the holy place (whoever reads, let him understand)."*

We thank God that our Lord Jesus proclaimed Daniel a prophet of God. Not only that, the book of Daniel holds many mysteries to the understanding of Endtime prophecies. Our Lord wants us to read and understand the prophecies in it so that we will be able to understand those very important Endtime prophecies.

**'Book of Daniel'**

Mat 24:15 *"Therefore when you see the 'abomination of desolation,' spoken of by Daniel the prophet, standing in the holy place" (whoever reads, let him understand)*

Our Lord Jesus told us to read the book of Daniel until we understand it. He gave this instruction, while He was teaching His disciples endtime signs.

**King Nebuchadnezzar First Dream**

Dan 2:32 *"This image's head was of fine gold, its chest and arms of silver, its belly and thighs of bronze,"*

Dan 2:33 *"its legs of iron, its feet partly of iron and partly of clay."*

**Fulfillment of the Three Beasts**

Dan 7:2-3 *Daniel spoke, saying, "I saw in my vision by night, and behold, the four winds of heaven were stirring up the Great Sea. And four great beasts came up from the sea, each different from the other.*

The rise of four great powers that will affect the Israelites.

**First Beast – Babylonian Empire**

Dan 7:4 *"The first was like a lion, and had eagle's wings. I watched till its wings were plucked off; and it was lifted up from the earth and made to stand on two feet like a man, and a man's heart was given to it."*

This first beast was a lion, the most powerful animal. Above descriptions fitted King Nebuchadnezzar of Babylon who was so boastful that God humbled him to eat grass like an animal and his hair was like the feathers of eagles. God restored him after he repented.

He was also the head of gold in King Nebuchadnezzar's dream.

**Second Beast – Mede Persian Empire**

Dan 7:5 *"And suddenly another beast, a second, like a bear. It was raised up on one side, and had three ribs in its mouth between its teeth. And they said thus to it: 'Arise, devour much flesh!'"*

This was fulfilled by the conquest of Babylonian by the Mede-Persians, the ram with two horns (the chest and arm of silver of the image).

Dan 8:20 *"The ram which you saw, having the two horns—they are the kings of Media and Persia."*

**Third Beast – Grecian Empire**

Dan 7:6 *"After this I looked, and there was another, like a leopard, which had on its back four wings of a bird. The beast also had four heads, and dominion was given to it."*

The leopard (great horn between the eyes) represented Alexander the great who conquered many countries from Greece to India so quickly as though it flew over all those vanquished nations (without touching the ground). He was the belly of bronze in the image.

Dan 8:5, 21 *"And as I was considering, suddenly a male goat came from the west, across the surface of the whole earth, without touching the ground; and the goat had a notable horn between his eyes... And the male goat is the kingdom of Greece. The large horn that is between its eyes is the first king \_ (Alexander the great)."*

Dan 8:22 *"As for the broken horn and the four that stood up in its place, four kingdoms shall arise out of that nation, but not with its power."*

After the death of Alexander the Great, the Grecian empire was divided into four kingdoms under the rule of four generals. Only the king of the North and the king of the South were of importance for the other two kingdoms were later vanquished.

These two kingdoms continued to fight each other as prophesied in great details from Dan 11:5-28 and accurately fulfilled and recorded in history books. These two kingdoms were the two thighs of bronze in the image.

**'Book of Daniel'****The fourth Beast**

Dan 7:7 *"After this I saw in the night visions, and behold, a fourth beast, dreadful and terrible, exceedingly strong. It had **huge iron teeth; it was devouring, breaking in pieces, and trampling the residue with its feet. It was different from all the beasts that were before it, and it had ten horns.**"*

This beast had huge iron teeth to devour all its enemies (legs of iron of the image) and with 10 horns. The description is similar to the beast of Rev 13.

Just like Alexander the Great (Leopard), it will conquer all its enemies quickly. It will destroy all its enemies in its path just like the Mede Persians (Bear).

All the other three beasts were empires but this fourth Beast is different. It is likely an alliance of nations instead of an empire.

Rev 13:1-2 *Then I stood on the sand of the sea. And I saw a beast rising up out of the sea, having seven heads and ten horns, and on his horns ten crowns, and on his heads a blasphemous name. Now the beast which I saw was like a leopard, his feet were like the feet of a bear, and his mouth like the mouth of a lion. The dragon gave him his power, his throne, and great authority.*

Dan 7:8, 11 *"I was considering the horns, and there was another horn, a little one, coming up among them, before whom three of the first horns were plucked out by the roots. And there, **in this horn, were eyes like the eyes of a man, and a mouth speaking pompous words** ... I watched then because of the sound of the pompous words which the horn was speaking; I watched till the beast was slain, and its body destroyed and given to the burning flame."*

Out of this fourth Beast (Alliance), will be one powerful horn, who is as boastful as King Nebuchadnezzar (mouth of the lion). This horn is like a human being (likely the incarnate of Satan or Endtime Antichrist), who will

blaspheme the Almighty God. He will be killed by the glorious coming of our Lord at rapture.

Rev 13:6 *Then he opened his mouth in blasphemy against God, to blaspheme His name, His tabernacle, and those who dwell in heaven.*

Dan 7:23 *"Thus he said: 'The fourth beast shall be a fourth kingdom on earth, which shall be different from all other kingdoms, and shall devour the whole earth, trample it and break it in pieces.'*

The fourth Beast will conquer the whole world.

Rev 13:7-8 *It was granted to him to make war with the saints and to overcome them. And authority was given him over every tribe, tongue, and nation. All who dwell on the earth will worship him, whose names have not been written in the Book of Life of the Lamb slain from the foundation of the world.*

Rev 17:10-11 *"There are also seven kings. Five have fallen, one is, and the other has not yet come. And when he comes, he must continue a short time. And the beast that was, and is not, is himself also the eighth, and is of the seven, and is going to perdition."*

**1st King** - Egyptian

**2nd King** - Assyrian

**3rd King** - Babylonian (head of gold - 1st beast)

**4th King** - Mede-Persian (breast and arms of silver - 2nd beast)

**5th King** - Grecian (belly of bronze - 3rd beast)

These five empires had fallen during the writing of the book of Revelations. The land of Israel (Palestine) was ruled by the Romans then.

**6th King** - Roman Empire (legs of iron)

**7th King** - Islamic Empire ended with the Ottoman Empire (feet of iron and clay).

**Note** In 1948, Israel was a nation again.

**8th King** - Islamic Alliance (toes of iron and clay - 4th beast) will conquer Israel during World War 3.

**'Book of Daniel'**

Dan 8:8-12 *Therefore the male goat grew very great; but when he became strong, the large horn was broken, and in place of it four notable ones came up toward the four winds of heaven. And out of one of them came a little horn which grew exceedingly great toward the south, toward the east, and toward the Glorious Land. And it grew up to the host of heaven; and it cast down some of the host and some of the stars to the ground, and trampled them. He even exalted himself as high as the Prince of the host; and by him the daily [sacrifices] were taken away, and the place of His sanctuary was cast down. Because of transgression, an army was given over to the horn to oppose the daily [sacrifices;] and he cast truth down to the ground. He did all this and prospered.*

Out of the four Grecian kingdoms, one of them will be extremely powerful who will exalt himself as God. He will remove the daily [sacrifices] and with the support of many nations, he will conquer Israel (Glorious Land). He will be a great liar (no truth) and will deceive many.

**Last Days' King of the North**

Dan 11:29, 31, 37 *"At the appointed time he (king of the North) shall return and go toward the south; but it shall not be like the former or the latter... And forces shall be mustered by him, and they shall defile the sanctuary fortress; then they shall take away the daily [sacrifices,] and place there the abomination of desolation... He shall regard neither the God of his fathers nor the desire of women, nor regard any god; for he shall exalt himself above them all."*

1. This Endtime king of the North will conquer Jerusalem (sanctuary fortress),
2. He will remove the Al Aqsa Mosque on the Temple Mount, which calls Muslims to daily prayer [sacrifices]
3. In its place, He will rebuild the Temple of God or 'Abomination of Desolation'
4. He will exalt himself to be God.

Dan 11:40-41a *"At the time of the end the king of the South shall attack him; and the king of the North shall come against him like a whirlwind, with chariots, horsemen, and with many ships; and he shall enter the countries, overwhelm them, and pass through. He shall also enter the Glorious Land, and many countries shall be overthrown.."*

Just like the fourth Beast, this king of the North will conquer its neighbouring Arab nations and Israel (Glorious Land) like a whirlwind.

Dan 11:44 *"But news from the east and the north shall trouble him; therefore he shall go out with great fury to destroy and annihilate many."*

He will also conquer the rest of the world and annihilate many nations.

Dan 11:45 *"And he shall plant the tents of his palace between the seas and the glorious holy mountain; yet he shall come to his end, and no one will help him."*

He will rebuild the temple of God (tabernacle) on the Temple Mount (glorious holy mountain) between the Mediterranean and Dead seas. Just like the fourth Beast, no one can save him from being killed (end).

2 Thess 2:9-10 *The coming of the lawless one is according to the working of Satan, with all power, signs, and lying wonders, and with all unrighteous deception among those who perish, because they did not receive the love of the truth, that they might be saved.*

This Endtime king of the North will be the fourth Beast, the Northern Alliance led by the Antichrist, who is the agent or incarnate of Satan himself.

It will be interesting to see how the Antichrist display his satanic powers and lying wonders in the coming World War 3, the last war before rapture.

# BD44 Daniel Prophesied the US Fleets

## 'Book of Daniel'

Dan 11:29 *"At the appointed time he (Northern king) shall return and go toward the south; but it shall not be like the former or the latter."*

In Daniel 11, after the death of Alexander the Great, General Seleucus, the king of the North (former Persian Empire) and General Ptolemy, the king of the South (Israel and Egypt) were constantly at war.

However, the final or last major war before Rapture, can only be in the end time. This end time war will be at the appointed time, when the king of the South (Israel/Egypt/allies) attacks Iran (Persia) bringing in World War 3.

During all the warfare between the Northern and Southern kings, there was no outsider involved. But for this final End-time War when Iran (the Northern king) attacks (Israel and its allies) the Southern king, an intruder will be involved.

Dan 11:27b *"...for the end will still be at the appointed time."*

## Present King of the North

The present king of the North is the 84 year old Supreme Leader Ayatollah Ali Khamenei. He is Iran's spiritual leader and highest authority - he has the final say over all government matters in the country.

Shi'ite Muslims set up a formal clergy system, with religious leaders called 'imams', who were descendants of Muhammad and whom the Shi'ites consider to be the sole interpreters of Islamic theology. The head imam is given the title of Ayatollah.

## Ayatollah's Warnings

Ayatollah Ali is constantly warning the US that if they or Israel attacks any of its nuclear facilities, he will send his full arsenal to wipe out Israel and all US military bases in the Middle East.

With his strong faith that the Mahdi (their saviour) would appear soon, Ayatollah Ali sends his limited, outdated and inferior arsenal of weaponry to attack the invincible US fleets knowing very well that it will be suicidal.

## Ships from Chittim

Dan 11:30 *For ships from Chittim (Western nations) shall come against him; therefore he shall be grieved, and return in rage against the holy covenant, and do damage. "So he shall return and show regard for those who forsake the holy covenant."*

## Meaning of Chittim

**Kittim or Chittim** in Hebrew means **the land west of Israel or Western nations.**

## New Allies Prophesied

As soon as Iran attacks the Southern king (Israel), the ships from the West will help Israel and attack Iran. The new allies of Israel was prophesied 2,500 years ago to be the West.

## Who represents the West?

The West comprises the rich but depraved former Christian nations led by US. This includes US, UK, EU, Canada, Australia and New Zealand. At times, the West refers only to the US.

## Ship from the West

The West (US, Italy, UK and Australia) has stationed ships in the East Mediterranean, Red Sea, Persian Gulf and the Arabian Sea to surround Iran.

US has stationed the Carrier fleet in East Mediterranean to protect Israel from any military attack. It has also stationed the 5th and 6th Carrier fleets in the Red Sea, Persian Gulf and the Arabian Sea ready to attack Iran when called upon. All these Carrier fleets are fully armed with sophisticated weaponry and WMD.

**For ships from Chittim shall come against him;**

As soon as Iran and its allies send their full military might to attack Israel, warships from the West (Chittim) stationed in the Arabian Sea or Persian Gulf will immediately send their fighter jets, bombers and missiles to help Israel annihilate Iran's military bases and nuclear facilities and arsenal sites.

**This will be the Prelude to World War 3.**

## 'Book of Daniel'

## Iran Being Decimated

Dan 11:30a ***For ships from Chittim shall come against him; therefore he shall be grieved***

While Israel and the invincible US Carrier fleets based in the Red Sea/Arabian Sea/Persian Gulf will continue to destroy Iran's nuclear facilities, decimated the military and finally conquer Iran, friendly countries and sympathizers (possibly Russia, China and other nations) will send their warships to help Iran to minimise its destruction.

The powerful US fleets will obstruct and attack them thereby expanding World War 3.

To further the US' objective of regime change, Ayatollah and Iran's leadership will be hunted down. And as each imam who are the descendants of Muhammad are caught and killed, the hatred of Muslims worldwide for the West will keep escalating. Finally, Ayatollah Ali is apprehended and killed, but before the US could change the regime an imam will rise up and declare himself the new Ayatollah of Iran (new king of the North)

## Powerful New Ayatollah

Dan 11:30b ***and return in rage against the holy covenant, and do damage.***

With the Antichrist as the new Iranian leadership, he will immediately call \*jihad\* against Christians.

1. **rage against the holy covenant** (Christianity)

It is sad to see that the faithless, abominable and Satanic West are still considered as Christian nations by the king of the North.

2. **do damage**

With his satanic power and the rebellions and sabotage of Muslims and sympathisers, the US warships and the West will be in self-destruct mode.

**Note** - the New King of the North is the Antichrist - Satan's Incarnate

Dan 11:36a ***"Then the king shall do according to his own will: he shall exalt and magnify himself above every god..."***

Dan 11:36-39 described the king of the North (Ayatollah of Iran) in great detail as the Antichrist.

Dan 11:31 ***And forces shall be mustered by him, and they shall defile the sanctuary fortress; then they shall take away the daily sacrifices, and place there the abomination of desolation.***

When Iran calls for jihad, Sunni Muslims will rebel against their Sunni regimes and join forces with Iran. In duress, the Middle East will relinquish their sovereignty to Iran.

Muslims living in the West will be so devastated that they will sabotage and destroy their adopted countries. Military bases, arsenal and weaponry, power stations, storages, factories, businesses, ships, hospitals, high rise buildings, transportation, cars, individuals, and everything in sight will be targeted leaving the West in self-destruct mode.

Iran with demonic help and its powerful allies will easily conquer all the enemy nations. Many Countries and most Muslim countries will fight alongside Iran to help destroy the abominable West.

Iran with allies (forces mustered) having destroyed the US and UK warships will conquer Jerusalem. He will remove the Al Aqsa mosque to rebuild the Antichrist's Temple of God.

Dan 11:32a ***"Those who do wickedly against the covenant he shall corrupt with flattery;***

The Antichrist will try to deceive all mankind that he is God, the saviour of the world. Many unlearned Christians will be deceived to apostate, condemning themselves to damnation.

**Note**- While the wicked and heretics will be killed during World War 3, God will give faithful Christians an abundant endtime harvest of souls.

**'Book of Daniel'**

Dan 11:31 *"And forces shall be mustered by him, and they shall defile the sanctuary fortress (Jerusalem); then they shall take away the daily [sacrifices,] and place there the abomination of desolation."*

The whole world will be shocked by the massacre of hundreds of thousands of innocent Iranian civilians by the bombs and missiles from the fifth US Fleet. Seizing this opportunity, the Antichrist will immediately call for 'Jihad'.

**'...forces shall be mustered by him...'**

For this great atrocity against humanity, non-Muslim nations such as Russia, China, India, will likely fight alongside Iran. Muslim nations too will fight alongside the Antichrist.

**Southern Alliance or king of the South**

The Southern Alliance comprises of Egypt and Israel. So when Egypt supported by Saudi Arabia and the West attacks Iran for its Nuclear and Missile programs, Israel will attack the nuclear sites.

So when the Northern Alliance counter-attack the Southern Alliance and the West, there will be great confusions amongst them (just like God's enemies in Old Testament).

1. Muslims in the Arab Sunni world to revolt against their leaders and hand their countries to Iran.
2. Muslims filled with hatred for Christians and the West to sabotage, revolt and rebel against the administration, police and military decapitating the Western powers or 'self-destruct'.

While the whole world is aligning themselves with Iran, the US and the West are decapitated by internal revolts, sabotage and rebellion, thus paving the way for the Antichrist to conquer Jerusalem (sanctuary fortress) with hardly any military resistance.

Luke 21:20-22 *"But when you see Jerusalem surrounded by armies, then know that its desolation is near. Then let those who are in Judea flee to the mountains, let those who are in the midst of her depart, and let not those who are in the country enter her. For these are the days of vengeance, that all things which are written may be fulfilled."*

While God allows the Muslims to exact their revenge on the Israelites, depraved Christians and the abominable sodomites, He will send great earthquakes, diseases, plagues, pestilences, famines and hunger, to punish the world until a quarter of mankind is killed.

Rev 6:7-8 *When He opened the fourth seal, I heard the voice of the fourth living creature saying, "Come and see." So I looked, and behold, a pale horse. And the name of him who sat on it was Death, and Hades followed with him. And power was given to them over a fourth of the earth, to kill with sword, with hunger, with death, and by the beasts of the earth.*

The great earthquakes and huge tsunamis will wipe out all food and fuel storages, factories, power station and grids, military bases, farmlands, etc. Without food and water, mankind will face extinction. Thank God for His great love for mankind that He, by miracles, will nourish His faithful servants that through them, the whole world will be fed with food, His words and the truth. This will be the greatest harvest and revival in the history of mankind.

Mat 24:6-8 *"And you will hear of wars and rumors of wars. See that you are not troubled; for all these things must come to pass, but the end is not yet. For nation will rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom. And there will be famines, pestilences, and earthquakes in various places. All these are the beginning of sorrows."*

# BD47 Take Away Daily (Sacrifices)

## 'Book of Daniel'

Dan 11:31 *"And forces shall be mustered by him, and they shall defile the sanctuary fortress; then **they shall take away the daily** (sacrifices), and place there the abomination of desolation."*

The original text does not have the word (sacrifices). It can be daily 'function', or 'chores', or 'prayers'. (Sacrifices) was added because only Jews offered daily sacrifices in the temple of God. The temple of God was completely destroyed by the Romans in 70AD (2,000 years ago), and since then Jews could not offer any sacrifice to Yahweh at all. Today, standing on the Temple Mount is the Al Aqsa Mosque, which calls Muslims to prayers (5 times daily).

(**sacrifices**) is best replaced by (**call to prayer**)

## '...they shall take away the daily call to prayer...'

The Antichrist having conquered Jerusalem will be considered a Prophet of Allah. He will then proclaim that Allah is happy with Jerusalem and He wants to live among His people in the temple of God. Immediately the Muslims will remove the Al Aqsa Mosque, thus stopping the daily calls to prayer for the Muslims. **Why?**

## Ulterior Motive of Satan

Always bear in mind that the ulterior motive of Satan is to destroy our faith in our Lord Jesus and in His words, promises, teachings, and prophecies so that we will be filled with doubts and unbelief. He will use heresies and the things of the world, resulting in many covetous, worldly and carnal Christians, pastors, leaders, prophets and televangelists losing their salvation.

But in the last day, Satan who comes as the Antichrist (beast), will deceive Christians (and also Jews) to lose their salvation by worshipping him as God in the abominable Temple of God and to accept his mark or 666.

## Deceptions as angel of light

2 Cor 11:13-15 *For such are false apostles, deceitful workers, transforming themselves into apostles of Christ. And no wonder! For Satan transforms himself into an angel of light. Therefore, **it is no great thing if his ministers also transform themselves into ministers of righteousness**, whose end will be according to their works.*

So immediately after the end of WW3 and all the calamities, the Antichrist having conquered the whole world will form the 'One World Order' with 10 demonic kings to assist him. To deceive the world, the Antichrist and his 10 kings will become ministers of righteousness, who will help, serve, comfort and love all mankind. With their demonic powers, they will swiftly deliver food and water to everyone and partially restore the devastation caused by the disastrous WW3, and the tsunamis ravished lands back to normalcy in an unbelievably short time.

The Antichrist will feed and provide jobs to match the people's skills and abilities. They will be recruited for the recovery and reconstruction of damaged towns, cities, factories, farmlands, schools, etc. Houses or apartments near the places of work will be distributed to each family. All his assistants (government agencies and officials) are so approachable, kind, understanding and efficient that requests or complaints are immediately dealt with. This is unheard of before WW3 due to corruption.

**Note:** The whole world will appreciate and love their king (Antichrist) and his righteous ministers and officials, who have given them so much joy, assurance, comfort, care, security and peace of mind. They have even sacrificed the 'Al Aqsa Mosque' and 'the Dome on the Rock' for World Peace via the 'One World Religion.'

**'Book of Daniel'**

Dan 11:31 *"And forces shall be mustered by him, and they shall defile the sanctuary fortress; then they shall **take away the daily (sacrifices)**, and place there the abomination of desolation."*

After World War 3 and having partially recovered from the devastation of earthquakes, tsunamis, plagues, diseases, famines, hungers, with a quarter of mankind killed, the Antichrist being the most popular conqueror of the world will immediately form the 'One World Order' to replace the ineffective UN.

(**Note** – The UN abominable Human Rights imposes sodomy, gay marriage and immature child's rights onto all mankind.)

To preserve mankind, the 'One World Order' will adopt Moses moral and social laws, which will please the Jews, Christians and Muslims. (So all sodomites, perverts, etc. will be removed)

**One World Religion**

Since more than half of the wars were driven by religious conflicts, the formation of the 'One World Religion' or 'OWR' seems sensible. The OWR will be headed by 3 leaders – Christian, Muslim and a Jew. The committee will comprise of the heads of all religions, and it will formulate a new doctrine for this New Faith of the 'OWR'. The Antichrist will sacrifice the Al Aqsa mosque on the Temple Mount for the building of the Temple of God – the temple of the 'One World Religion' where all can worship God.

The Antichrist will appoint a council which is a collaboration between mainly Jewish Priesthood, well known Christian leaders (depraved and apostates), Muslim leaders and also leaders of other faith. All of them are to compromise their faith so that the 'One World Religion' will be a success with possibly the following doctrines:-

1. One God (Allah) – the God of Abraham, the Creator of heaven and earth.

2. One temple of God in Jerusalem for all religion.
3. All founders of religions are only prophets of God.
4. Only clean animals can be used as sacrifices to God.
5. Only Jewish Priesthood can build the temple of God.
6. Only Jewish Priesthood can offer sacrifices in accordance to the book of Leviticus.
7. All must keep the teachings of love for one another in the Bible, for Jesus was the prophet of love and mercy.

All the above guidelines must be put into practice by all religions in their churches, mosques, synagogues, temples, until the temple of God is completed. Once the temple of God is dedicated and Allah has accepted His place in the temple, then this new temple will be the only place of worship. Allah will proclaim all future requirements, laws, rules and regulations.

God (Allah) loves all man and will make it easy for man to reach Him, and for Him to meet their requests, prayers, desires. Man can worship Allah anytime, anywhere, anyhow, and at any place so long as they have their mobile phones, TVs or computers tuned to His temple. He will accept their worship when they bow down to Him in front of their mobile phone or TV.

Brethren, all these sound excellent, but knowledgeable Christians will realize that this 'One World Religion' has destroyed the doctrine of Christianity by denying the divinity of Jesus and the propitiation of sins by His precious blood. Whoever follows this new religion will lose his salvation but whoever opposes it will be persecuted and killed.

**'Book of Daniel'**

Dan 11:31 *"And forces shall be mustered by him, and they shall defile the sanctuary fortress; then they shall take away the daily (sacrifices), and **place there the abomination of desolation.**"*

Our Lord Jesus directed us to read the book of Daniel for further understanding concerning endtime Prophecies especially the 'Abomination of Desolation'.

Mat 24:15 *"Therefore when you see the 'abomination of desolation,' spoken of by Daniel the prophet, standing in the holy place" (whoever reads, let him understand),*

**Abomination of Desolation**

**Abomination** – Satan, idolatry, abominable practices.

**Desolation** – complete destruction of our faith in Jesus and His words.

So '**abomination of desolation**' in the last days is likely the abominable 'Temple of God' with the Antichrist seated within, to deceive Christians to apostasy.

Presently, on the Temple Mount are the Dome on the Rock and the Al Aqsa mosque, which calls Muslims to prayer – 5 times daily.

Dan 9:27a *"Then he shall confirm a covenant with many for one week; But in the middle of the week He shall bring an end to sacrifice and offering..."*

**Seven Year Peace Treaty**

In order to deceive the unlearned Christians and Jews, the Antichrist as head of the 'OWO' will sign the Peace Treaty with these terms:

- 1. The Al Aqsa Mosque** to be removed,
- 2. The Temple of God** to be rebuilt by the Jewish Priesthood.
- 3. and rebuilt in Jerusalem** on the Temple Mount.
- 4. The Temple of God** will be the holy place where the whole world can come to worship God.

**5. All Israelites** (descendants of Jacob) can migrate back to Israel within these seven years.

**6. All non-Israelites** dwelling in Israel will be highly compensated if they migrate to countries of their choice, including US and EU.

**7. Headquarter of 'OWO'** will be in Jerusalem, the capital of the world.

So when the Antichrist (also a Persian King) orders the Muslims to cleanse the Temple Mount for the building of the Temple of God, all Jews and unlearned Christians will rejoice for another Persian King Cyrus is here.

Warning: - Because the Jews rejected their Messiah, our Lord Jesus Christ, Yahweh has given them a spirit of stupor (until rapture) concerning spiritual things. Since they do not read the book of Daniel nor the NT, they are unaware that the next temple will be the temple of the Antichrist (Satan) before rapture, and not the Millennium Temple.

Brethren, it is our responsibility to alert them from Daniel, and not to be led by these blind Jews to celebrate their feasts, and then be deceived with them.

2 Thess 2:3-4 *Let no one deceive you by any means; **for that Day will not come unless the falling away comes first, and the man of sin is revealed, the son of perdition, who opposes and exalts himself above all that is called God or that is worshiped, so that he sits as God in the temple of God, showing himself that he is God.***

Ezra 6:3, 5 *In the first year of King Cyrus, King Cyrus issued a decree concerning the house of God at Jerusalem: "**Let the house be rebuilt, the place where they offered sacrifices; and let the foundations of it be firmly laid, its height sixty cubits and its width sixty cubits ... Also let the gold and silver articles of the house of God, which Nebuchadnezzar took from the temple which is in Jerusalem and brought to Babylon, be restored and taken back to the temple which is in Jerusalem, each to its place; and deposit them in the house of God**"*

**'Book of Daniel'**

Dan 11:32 *"Those who do wickedly against the covenant he shall corrupt with flattery; but **the people who know their God shall be strong, and carry out great exploits.**"*

**Those who do wickedly against the covenant he shall corrupt with flattery**

The moment the US fifth Fleet (Chittim) attacks Iran, the Antichrist will persecute and kill Christians but he will reward all apostates. For the sake of security, benefits, positions, the abominable Pope, gay bishops, covetous, carnal, worldly and rich televangelists, pastors church leaders, false prophets and teachers, will follow him.

To prepare the bride of the Lamb, God will use WW3 to cleanse His church by killing all these heretic, wicked and covetous church and Christian leaders.

**Note:** - All wise, knowledgeable and godly Christians who have prepared themselves for God's services will be protected as promised in Psalm 91.

**Great starvation during fourth Seal**

Rev 6:8 *So I looked, and behold, a pale horse. And the name of him who sat on it was Death, and Hades followed with him. And power was given to them over a fourth of the earth, to kill with sword, **with hunger, with death, and by the beasts of the earth.***

WW3 will see the destruction of powerplants, factories, transportation, farmlands, warehouses. Without power, fuel and transportations, everything will grind to a halt. Food will be left to rot in farmlands, warehouses and places of storage. Along with the natural calamities of great earthquakes, huge tsunamis, pestilences, plagues, famines, everyone will starve and this will be worse than the starvation during the siege of Jerusalem where parents ate their babies and little children. Plagues from camels, pigs, dogs, cats and rats (beasts) will be responsible for the death of many.

**The people who know their God**

These are Christians, who love the Lord by keeping His words. They will be led by the Spirit of truth to know the truth about God, His words, will, plans, time and seasons and endtime prophecies and events since they are living in the last days.

They know that WW3 is around the corner and mankind will suffer greatly from insecurities, pains, sicknesses, wounds, sufferings and fear of theft, robberies and death, starvation, loss of loved ones, and this is the ripe time and ready for harvest. Christians are entrusted with the responsibility of comforting, caring, feeding, evangelizing and discipling them. So they have to prepare themselves, for faith without works is dead.

**Preparing for WW3**

1. Comfort and Care – learn by volunteering your services in charitable homes for children, aged, handicap. Be sheep in Mat 25:33-46.
2. Feeding – Stock up with a variety of foodstuff so that our Lord can multiply them to feed the hungry. (five loaves and the two fish in Mat 14:19–21)  
Those starving will come daily for food and when they see the empty containers being filled up by prayers, and also many other miracles, they will glorify God by accepting Jesus Christ as their Saviour.
3. Word of God – Stock up bibles and hymn books in appropriate languages for your area so that His pure words are taught.
4. Discipling – Brethren, in order to disciple these new converts, we must first be His disciples by abiding in His words.
5. Understanding endtime prophecies is important for the new converts' faith will increase when they rejoice seeing the prophecies of our Lord being fulfilled one by one in chronological order (Follow Mat 24).

**'Book of Daniel'**

Dan 11:32 *"Those who do wickedly against the covenant he shall corrupt with flattery; but **the people who know their God shall be strong, and carry out great exploits.**"*

**know their God shall be strong**

These knowledgeable Christians are strong in their faith in God for:

a) They have understood His everlasting gospel: His sufferings, death, redemption, resurrection, anointing.

b) They were baptized with the Holy Spirit of truth so that they are guided into all truth.

c) They were taught of endtime prophecies and things to come for their faithfulness.

d) They had witnessed His faithfulness in fulfilling His recent prophecies shown below:

- 1. Fig tree put forth leaves** – Unbelief of Israelites in PLO-Peace Treaty in 1993.
- 2. Second Seal** – Rwandan Genocide killed half a million within 3 months.
- 3. Y2K** – Unlearned Christians thought Jesus delayed His coming.
- 4. Tares** – since 2000 (the false alarm of rapture) many church leaders' faith were affected and these displayed their flesh in their untransformed lives: heretic, rich, covetous and worldly pastors, televangelists, Christian leaders, etc. gay and lesbian bishops and pastors, etc.
- 5. Demons cast down to earth** – great revivals of other Religions (Hinduism, Buddhism, Islam, etc.), and churches filled with unbelief and heresies.
- 6. Persecution of Christians** – Godly Christians are persecuted worldwide including those in so-called Christian nations US, UK, EU.
- 7. Just like in the days of Lot** – Depravity of Christianity in the West with the approval, acceptance and propagation of homosexuality and same sex marriage.

**Coming Prophecies to be Fulfilled**

When these knowledgeable and godly Christians witness the following prophecies which look impossible being fulfilled one by one, they will cry with joy at His faithfulness and His great love for mankind.

1. Egypt and Israel attacking Iran.
2. Annihilation of the invincible US Fleets (self-destruct by sabotage, revolts).
3. Annihilation of the Western military powers by tiny Iran.
4. Antichrist is a Muslim.
5. Muslims – Master of the world.
6. Great sufferings and starvation – Fulfillment of prophecies with WW3 and the great natural calamities killing a quarter of mankind.

John 14:29 *"And now I have told you before it comes, that when it does come to pass, you may believe."*

These brethren will be strong in their faith, having witnessed all these prophecies being fulfilled.

Eph 4:11-15 *And He Himself gave some to be apostles, some prophets, some evangelists, and some pastors and teachers, for the equipping of the saints for the work of ministry, for the edifying of the body of Christ, till we all come to the unity of the faith and of the knowledge of the Son of God, to a perfect man, to the measure of the stature of the fullness of Christ; that we should no longer be children, tossed to and fro and carried about with every wind of doctrine, by the trickery of men, in the cunning craftiness of deceitful plotting, but, speaking the truth in love, may grow up in all things into Him who is the head – Christ.*

These godly brethren are His true apostles, prophets, evangelists, pastors and teachers. They believe in Him and His endtime prophecies. They have rejected all heresies, distorted truth and earthly wisdom. They are free from the corruptions of this world – the lust of the eyes, the lust of the flesh and the pride of life.

**'Book of Daniel'**

Dan 11:32 *"Those who do wickedly against the covenant he shall corrupt with flattery; but **the people who know their God shall be strong, and carry out great exploits.**"*

What can these knowledgeable Christians do when the Antichrist is killing many depraved Christians and the great natural disasters are killing millions upon millions with earthquakes, huge tsunamis, plagues, famines and hunger?

Rev 6:8 *So I looked, and behold, a pale horse. And the name of him who sat on it was Death, and Hades followed with him. And power was given to them over a fourth of the earth, to kill with sword, with hunger, with death, and **by the beasts of the earth.***

**Wikipedia** – 'The world population is now 8 billion

If the fourth Seal with WW3 and all the natural calamities claims a quarter of mankind, then those killed would be 2 billion leaving behind 6 billion people.

All these 6 billion people left would either be fearful, insecure, wounded, sick, starving, or in pain for having lost everything and seeing loved ones killed.

*but **the people who know their God shall be strong, and carry out great exploits.**"*

These endtime Christians are truly Jesus disciples:

1. understood the gospel of Jesus,
2. baptized in Holy Spirit and fire,
3. understood endtime prophecies,
4. full of faith in Him

Mat 10:16 *"Behold, I send you out as sheep in the midst of wolves. Therefore, be wise as serpents and harmless as doves."*

These fearless disciples filled with love and power and knowing His will, will move out into the neighbourhood to comfort, care and help

these miserable, fearful, frightened and starving non-believers.

They know that God has prepared them for the greatest harvest ever, just before the great Tribulation (refining of the saints) and rapture. They also know that God will use His power to miraculously heal and provide for His disciples.

When the people witness how God through His disciples, heals the wounded and sick, and how He miraculously supply all their daily needs to feed the thousands in the neighbourhood, they will all come to His salvation knowledge. Buddhists, Communists, Hindus, and Muslims would no longer hate Christians.

During this period of war and calamities, all these new converts can be disciplined within a month, for they can understand the gospel, the endtime prophecies, and witness the miracles when they pray for healing of the sick and provisions to feed the crowd. Each disciple can start his own group in his own home.

**I alone am left**

1 King 19:10, 18 *So he (Elijah) said, "I have been very zealous for the LORD God of hosts; for the children of Israel have forsaken Your covenant, torn down Your altars, and killed Your prophets with the sword. **I alone am left; and they seek to take my life.**"... "Yet I (God) have reserved seven thousand in Israel, all whose knees have not bowed to Baal, and every mouth that has not kissed him."*

Just like in the days of Elijah, he thought he was the only one left. Similarly, we may be thinking that we are working alone in these great exploits, and we are not aware that thousands or millions of His disciples are placed throughout the whole world for this great harvest. Within a few months at least half the world population (3 billion souls) will be reached and saved. Hallelujah.

## 'Book of Daniel'

**Blood of the Lamb**

Dan 11:33 *"And those of the people **who understand shall instruct many**; yet for many days they shall fall by sword and flame, by captivity and plundering."*

These disciples will teach the new converts how to overcome Satan and His deceptions during the period of the great Tribulation. Brethren we too need to understand them.

Rev 12:11 *And they overcame him (Satan) by **the blood of the Lamb** and by the word of their testimony, and they did not love their lives to the death.*

**Warning:** - every Christian must understand these three doctrines, in order to overcome Satan, the Antichrist's deceptions and temptations, and the great Tribulation.

**Blood of the Lamb** is also the **Message of the Cross** and part of the **Gospel of Jesus**.

**1. His blood cleanses our sins**

Rev 1:5b *To Him who loved us and **washed us from our sins in His own blood**.*

1John 1:7 *But if we walk in the light as He is in the light, we have fellowship with one another, and **the blood of Jesus Christ His Son cleanses us from all sin**.*

The day anyone sincerely accepts Jesus Christ as his personal Lord and Saviour, the blood of the Lamb cleanses him of all his sins (along with the removal of all the associated curses).

**2. Temple of God**

Once his sins are cleansed, his physical body is then holy and the Holy Spirit will dwell in Him and he becomes a born again Christian.

1 Cor 3:16-17 *Do you not know that you are the temple of God and that the **Spirit of God dwells in you**? If anyone defiles the temple of God, God will destroy him. For the temple of God is holy, which temple you are.*

Every Christian is the temple of God and cannot be demonized or demon possessed. God is holy and He will not share His holy temple with unclean spirits.

**3. Child of God**

Every Christian then becomes the child of God and no one including Satan can hurt him.

Rom 8:15-16 *For you did not receive the spirit of bondage again to fear, but you received the Spirit of adoption by whom we cry out, "Abba, Father." The Spirit Himself bears witness with our spirit that **we are children of God**,*

Since we are children of God, the Devil cannot hurt or harm us. Which father would let the enemies harm his beloved children? Therefore, do not fear the Devil nor give him the glory.

**4. Delivered from power of Satan**

Col 1:12-13 *giving thanks to the Father who has qualified us to be partakers of the inheritance of the saints in the light. He has **delivered us from the power of darkness** and conveyed us into the kingdom of the Son of His love,*

Our Lord Jesus has already delivered us from **the evil one** including idolatry, witchcraft, animism, the day we are saved. The love of money is the root of all evil and we only need to be delivered from the **evil** within us by crucifying our old man the flesh.

We can even cast Satan out in Jesus Name. So why fear him?

**5. The Name of Jesus** – God then allows us to use the power of the Name of Jesus to:

- a. Cast out demons**
- b. Heal the sick**
- c. Perform miracles**
- d. Pray, intercede, praise, give thanks, fellowship and love God.**

Brethren, we have the 'Name of Jesus', so please do not misuse the blood of Jesus to cast out demons, or heal the sick otherwise you would be ineffective for using the bow to shoot bullets.

Brethren, teach these new converts to sing hymns, which constantly remind them of the blood of the Lamb and their eternal glorious home with the Lord. So please stock up on Bibles and Hymn books.

## 'Book of Daniel'

Rev 12:11 *And **they overcame him by the blood of the Lamb, and by the word of their testimony; and they loved not their lives unto the death.***

These miserable lost souls having suffered so much during the fourth Seal (WW3 and natural calamities) will be relieved to have found the refuge of peace and security with Christians, who with divine intervention, are able to care, nurse, nourish, protect and help them.

From daily bible studies, they can see that these Christians are truly Jesus' disciples who risk their lives to pick them up from the neighborhood and help them by feeding, caring and nursing them. They will also witness many miracles of healing and provision just as those found in the OT and NT. Miracles that water, gas, and electricity are available to these homes when the whole area is suffering from empty pipes and power outage. Yahweh provided the Israelites with manna daily and our Lord fed 5,000 people with just two loaves and five fish. They can see the faithfulness of God in His words, promises and prophecies.

When they hear the gospel, they just cannot help but to cry. They recall how selfish they were, caring only for their own prosperity, welfares, successes. All others are just pawns helping them in their goals including the gods they worship. They do not want to understand nor obey their gods but only want blessings.

**Note:** - There is no difference with today's covetous and worldly Christians.

They will repent and will believe and accept Him as their Lord and Saviour. They will love Him who gave up the glory of heaven to save them by pouring out His blood for their propitiation on the cross. With the love of God in them, fearlessly they too will reach out to their neighbours and bring them to these places of refuge to be comforted.

John 16:4a *"But these things I have told you, that **when the time comes, you may remember that I told you of them.**"*

The Lord told us beforehand the signs of His coming in chronological order so that we knowing in advance the Devil's wicked schemes, plans and devices will be able to rejoice overcoming each of his deceptions one by one with confidence.

## Prophecies Fulfilled

**1993** PLO-Israel Peace Treaty started the Last Generation and **first Seal**,

**1994** Rwandan Genocide fulfilled the **second Seal**,

**1997** Since the Asian Financial Crisis or **third Seal**,

**2010** The Arab Spring affected the whole Arab Muslim world.

Mat 24:21, 24-25 *"For then there will be great tribulation, such as has not been since the beginning of the world until this time, no, nor ever shall be.... For false christs and false prophets will rise and show great signs and wonders to deceive, if possible, even the elect. **See, I have told you beforehand.**"*

These new converts must be taught endtime prophecies to build up their faith with every fulfillment to help them overcome Satan, the Antichrist's deceptions and temptations and the great Tribulation.

1. Annihilation of Western powers
2. Antichrist conquers Jerusalem
3. One World Order (Religion)
4. Rejecting Divinity of Jesus
5. Al Aqsa Mosque removed
6. Rebuilding of temple of God
7. Crucifixion of saints
8. Gospel preached to all
9. Dedication of temple of God
10. Antichrist seated on mercy seat
11. False Christs and false prophets
12. The 'Marvel chip' or 666
13. Jesus coming at rapture

John 14:29 *"And now I have told you before it comes, **that when it does come to pass, you may believe.**"*

**'Book of Daniel'**

Rev 12:11 *And **they overcame him** by the blood of the Lamb, and **by the word of their testimony**; and **they loved not their lives unto the death.***

All men fear death because of the uncertainties and the possibility of hell's fire caused by their sins.

Heb 2:14-15 *Forasmuch then as the children are partakers of flesh and blood, he also himself likewise took part of the same; that through death he might destroy him that had the power of death, that is, the devil; and **deliver them who through fear of death were all their lifetime subject to bondage.***

We thank God that He understands our fear and that through the death of Jesus, He has set us free from the fear of death. Hallelujah. However, Christians today are still fearful of death. **Why?** – Faithlessness because the truth is not in them.

**Baptism of the Holy Spirit**

Act 1:5 *"for John truly baptized with water, but you shall be baptized with the Holy Spirit not many days from now."*

After Jesus had filled and baptized His disciples with the Holy Spirit (Spirit of truth), they preached His gospel fearlessly and with signs and wonders following.

John 16:13 *However, when He, the Spirit of truth, has come, He will guide you into all truth; for He will not speak on His own authority, but whatever He hears He will speak; and He will tell you things to come.*

All those who love Him by abiding in His words, He will baptize with the Spirit of truth so that with His truth, they will be set free from the fear of death, bondages, deceptions, heresies, etc. They will also understand endtime prophecies and events.

John 8:31-32 *Then Jesus said to those Jews who believed Him, "If you abide in My word, you are My disciples indeed. And you shall know the truth, and the truth shall make you free."*

1 Cor 15:51 *Behold, I shew you a mystery; We shall not all sleep, but we shall all be changed,*

The Lord compares Christian's death to sleep for no torture affects him and when he wakes, he rejoices in heaven – so harmonious, serene, peaceful and glorious.

Mat 16:28 *"Assuredly, I say to you, there are some standing here who **shall not taste death till they see the Son of Man coming in His kingdom.**"*

When we have faith in Him, we will not taste death for His Holy Spirit has taken over our spirits long before our actual death.

Heb 2:9 *But we see Jesus, who was made a little lower than the angels, for the suffering of death crowned with glory and honor, that He, by the grace of God, **might taste death for everyone.***

This confirms that our Lord Jesus has taken the pains, fears, anguish and taste of our death. Without the taste of death, our martyrdom (crucifixion, hanging, burning on the stack, etc.) are just peaceful sleep. Thank the Lord for His great love, mercy, comfort, relief, etc.

James 2:22 *Do you see that faith was working together with his works, and **by works faith was made perfect?***

When we walk by faith and not by sight, we are spiritual and have set our minds on the eternal future with the Lord and are no longer interested in our earthly lives.

2 Cor 5:6-8 *So we are always confident, knowing that while we are at home in the body we are absent from the Lord. **For we walk by faith, not by sight.** We are confident, yes, well pleased rather to be absent from the body and to be present with the Lord.*

1 John 3:16 *By this we know love, because He laid down His life for us. And **we also ought to lay down our lives for the brethren.***

**'Book of Daniel'**

Dan 11:33 *"And those of the people who understand shall instruct many; yet for many days they shall fall by sword and flame, by captivity and plundering."*

After these new converts are disciplined, they will have to face the coming tribulations during the fifth Seal, which is the Wrath of Satan in Rev 13:1-10.

2 Cor 11:14-15 *And no wonder! For Satan transforms himself into an angel of light. Therefore it is no great thing if his ministers also transform themselves into ministers of righteousness, whose end will be according to their works.*

The Antichrist masquerading as the angel of light will send his servants, false christs and prophets with great demonic powers to restore war-torn and tsunamis ravished lands. They act as ministers of righteousness, will serve and comfort all mankind. With their demonic powers, they will quickly restore the horrific, disastrous fourth Seal.

The Antichrist will then feed and provide jobs to the people in accordance to their skills and abilities for the recoveries and reconstructions of damaged towns, cities, factories, farmlands, schools. Houses or apartments near the places of work will be distributed to each family. All his assistants, government agencies and officials are so approachable, kind, understanding and efficient that requests or complaints are immediately dealt with. This was unheard of before WW3 for corruptions abound everywhere.

**The whole world will appreciate and love their king (Antichrist) and his ministers and officials**, who have given them so much joy, assurance, comfort, care, and security.

They will all be treated as godly servants with the Antichrist as Moses the man of God, and so every word of his will be as that of God.

**One World Order – OWO**

Immediately, the Antichrist will set up the 'One World Order' to replace the defunct, ineffective UN. This new Order will remove all racial and national identities since all wars are either racial, national or religious. Everyone will be a 'Citizen of this earth'.

**One World Religion – OWR**

To prevent further religious warfare, 'One World Religion' will be set up for all mankind to observe. This 'OWR' will accept all founders of religions as prophets just as Moses for Judaism, Mohammed for Islam, Jesus for Christianity, and others.

**Note:** - OWR has destroyed Christianity by denying the 'Word made flesh' and the divinity of Jesus, the Son of God. Anyone accepting OWR will lose his salvation.

**Martyrdom**

Mat 24:9 *"Then they will deliver you up to tribulation and kill you, and you will be hated by all nations for My name's sake"*

Any Christian who objects to the OWR or exposes the Antichrist will immediately be hated by the people. They will immediately consider him as a war-lover and liar. They will deliver him to be killed for the very mention of war will frighten the life out of them for they had really suffered. So whoever that is against the peace program of the OWO and OWR will be killed.

Mark 13:12 *"Now brother will betray brother to death, and a father his child; and children will rise up against parents and cause them to be put to death."*

Even unknowledgeable parents, brothers and children who love us will think that we are deranged or demon possessed. They will report us to the authority hoping that they can bring some senses back into us.

Brethren, please ensure that your loved ones understand endtime prophecies.

**'Book of Daniel'**

Dan 11:34 *"Now when they fall, they shall be aided with a little help; but **many shall join with them by intrigue.**"*

These disciples were crucified and yet many more will offer themselves to be crucified for many shall join with them by intrigue. **Why?**

**Abominable One World Religion**

When the 'OWR' is formed with its new abominable doctrines (denying the divinity of our Lord Jesus Christ) for everyone to follow, this will be the beginning of the fifth Seal or Wrath of Satan for 42 months. All those rejecting, opposing or rebelling against the OWR will be killed.

Mat 24:9 *"Then they will **deliver you up to tribulation and kill you, and you will be hated by all nations for My name's sake.**"*

Many of His faithful disciples will rise up to denounce this abominable 'OWR', which denies the divinity of our Lord Jesus. They will be delivered to the authorities for judgments and martyrdoms. All His disciples including new converts will see His faithfulness for these martyrs will be joyfully praising God and preaching the everlasting gospel before they fall to sleep. Just like Stephen their faces will glow and they will not show any sign of having tasted the pain of death. **Death where is your sting?**

**Seven years Peace Treaty**

After the Antichrist removed the Al Aqsa mosque, he will sign the peace treaty to allow all Israelites (descendants of Jacob) to migrate back to Israel to help build the temple of God. All Jews, Jewish Priesthood and depraved Christian leaders will rejoice for another Persian King Cyrus has arrived.

**Note:** - the Antichrist is also a Persian (Iranian) king.

Again, many of His faithful disciples for the sake of warning the sheep, will rise up to expose the Antichrist and his wicked scheme. These too will be judged and martyred by the

authority but they too will be rejoicing for having completed the race to His glory before they go to sleep.

**Sacrifices during Construction**

After the Temple Mount has been cleared, the Jewish Priest will offer animal sacrifices at the site daily during the construction of the temple of God.

Jesus' disciples will again rise up to warn Christians that our Lord Christ, the Son of God, was the perfect Lamb of God crucified on the cross. All disciples will rejoice when His martyrs joyfully sing and praise Him. After a few crucifixions, all His disciples including the new converts will desire to go back to their heavenly home in glory as martyrs.

**Many Disciples crucified**

For three and a half years, many disciples will be persecuted and crucified as they continue to expose the deceptions of false christs, false prophets and the Antichrist.

**Our Lord was Crucified**

Mat 20:17–19 *Now Jesus, going up to Jerusalem, took the twelve disciples aside on the road and said to them, "Behold, we are going up to Jerusalem, and the Son of Man will be betrayed to the chief priests and to the scribes; and **they will condemn Him to death, and deliver Him to the Gentiles to mock and to scourge and to crucify.** And the third day He will rise again."*

Because of the great love of God for man, He was made flesh. He offered Himself to die on the cross as our propitiation that all believers will be saved.

1 John 3:16 *By this we know love, because **He laid down His life for us. And we also ought to lay down our lives for the brethren.***

Similarly, these disciples will lay down their lives for their brethren by warning them of the coming deceptions.

**'Book of Daniel'**

Dan 11:35 *"And some of those of understanding shall fall, to refine them, purify them, and make them white, until the time of the end; because it is still for the appointed time."*

Having understood the gospel of Jesus, the blood of the Lamb, the truth in His words, the crucifixion of their flesh, the blessed hope in their heavenly home, and the empowering of the Spirit of truth having kept His words and commandments during the fourth Seal, these transformed Christians (disciples) will be ready to face the wrath of the Antichrist and Satan in the fifth Seal. Here the disciples of Jesus will finally be tested, refined and purified.

Mat 24:14 *"And this gospel of the kingdom will be preached in all the world as a witness to all the nations, and then the end will come."*

At this moment, it is impossible for the gospel to reach everyone. Muslims, Communist, India and even US and EU (in favour of sodomy and gay marriage) are closing their doors to evangelism.

On top of that, mankind today is materialistic and is not interested in religion. Youths are addicted to pleasures or trapped by the internet and smart phones.

We thank God for the billions saved during the fourth Seal when the brethren out of love fed, cared, nursed and prayed for all those affected by WW3. But still billions more have not heard the gospel.

Rev 14:6 *Then I saw another angel flying in the midst of heaven, having the everlasting gospel to preach to those who dwell on the earth—to every nation, tribe, tongue, and people.*

Thank God that again He will empower us with His Holy Spirit to help us preach His everlasting gospel.

**Opportunity to Preach Gospel**

Mat 10:18 *You will be brought before governors and kings for My sake, as a testimony to them and to the Gentiles.*

When Christians are persecuted, judged and killed, the opportunity to preach the gospel to all has been opened.

Mat 24:9 *"Then they will deliver you up to tribulation and kill you, and you will be hated by all nations for My name's sake."*

So when the Antichrist announces that tomorrow they will crucify a rebellious pastor, the whole world will watch it on TV or on smartphones. The whole world hates rebellious Christians and will not miss the opportunity of watching this thrilling event. They want to see Christians while suffering excruciating pains, deny his Jesus and plead for mercy and forgiveness from mankind and the Antichrist.

Mat 10:19-20 *But when they deliver you up, do not worry about how or what you should speak. For it will be given to you in that hour what you should speak; for it is not you who speak, but the Spirit of your Father who speaks in you.*

To the bewilderment of the whole world, instead of suffering the pain of crucifixion, he who is filled with the Spirit of God will sing and praise Jesus with his face glowing. Then he preaches the everlasting gospel which touches and cuts into their hearts. After that he offers them salvation in Christ Jesus, prays and blesses them and then falls asleep. **Hallelujah, the gospel will definitely reach all after many martyrdoms.**

Act 6:8; 7:55 *And Stephen, full of faith and power, did great wonders and signs among the people...But he, being full of the Holy Spirit, gazed into heaven and saw the glory of God, and Jesus standing at the right hand of God,*

Brethren, all martyrs will experience painless death and on top of that they will be rewarded with white garments in heaven. (Fifth Seal – Rev 6:9-11)

**'Book of Daniel'**

Dan 11:36 *"Then the king shall do according to his own will: **he shall exalt and magnify himself above every god**, shall speak blasphemies against the God of gods, and shall prosper till the wrath has been accomplished; for what has been determined shall be done."*

This king of the North is Satan (Lucifer) himself, who went against the will of God, to establish his own will to be God himself. He wanted all angels and so-called gods (demonic spirits, evil spirits, and other spirits) to worship him. He mustered a third of all the angels in heaven to rebel against God but was defeated.

Isa 14:12-15 *"How you are fallen from heaven, O Lucifer, son of the morning! How you are cut down to the ground, you who weakened the nations! For you have said in your heart: 'I will ascend into heaven, I will exalt my throne above the stars of God; I will also sit on the mount of the congregation on the farthest sides of the north; I will ascend above the heights of the clouds, I will be like the Most High.' Yet you shall be brought down to Sheol, To the lowest depths of the Pit.*

Gen 1:27-28 *So **God created man in His own image**; in the image of God He created him; male and female He created them. Then God blessed them, and God said to them, "Be fruitful and multiply; fill the earth and subdue it; have dominion over the fish of the sea, over the birds of the air, and over every living thing that moves on the earth."*

God created man in His own image, and Satan knew that God loved man very much thus he used all his deceptions to entice Adam and Eve to rebel against God. He succeeded in deceiving man to obey him instead of God. God had no other choice but to chase these rebels out from the garden of Eden. God did not abandon man but allowed them to come before Him by worshipping Him with sacrifices especially with lambs.

**Temptations of our Lord Jesus**

Mat 4:8-9 *Again, the devil took Him up on an exceedingly high mountain, and showed Him all the kingdoms of the world and their glory. And he said to Him, "All these things I will give You **if You will fall down and worship me.**"*

Satan even tried to deceive our Lord Jesus to bow down and worship him, thereby accepting him as the Almighty God. When we willingly bow down to anyone, we submit ourselves to him and he then becomes our lord and master.

John 4:23-24 *"But the hour is coming, and now is, when the true worshipers will worship the Father in spirit and truth; for the Father is seeking such to worship Him. God is Spirit, and those who worship Him must worship in spirit and truth."*

When we appreciate the truth that our Saviour the Almighty God gave up the glory of heaven and incarnate as a man to suffer and die on the cross to redeem us from hell's fire, we will bow down and worship Him in great adoration. Worshipping Satan, Antichrist, demonic spirits, idols, and even money (Col 3:5) will lead to God's wrath and damnation.

Rev 14:9-10a *Then a third angel followed them, saying with a loud voice, "If **anyone worships the beast and his image**, and receives his mark on his forehead or on his hand, **he himself shall also drink of the wine of the wrath of God...**"*

Brethren, don't ever bow down and worship idols, planets, sun, moon, created things, mountains, the dead, for help, healing, blessings, rewards, otherwise you are indirectly worshipping Satan. Don't fall into his deceptions or you will lose your salvation and be cast into hell.

**'Book of Daniel'**

Since the Antichrist is the head of the former Persian Empire (Iran) where more than 90% are Muslims, is it possible that he is a Muslim?

Islam is very diverse with Muslims practicing many hadiths (traditional accounts of things said or done by Muhammad or his companions) written by various Muslim historians. To really understand Islam, we must look into the beliefs and practices of Muslims in Saudi Arabia – the home of Islam where all Muslims throughout the whole world will gather together to perform the Hajj.

Dan 11:37 *"He (Antichrist as endtime king of the North) shall regard neither the God of his fathers nor the desire of women, nor regard any god; for he shall exalt himself above them all."*

**1. God of His father** – Yahweh is the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac and the God of Jacob. The Arabs or Ismaelites are the descendants of Hagar who reject Isaac as the first born of Abraham. So, their Allah in the Quran is not Yahweh for He is not the God of Isaac nor the God of Jacob.

**2. Desires of women** – Saudi Arabia the home of Islam Wahhabi Muslims has no regard for the desires of women (husband's love, husband of one wife, control of family, freedom to dress, move about and socialize).

**3. No regard of any god** – Though Allah is the Arabic word used to refer to God, yet Muslims only accept the word Allah as their God. Even though we believe God in English, and Yahweh in Hebrew is the Creator, the Almighty God, yet the Muslims will not accept Him unless He is called 'Allah'.

Dan 11:38 *"But in their place, he shall honor a god of fortresses; and a god which his fathers did not know he shall honor with gold and silver, with precious stones and pleasant things."*

**4. Worship the Fortress** – At the Hajj in Mecca, non-Muslim will think that the Muslims are worshipping the black fortress housing the Kaaba stone.

**5. Decorated with gold, silver, etc.** – The black cloth covering the fortress is very expensive for it is decorated and embroidered with gold, silver and precious stones.

Dan 11:39 *"Thus he shall act against the strongest fortresses with a foreign god, which he shall acknowledge, and advance its glory; and he shall cause them to rule over many, and divide the land for gain."*

**6. Advance Allah's glory** – The Saudi Arabians are Wahhabi Muslims who are part of the Sunni sect, which bred almost all of today's terrorists (Al Qaeda, IS, etc.). They will fight only for Allah (a foreign god) and not for their own countries by proclaiming 'Allahu Akbar' (Allah is Great). They will fight or rebel against all institutions, countries, to advance Islam and glorify Allah.

**7. To rule over many** – they will advance their ambition by conquering and controlling many nations and if possible the whole world.

**8. divide the land for gain** – after conquering the whole world, he will form the 'One World Order' and then divide the land among his 10 kings, who will impose taxes (gains) on the people.

**Antichrist is definitely a Shia Muslim**

Brethren, see how God described the religion of Islam in such simplicity and with such great accuracy in the book of Daniel just as He described the earlier prophecies. We thank our Lord Jesus that He exposed all those faithless theologians who condemned the Book of Daniel as a history book by proclaiming Daniel a prophet and recommending us to read the book of Daniel for a better understanding of endtime prophecies and events.

**'Book of Daniel'****Beginning of World War 3**

Dan 11:40 *"At the time of the end the king of the South shall attack him; and the king of the North shall come against him like a whirlwind, with chariots, horsemen, and with many ships; and he shall enter the countries, overwhelm them, and pass through."*

As soon as the king of the South (Egypt supported by Saudi Arabia and the West) attacks Iran (king of the North), with Israel attacking Iran's nuclear sites, the Antichrist leading Iran, Iraq and Syria with demonic powers will send their missiles, fighter jets, bombers, to attack all Western military bases in the Middle East. Their numerous battleships will target the fifth Fleet. This is the beginning of World War 3.

**Start of World War 3**

Dan 11:30 *"For ships from Chittim (Western nations) shall come against him; therefore, he shall be grieved, and return in rage against the holy covenant, and do damage. So he shall return and show regard for those who forsake the holy covenant."*

The US fifth Fleet stationed in the Arabian Sea will immediately send their missiles, bombers, fighter jets, to attack Iran to protect their military bases. The crafty Antichrist with satanic powers will divert all their enemies' missiles and bombs to populated cities killing hundreds of thousands of his own Iranian civilians. The whole world will blame and hate the West for targetting and killing so many innocent Muslim civilians. These will deceive all Muslim nations, including Russia, China, India, and many other nations to right the wrong by fighting along Iran extending WW3.

The Antichrist will then call 'Jihad' against Christians (holy covenant) and the West. Muslims living in the West will be so devastated that they will sabotage and destroy their adopted countries. Military bases, arsenal and weaponry, power stations, storages, factories,

businesses, ships, hospitals, high rise buildings, transportation, cars, individuals, and everything in sight will be targeted. With the West in self-destruct mode, the Antichrist with its powerful allies will easily conquer all the neighbouring nations.

**World War 3 in Matthew 24**

Mat 24:6-7a *"And you will hear of wars and rumors of wars. See that you are not troubled; for all these things must come to pass, **but the end is not yet.** For nation will rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom."*

Rumours of wars will come true and become wars. Rumours have been around for many years that Israel will attack Iran's nuclear sites. Iran had declared that the first nuclear bomb will be used to annihilate Israel and the second to annihilate Saudi Arabia. These wars will be intense and extensive worldwide so that it will be like the end of the world but end is not yet. This is definitely World War 3.

**World War 3 in fourth Seal**

Rev 6:7-8 *When He opened the fourth seal, I heard the voice of the fourth living creature saying, "Come and see." So I looked, and behold, a pale horse. And the name of him who sat on it was Death, and Hades followed with him. And **power was given to them over a fourth of the earth, to kill with sword, with hunger, with death, and by the beasts of the earth.***

With the first three Seals fulfilled, we are expecting the fourth Seal, where a quarter of all men will be killed by wars, hunger, pestilences, and plagues from animals. This must be World War 3.

So this 'Endtime War' in Dan 11, Mat 24:6-7, and the fourth Seal is the same 'World War 3, the last war before rapture, when everyone will be living in peace and security (as found in 1 Thess 5:1-4).

# BD62 Fall of Israel As Judgement

## 'Book of Daniel'

Dan 11:41 **"He shall also enter the Glorious Land, and many countries shall be overthrown; but these shall escape from his hand: Edom, Moab, and the prominent people of Ammon."**

On 13 July 1878 at the Treaty of Berlin, the only British Prime Minister Benjamin Disraeli with Hebrew lineage, secured the control of the middle East and Palestine. Immediately, he allowed Jews to buy land in Palestine. This started the call of 'Aliyah' back to rebuild Zion, the nation of Israel. Palestine then was mainly desert and wasteland, made desolate by God to give the land its Sabbath with a small population of 300K and only 5K Jews.

Since 1878, when God called them to rebirth the nation of Israel, these rebellious Jews rejected His call and only a handful came back. Less than 20K out of 10 millions of Jews in 1900 AD. God caused pogroms in Europe starting from 1880s in Russia. After millions of Jews were massacred by the Nazis in WW2, more Jews began to go back. By 1948 there were only 0.5 million Jews against 1.2 million Arabs in Palestine.

**Note:** 2 million Jews entered the Promised Land with Joshua, yet Yahweh gave them the Promised Land gradually for fear of the wild animals.

With such a small population of Jews, Yahweh could only give them a small piece of Palestine. So in 1948, the British gave Israel the wilderness and deserts to form the new nation. Since then, the Arabs tried to drive the Israelites into the sea but God gave Israel victories after victories against great odds. In 1967, after the six-day war, God finally gave Israel all the Promised Land, which the feet of Joshua to King David had trodden upon, as their eternal inheritance.

Eze 15:6-8 **"Therefore thus says the Lord GOD: 'Like the wood of the vine among the trees of**

**the forest, which I have given to the fire for fuel, so I will give up the inhabitants of Jerusalem; 'and I will set My face against them. They will go out from one fire, but another fire shall devour them. Then you shall know that I am the LORD, when I set My face against them. 'Thus, I will make the land desolate, because they have persisted in unfaithfulness,' says the Lord GOD."**

The Jews saw God's deliverance again and again since 1948, and the fulfillment of prophecies that the deserts will become fertile orchards and farmlands. Yet, in 1993, they were faithless by signing the abominable Israel-PLO Peace Treaty. This Treaty required Israel to immediately cede Jericho (walls tumbled down), Gaza strip (David killed Goliath of Gaza) and the West Bank to its enemies. Giving away these lands showed that the Jews were atheists for they had reduced Yahweh and the OT to myths.

Luke 21:20-22, 24 **"But when you see Jerusalem surrounded by armies, then know that its desolation is near. Then let those who are in Judea flee to the mountains, let those who are in the midst of her depart, and let not those who are in the country enter her. For **these are the days of vengeance**, that all things which are written may be fulfilled... And they will fall by the edge of the sword, and be led away captive into all nations. And Jerusalem will be trampled by Gentiles until the times of the Gentiles are fulfilled."**

So, God will allow the Antichrist to conquer Israel and Jerusalem as the consequence of His vengeance against their abominable Israel-PLO Peace treaty, Unbelief, Gay Parades, fear of US and UN but not Yahweh, etc. Only those who are obedient to His words by fleeing into the mountains will keep their lives.

**'Book of Daniel'**

Though Jordan assisted Israel and US in destroying the Iranian Aerial attacks, Iran will not destroy Jordan

Dan 11:41 *"He shall also enter the Glorious Land, and **many countries shall be overthrown**; but these shall escape from his hand: **Edom, Moab, and the prominent people of Ammon.**"*

When the Antichrist called 'Jihad- against the West for the massacre of hundreds of thousands of innocent Iranian Muslim civilians by missiles, bombs, from the US Fifth Fleet, Muslims worldwide will rise up. After the Antichrist had conquered Israel and Jerusalem, killing and scattering the Jews, he will then proceed to attack the neighbouring Arab Sunni nations.

**Many Countries Overthrown**

There will be worldwide condemnation for this great atrocity against mankind, with Russia, China, India and many nations sending their forces to help and rescue Iran from the powerful and invincible West.

Many Muslim nations too will join forces with the Antichrist to fight against the West - the big bully. These will be the former Russian Muslim nations such as Turkey, Yemen, Libya, Tunisia, Ethiopia, Sudan, Indonesia, and others.

But Muslim nations which still support and fight alongside the West, will face rebellions, and the people will try to overthrow their governments for Iran. These will include Kuwait, Saudi Arabia, UAE, Bahrain, Qatar, Oman, Algeria, Morocco, etc.

**Iran Spared Jordan**

Jordan is called the Hashemite Kingdom, because it is ruled by the Hashemite dynasty, which claims descent from the Islamic prophet, Mohammed. The Hashemite dynasty itself is

named after Mohammed's great grandfather, Hashim. Jordan occupied the biblical lands of the Edomites, Moabites and part of the Ammonites. The rest of Ammon is in Saudi Arabia. Since the Hashemite king of Jordan is the direct descendant of Mohammed, the Antichrist will respect him as appointed by Allah. Jordan will not be attacked by the Antichrist.

**Egypt Ransacked and Destroyed**

Dan 11:42-43 *"He shall stretch out his hand against the countries, and **the land of Egypt shall not escape. He shall have power over the treasures of gold and silver, and over all the precious things of Egypt; also the Libyans and Ethiopians shall follow at his heels.**"*

The Antichrist will ransack Egypt causing great destruction and many deaths. Saudi Arabia which is responsible for producing many terrorist groups (like Al Qaeda and ISIS) that caused so much sufferings to mankind will be annihilated too. These groups are also responsible for persecuting and murdering many Christians (God's children), so this will be God's vengeance.

**Libyans and Ethiopians**

Libya, Ethiopia and many other Muslim nations will come to fight alongside Iran (Persia).

Eze 38:5 *"Persia, Ethiopia, and Libya are with them, all of them with shield and helmet"*

Is World War 3 the same as Eze. 38? **No.**

In Eze 38, Russia (Magog) will lead Turkey, Iran and the other Muslim nations of the former USSR to fight Israel. But before they could conquer Jerusalem, God will confuse this alliance causing them to kill one another. In Zec 12-14, our Lord Jesus will stand on Mount Olive and annihilate the enemies surrounding Jerusalem and deliver the Jews.

**'Book of Daniel'**

Dan 11:44 *"But news from the east (Australia) and the north (EU or West) shall trouble him; therefore, he shall go out with great fury to destroy and annihilate many."*

Why would God allow all these former Christian nations (West) to be destroyed or annihilated?

**Rebellion against God's words****1. Removed God from Governing**

Separation of church and state is akin to putting a wall in between. This is a very strong statement, very clear in meaning. It meant that the government cannot make laws that favor one religion over another.

**2. Scriptures are removed from public places****3. Bible study and prayers are banned in public schools****Human Rights Equality****4. Women's Equality** – rejecting man as the head of the home.

Eph 5:22-24 *Wives, submit to your own husbands, as to the Lord. For the husband is head of the wife, as also Christ is head of the church; and He is the Savior of the body. Therefore, just as the church is subject to Christ, so let the wives be to their own husbands in everything.*

**5. Children's Rights** – preventing parents from bringing up godly children.

Heb 12:6-9 *For whom the LORD loves He chastens, And scourges every son whom He receives." If you endure chastening, God deals with you as with sons; for what son is there whom a father does not chasten? But if you are without chastening, of which all have become partakers, then you are illegitimate and not sons. Furthermore, we have had human fathers who corrected [us,] and we paid them respect. Shall we not much more readily be in subjection to the Father of spirits and live?*

**6. Approval for living out of wedlock****7. Approval of Homosexuality**

Lev 18:22 *"You shall not lie with a male as with a woman. It is an abomination."*

**8. Approval of same sex marriage** – impede the reproduction of the human race.

Mat 19:4-6 *And He answered and said to them, "Have you not read that He who made them at the beginning 'made them male and female,' and said, 'For this reason a man shall leave his father and mother and be joined to his wife, and the two shall become one flesh'? So then, they are no longer two but one flesh. Therefore, what God has joined together, let not man separate."*

**9. The many abominations** legislated since President Clinton in 1993 and particularly President Obama; making it difficult for Bible believing Christians to survive, for they are now persecuted, fined or jailed for rejecting these abominations.

**Why is the West annihilated?**

Rev 18:2 *And he cried mightily with a loud voice, saying, "Babylon the great is fallen, is fallen, and has become a dwelling place of demons, a prison for every foul spirit, and a cage for every unclean and hated bird!"*

The West is 'Babylon', which is now ruled by demonic spirits, with their abominable practices. Since it rejected God by obeying Satan, God would have to annihilate the West as ramification of His judgment.

Though the West is invincible, yet God can cause confusions within its military, navies and police in the form of revolts, sabotage, rebellions. The West will self-destruct just like in the days of Saul, Gideon, Isaiah.

Judges 7:22 *When the three hundred blew the trumpets, the LORD set every man's sword against his companion throughout the whole camp; and the army fled to Beth Acacia, toward Zererah, as far as the border of Abel Meholah, by Tabbath.*

**'Book of Daniel'**

Dan 9:25-27 *"Know therefore and understand, that from the going forth of the command to restore and build Jerusalem until Messiah the Prince, there shall be seven weeks and sixty-two weeks; the street shall be built again, and the wall, even in troublesome times. And after the sixty-two weeks Messiah shall be cut off, but not for Himself; and the people of **the prince who is to come shall destroy the city and the sanctuary. The end of it shall be with a flood, and till the end of the war, desolations are determined. Then he shall confirm a covenant with many for one week; but in the middle of the week He shall bring an end to sacrifice and offering. And on the wing of abominations shall be one who makes desolate, even until the consummation, which is determined, is poured out on the desolate.**"*

From the command of King Cyrus to rebuild Jerusalem was 7 weeks or 49 years, and from rebuilding of Jerusalem to the crucifixion (cut off but not of Himself) of the Messiah was 62 weeks or  $62 \times 7 = 434$  years. These and other prophecies were fulfilled so accurately that heretic and unbelieving historians and theologians condemned the book of Daniel saying that it was written after the crucifixion of Jesus, and also the non-existence of Daniel in history. I thank God that our Lord Jesus referred to Daniel as prophet and asked us to read and understand the prophecies in the book of Daniel.

**the people of the prince who is to come shall destroy the city and the sanctuary.**

In 70 AD, General Titus destroyed both Jerusalem and the temple of God. The Israelites were displaced throughout the whole world since the first century and only in early 1900s, God began to gather them back to Israel. In 1948 with a small population of only 800K Israelites (Joshua led 2 million into the promised land) God gave them only a small part of the

promised land to form the nation of Israel. In 1967 with 2.4 million Israelites, God gave them the promised land occupied by King David.

In 1993, the Israelites showed their great unbelief in Yahweh and the OT by giving their eternal inheritance to their enemies thereby reducing Yahweh and the OT to myths. God will ensure that Jerusalem and Israel will fall to its enemies as His judgment for their abominations in the coming WW3.

**till the end of the war, desolations are determined**

World War 3 will be so deadly and destructive (desolations) that it will be like the end of the world. Worldwide, hundreds of millions will be killed. Tens of millions of so-called Christians and leaders (nominal, covetous, carnal, heretic, depraved, worldly) will also be killed. Most of them by angry Muslims avenging the hundreds of thousands of innocent Iranian Muslim civilians killed by the US fifth Fleet.

**Note:** - Godly and holy Christians will be preserved as promised in Psalm 91 during WW3.

**end of it shall be with a flood**

The Lord will then send great earthquakes with huge tsunamis worldwide (WW3 ends with flood) killing hundreds of millions of people. These great devastations will wipe out factories, food-storages, farmlands, hospitals, power, causing extensive starvation. The wounded, sick and starving along with plagues, diseases, will bring all mankind onto their knees ending WW3.

Brethren, God in His infinite wisdom brought an astronomical destruction of the world not just to end WW3 abruptly but also to eliminate bitter enmity. He will fill mankind with compassion to care for the affected regardless of race or religion.

# BD66 On the Wing of Abominations

## 'Book of Daniel'

Dan 9:27 *Then he shall confirm a covenant with many for one week; But in the middle of the week He shall bring an end to sacrifice and offering. And on the wing (power) of abominations (Satan) shall be one who makes desolate (destruction of our faith), Even until the consummation, which is determined, is poured out on the desolate."*

After WW3 and the calamities of earthquakes, tsunamis, pestilences and famines, the Antichrist will use all his Satanic powers (wing of abomination) to make desolate the faith of Christians and Jews in God and His words so that they will apostate and follow him into damnation. He will come as an 'angel of light' performing so-called righteous works.

2 Cor 11:14-15 *And no wonder! For Satan transforms himself into an angel of light. Therefore [it is] no great thing if his ministers also transform themselves into ministers of righteousness, whose end will be according to their works.*

Some of the Antichrist's wicked schemes, which are extremely deceptive:

### 1. To deceive all mankind Restoration from WW3.

The Antichrist masquerading as the angel of light will send his servants (false christs and prophets with great demonic powers) to restore the war-torn and tsunamis ravished lands. They acting as ministers of righteousness, will serve and comfort all mankind. With their demonic powers, they will quickly restore the horrific, disastrous fourth Seal and ensure that everyone is fed, housed and with job.

**The whole world will appreciate and love their king (Antichrist) and his ministers and officials**, who have given them so much joy, assurance, comfort, care, and security.

## Formation of 'OWO' and 'OWR'

To prevent future wars, the Antichrist will form the 'One World Order' and 'One World Religion' so that everyone is a citizen of this world (removing all races and nations) and everyone worship 'Allah' according to the new doctrines where all founders of religions are only prophets of Allah (denying the divinity of Jesus).

Anyone who objects to the 'OWO' and 'OWR' or exposes the Antichrist as Satanic, will immediately be hated by all mankind, who will consider him as a war-lover and liar.

## 2. To deceive Christians

The Antichrist knows that all those Christians, who come out of WW3 and the natural calamities, are well equipped with bible knowledge. So in order to deceive them, he will have to use lying wonders to deceive the Jews first. He will come as the Persian King Cyrus, who sent the Jews back to Jerusalem to rebuild the temple of God with full financial support.

Ezra 6:3, 5 *In the first year of King Cyrus, King Cyrus issued a decree concerning the house of God at Jerusalem: "Let the house be rebuilt, the place where they offered sacrifices; and let the foundations of it be firmly laid, its height sixty cubits and its width sixty cubits ... Also let the gold and silver articles of the house of God, which Nebuchadnezzar took from the temple which is in Jerusalem and brought to Babylon, be restored and taken back to the temple which is in Jerusalem, each to its place; and deposit them in the house of God"*

King Cyrus sent the Jews back to Jerusalem to rebuild the temple of God, and similarly the Antichrist will sign a 7 years Peace Treaty with the Jews to allow all Israelites (descendants of Jacob or Israel) to immigrate back to Israel and Jerusalem to help rebuild the Temple of God.

Dan 9:27a *Then he shall confirm a covenant with many for one week;*

**'Book of Daniel'**

Dan 11:45 *"And he (Antichrist) shall plant the tents of his palace (tabernacle of God) between the seas and the glorious holy mountain; yet he shall come to his end, and no one will help him."*

The Antichrist will build the Temple (Tabernacle) of God on the Temple Mount (glorious holy mountain) in Jerusalem, which lies between the Mediterranean Sea and the Dead Sea.

**Beware:** - The coming so-called temple of God is actually the temple of the Antichrist, and not the Millennium Temple, which the Temple Institute is trying to build.

Dan 11:31 *"And forces shall be mustered by him (Antichrist), and they shall defile the sanctuary fortress; then they shall take away the daily [sacrifices,] and place there the abomination of desolation (abominable Temple of the Antichrist)."*

**Why did Israel rebuild this temple?****1. Jews are blind until rapture**

Rom 11:25 *For I do not desire, brethren, that you should be ignorant of this mystery, lest you should be wise in your own opinion, that blindness in part has happened to Israel until the fullness of the Gentiles has come in.*

The Jews, after the crucifixion of our Lord Jesus, are blind until the period of grace for the Gentiles is over. Erroneously, they think that the temple of God will be built for their Messiah because they do not read nor believe the prophecies of Daniel since that have relegated the Book of Daniel from prophetic to historic.

**Warning:** Throughout history, Satan has been using famous theologians and historians to discredit the book of Daniel thus preventing many Jews and Christians from knowing the truth.

**2. Myth that Daniel is only History**

Critics say the book of Daniel is a historical rather than a prophetic book. After all, how could any man have accurately predicted the rise of successive world empires?'

Unfortunately, most Jews and Christians believe this lie.

**Temple Institute ready for Temple**

The Temple Institute is dedicated to every aspect of the Holy Temple of Jerusalem, and the central role it fulfilled, and will once again fulfill, in the spiritual wellbeing of both Israel and all the nations of the world. The Institute's work touches upon the history of the Holy Temple's past, an understanding of the present day, and the Divine promise of Israel's future. The Institute's activities include education, research, and development. **The Temple Institute's ultimate goal is to see Israel rebuild the Holy Temple on Mount Moriah in Jerusalem**, in accord with the Biblical commandments.

The Temple Institute is now ready to rebuild the temple of God with all items ready; the bronze and golden utensils, garments, equipment, red heifer as sacrifice, architectural plan for the temple building.

**Antichrist as King Cyrus**

So when the Antichrist (a Persian head) removes the Al-Aqsa mosque on the Temple Mount and signs the 7 years Peace Treaty for all Jews to immigrate back to Israel to help rebuilt the temple of God, which is to be built only by the Jewish Priesthood and in accordance to the Bible requirements, all Jews will rejoice and celebrate that Yahweh again has sent another Persian King Cyrus.

Similarly, all Christians who now follow these blind Jews in their feasts, cultures, celebrations, etc. will also rejoice with the Jews for the building of the temple of the Antichrist, which he will use to deceive Christians to damnation.

**'Book of Daniel'**

Dan 12:1 *At that time Michael shall stand up, the great prince who stands watch over the sons of your people; and **there shall be a time of trouble, such as never was since there was a nation, even to that time.** And at that time your people shall be delivered, everyone who is found written in the book."*

Michael the Archangel of Israel, watching over the Jews had to come to help them for they are in a time of the greatest trouble (deceptions) ever otherwise all Jews will be condemned to Hades.

**Formation of One World Order**

As soon as the world comes back to sanity after WW3 and the great natural calamities, the Antichrist will form and head the 'OWO' (One World Order). It will prioritize 'No More Wars' programs to the delight of all mankind. Firstly, the 'OWO' will ensure that there will no longer be any more political, national, racial and tribal war. Everyone is a citizen of this earth and ruled by the 'OWO'. This will break down all political, national and racial barriers, thus preventing any political, national and racial wars, but there is still the possibility of religious warfare.

**Deceptions of Jews**

In order to deceive Christians, who are knowledgeable of scriptures and endtime prophecies, the Antichrist will have to win over the Temple Institute, and the Jewish Priesthood's trust and respect with the followings:

1. Removal of the Al Aqsa Mosque and the Dome on the Rock on the Temple Mount,
2. Sign the 7 years Peace Treaty to encourage all Jews worldwide to immigrate back to Israel to help rebuild the temple of God,
3. Building the temple of God for the new 'One World Religion' is at the expense of 'OWO'.
4. Only the Jewish Priesthood can decide the site, the designs of the utensils, garments, equipment and building architecture.

5. Only Priesthood to construct the temple of God.

6. Only Priesthood can offer animal sacrifices during the construction of the temple.

7. All animal sacrifices will be provided by 'OWO'

All these will please the Jews and they will immediately proclaim him as the new King Cyrus send by God to herald in the Millennium Rule of the Messiah.

Note: - these blind priesthood and Jews will not realize that they have been deceived to build the temple of Satan or Antichrist.

**One World Religion**

The 'OWR' (One World Religion) will be formed to prevent any future religious war. The Torah or Pentateuch, the 5 books of Moses will be the laws that everyone must observe. The Jewish Priesthood will be most suitable to head the 'OWR'. So when the new doctrines of the 'OWR' are formulated, the Jewish Priesthood will not accept the divinity of Jesus Christ. 'OWR' can accept all founders of religions as prophets but not God. 'OWR' can accept Jesus moral teachings for peace and harmony as He will be acclaimed as the prophet of love. These new doctrines are to be used only until God Himself comes down to take His place in the temple and then only His commands are to be kept.

Luke 21:12 *"But before all these things, they will lay their hands on you and persecute you, delivering you up to the synagogues and prisons. You will be brought before kings and rulers for My name's sake."*

So when Christians, who reject the 'OWR' and expose the Antichrist, are brought before the authorities, the Jewish Priesthood will try to convince Christians to recant and to accept the Antichrist as a prophet of God and the 'OWR', which leads Christians to apostasy and damnation.

**'Book of Daniel'**

Dan 12:1a *At that time Michael shall stand up, the great prince who stands watch over the sons of your people; and there shall be a time of trouble, such as never was since there was a nation, even to that time...*"

**What are these troubles that Archangel Michael is needed?****Dedication of Temple of God**

The Antichrist will invite all religious leaders, heads of states, to attend the dedication of the temple of God. Cameras will be placed in every part of the temple including the most holy place so that everyone can watch this event live on TVs, smartphones, Internet, so that they can witness his lying wonders, which are **similar to those during the dedication of Solomon's Temple.**

**Note: - this is also the beginning of the Great Tribulation for Christians.**

**Fire from Heaven**

2 Chron 7:1 *When Solomon had finished praying, fire came down from heaven and consumed the burnt offering and the sacrifices; and the glory of the Lord filled the temple.*

As the Antichrists begin to pray, thick clouds with thunders and lightnings (just like when God was on Mount Sinai) suddenly hover over Jerusalem. Everyone in Jerusalem and in Judea will be amazed and assume that God is coming in the clouds. Some unlearned Christians may attribute this to our Lord Jesus coming at rapture. Immediately after the prayer of the Antichrist, fire from heaven will consume all the countless sacrifices – many types of different sacrifices. The cloud with thunders and lightnings will enter the temple. All these can also be seen on wireless gadgets.

Mat 24:15-16 *"Therefore when you see the 'abomination of desolation,' spoken of by Daniel the prophet, standing in the holy*

*place" (whoever reads, let him understand), then let those who are in Judea flee to the mountains."*

**Clouds filled Temple**

2 Chron 7:2-3 *And the priests could not enter the house of the Lord, because the glory of the Lord had filled the Lord's house. When all the children of Israel saw how the fire came down, and the glory of the Lord on the temple, they bowed their faces to the ground on the pavement, and worshiped and praised the Lord, saying: "For He is good, for His mercy endures forever."*

Similarly, when the cloud, lightning and thunder enter the temple, all the Priesthood serving there will have to run out. Many Jews who witness these miracles will immediately bow down to worship him, including many unknowledgeable Christians.

**Greatest Deception ever**

2 Thess 2:3-4 *Let no one deceive you by any means; for that Day will not come unless the falling away comes first, and the man of sin is revealed, the son of perdition, who opposes and exalts himself above all that is called God or that is worshiped, so that he sits as God in the temple of God, showing himself that he is God.*

As the cloud begins to thin out and as the most holy place gets brighter and brighter, someone appears seated on the mercy seat. Immediately all the Priesthood will bow down to worship, followed by Christian leaders and the rest of the leaders there. Finally, the Antichrist (beast) will be seen seated on the mercy seat and he will declare himself as Allah, the god of gods. Most watching the event live, will be deceived to bow down and worship him.

Rev 14:11 *"And the smoke of their torment ascends forever and ever; and they have no rest day or night, who worship the beast and his image, and whoever receives the mark of his name."*

**'Book of Daniel'**

Dan 12:1 *At that time Michael shall stand up, the great prince who stands watch over the sons of your people; and there shall be a time of trouble, such as never was since there was a nation, even to that time. And at that time your people shall be delivered, everyone who is found written in the book."*

God has predicted that during this difficult time of trouble for the Jews, He will send Michael the Archangel to help them with dreams and visions. Michael has only about 3 years from the 7 years' Peace Treaty to the dedication of the temple to ensure that Jews will not accept the mark of the beast nor bow down to the Antichrist during the dedication of the temple and subsequent deceptions.

**By Dreams and Visions**

Joel 2:28-29 *"And it shall come to pass afterward that I will pour out My Spirit on all flesh; your sons (Jews not Christians) and your daughters shall prophesy, your old men shall dream dreams, your young men shall see visions. And also on My menservants and on My maidservants, I will pour out My Spirit in those days."*

As was prophesied by Joel that in the last days, Jews will be guided into all truth through dreams and visions to overcome the deceptions of Satan just like with Daniel.

Dan 7:1 *In the first year of Belshazzar king of Babylon, Daniel had a dream and visions of his head while on his bed. Then he wrote down the dream, telling the main facts.*

**Visions of Paul**

Act 9:4-6 *Then he fell to the ground, and heard a voice saying to him, "Saul, Saul, why are you persecuting Me?" And he said, "Who are You, Lord?" Then the Lord said, "I am Jesus, whom you are persecuting. It is hard for you to kick against the goads." So he, trembling and astonished, said, "Lord, what do You want me to do?" Then the Lord said to him, "Arise and*

*go into the city, and you will be told what you must do."*

Just as in the case of Saul, all these Jews and Priesthood, who are persecuting Christians will see and hear our Lord, saying (possibly) **"I am Jesus, whom you are persecuting"**.

Our Lord will then tell them that Christians (martyrs) will show them the way and the truth to salvation.

All these devout Jews will prophesy or share the visions with their families. They are also told to listen carefully to the messages delivered by the Christian martyrs (live or via TV) because the Gospel and endtime prophecies are preached by the Holy Spirit.

We thank God that the Priesthood must listen to Christians being crucified so that as soon as any of them recant, he must be released immediately.

Act 2:7-8, 11 *Then they were all amazed and marveled, saying to one another, "Look, are not all these who speak Galileans? And how is it that we hear, each in our own language in which we were born?... —we hear them speaking in our own tongues the wonderful works of God."*

Many devout Jews will hear unknown tongues (dialects in their remote areas) preaching the living gospel, and also exposing the lying wonders of the Antichrist during the dedication of the temple. Many will believed just like in Acts 2.

**144,000 of Israelites Saved**

These visions and dreams from Michael the Archangel to the devout Jews will lead them to believe the gospel and reject the lies and deceptions of the Antichrist. During rapture when they see our Lord, 144,000 Israelites will repent and will then receive the 'mark of salvation' on their foreheads (Rev 7) to protect them during the Wrath of God upon all those left behind.

**'Book of Daniel'**

Dan 12:1 *"At that time Michael shall stand up, the great prince who stands watch over the sons of your people; And there shall be a time of trouble, such as never was since there was a nation, even to that time. And **at that time your people shall be delivered, everyone who is found written in the book.**"*

These Jews have their names written in the Book of Life. They must have been convicted by the dreams and visions and the messages of the martyrs. They must have shared the gospel with fellow Jews and had refused to bow down to the Antichrist during the dedication. With the help of Michael the Archangel, these Jews appear to be like born again Christians.

Phil 4:3 *And I urge you also, true companion, help these women who labored with me in the gospel, with Clement also, and the rest of my fellow workers, whose names are in the Book of Life.*

**Synchronizing Rapture**

Rapture will possibly happen within a couple of minutes. Immediately after the great earthquake worldwide, everyone will run to an open ground.

Once we can synchronize rapture from the various books, we can see endtime events clearly.

In Daniel 11-12, it is clear that after WW3 (fourth Seal), it will be a period of the greatest troubles for the Jews (fifth Seal – Great Tribulation), then comes the salvation of the 144,000 Jews (sixth Seal – rapture for Christians)

Mat 24:29-30 *"Immediately after the tribulation of those days **the sun will be darkened, and the moon will not give its light; the stars will fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens will be shaken. Then the sign of the Son of Man will appear in heaven, and then all the tribes of the earth will mourn, and they will see the Son of Man coming on the clouds of heaven with power and great glory."***

Just before rapture, the whole heaven (sun and moon) will be darkened so that our Lord with the heavenly hosts coming from heaven will appear as stars falling from the heaven.

Rev 6:12-13 *I looked when He opened the sixth seal, and behold, there was a great earthquake; and **the sun became black as sackcloth of hair, and the moon became like blood. And the stars of heaven fell to the earth, as a fig tree drops its late figs when it is shaken by a mighty wind.***

Joel 2:30-31 *"And I will show wonders in the heavens and in the earth: Blood and fire and pillars of smoke. **The sun shall be turned into darkness, and the moon into blood, before the coming of the great and awesome day (rapture) of the LORD."***

Luke 21:11-12a *"And there will be great earthquakes in various places, and famines and pestilences (fourth Seal); **and there will be fearful sights and great signs from heaven (sixth Seal).** But before all these things, they will lay their hands on you and persecute you, delivering you up to the synagogues and prisons. (fifth Seal)"*

The numbering of the verses is poor and that is why most cannot comprehend this part.

**Fourth Seal** – is WW3 and the natural calamities.

**Sixth Seal** – signs in heaven in Luke 21:25-27, but before these signs will be the fifth Seal or persecutions and martyrdom.

Luke 21:25, 27 *"And there will be signs in the sun, in the moon, and in the stars; and on the earth distress of nations, with perplexity, the sea and the waves roaring;... Then they will see the Son of Man coming in a cloud with power and great glory."*

So rapture in Mat 24:29-31 is the same event as Mark 13:24-27, Rev 6:12-15, Joel 2:30-32, Luke 21:11b and Luke 21:25-27, etc.

**'Book of Daniel'**

Dan 12:1-2 *"At that time Michael shall stand up, the great prince who stands watch over the sons of your people; and there shall be a time of trouble, such as never was since there was a nation, even to that time. And at that time your people shall be delivered, everyone who is found written in the book. And many of those who sleep in the dust of the earth shall awake, some to everlasting life, some to shame and everlasting contempt."*

These are Jews (your people) living in the last days.

**Note:** - All Jews who have believed and accepted the gospel of Jesus are no longer referred to as Jews but Christians.

**Fourth Seal – WW3 and Calamities**

1. During WW3, all Jews found in Israel will be kill or captured.
2. Jews surviving WW3 and great calamities are fed by Christians and will hear the gospel. However, few will become Christians for many come mainly for the food. So when the teachings are difficult, most of the Jews will reject them (you will be killed for Jesus' name sake).

**Fifth Seal – Rebuilding and Martyrdom**

3. During this period the Jews will be specially treated by the Antichrist, who with great demonic powers will deceive many including unlearned Christians to honour him as King Cyrus, the servant of God.

The dreams and visions given to the devout Jews and the gospel preached by the martyrs will convict many Jews to become Christians.

Hallelujah. Many of these newly converted Christians will preach to fellow Jews and also expose the Antichrist and the temple of Satan, but unfortunately many will be betrayed and crucified.

At the dedication of the temple, all those warned beforehand by dreams and visions will not bow down to worship the Antichrist. Many who witness the fulfillment of prophecies will then believe and accept our Lord Jesus Christ.

**Sixth Seal – First Resurrection or Rapture**

Zec 12:10 *"And I will pour on the house of David and on the inhabitants of Jerusalem the Spirit of grace and supplication; then **they will look on Me whom they pierced. Yes, they will mourn for Him as one mourns for his only son, and grieve for Him as one grieves for a firstborn.**"*

When the whole heaven darkens our Lord Jesus with His angels falling like stars from heaven will come to gather His elects (all Christians including newly converted Jews). Other Jews, who believe the visions and have not bowed down to the Antichrist, will immediately repent and accept Him as their Messiah. These will be the 144,000 Jews in Rev 7.

Rev 7:3-4 saying, *"Do not harm the earth, the sea, or the trees till we have sealed the servants of our God on their foreheads." And I heard the number of those who were sealed. One hundred and forty-four thousand of all the tribes of the children of Israel were sealed;*

**Seventh Seal – Wrath of God**

All those left behind including the 144,000 newly converted Jews will face the wrath of God, but they will not be harmed for they have been sealed by God (the Holy Spirit has gone back to heaven).

After the Millennium Rule of Jesus, there will be the Great White Throne judgment and these 144,000 will not be cast into the Lake of fire.

Rev 20:11-12, 15 *Then I saw a great white throne and Him who sat on it, from whose face the earth and the heaven fled away. And there was found no place for them. And I saw the dead, small and great, standing before God, and books were opened. And another book was opened, which is the Book of Life. And the dead were judged according to their works, by the things which were written in the books.... And anyone not found written in the Book of Life was cast into the lake of fire.*

# BD73 Seal the Book Until the End

## **'Book of Daniel'**

Dan 12:3-4 *"Those who are wise shall shine Like the brightness of the firmament, and those who turn many to righteousness Like the stars forever and ever. But you, Daniel, shut up the words, and seal the book until the time of the end; many shall run to and fro, and knowledge shall increase."*

## **Who are the wise?**

Mat 7:24 *"Therefore whoever hears these sayings of Mine, and does them, I will liken him to a wise man who built his house on the rock"*

The wise are those who keep the teachings of our Lord Jesus Christ.

Mat 5:44 *"But I say to you, love your enemies, bless those who curse you, do good to those who hate you, and pray for those who spitefully use you and persecute you"*

## **Turning many to Righteousness**

Mat 28:19-20 *"Go therefore and make disciples of all the nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father and of the Son and of the Holy Spirit, teaching them to observe all things that I have commanded you; and lo, I am with you always, even to the end of the age." Amen.*

It is our Lord's commission that we are to make disciples and not just evangelism for salvation.

## **shut up the words, and seal the book until the time of the end**

The understanding of all endtime prophecies has been shut up and sealed until the time of the end or the last days.

Without revelation, all types of wrong doctrines and even heresies have been taught in bible colleges and churches concerning endtime prophecies and events all these years.

## **many shall run to and fro**

The last days will see people traveling long distances commonly and frequently by cars, rails, and planes. In the days of Daniel, very few will travel more than 20 miles per day.

## **knowledge shall increase**

The last days will see great knowledge and understanding of the mysteries of God's creation in space, science, physics, DNA, nanotechnology, medicine, artificial intelligence, construction materials and designs, robotic, and so on.

## **Take heed, Watch and Pray**

Mark 13:32-33 *"But of that day and hour no one knows, not even the angels in heaven, nor the Son, but only the Father. Take heed, watch and pray; for you do not know when the time is."*

With the fulfillment of these 2 prophecies, we can safely say that we are likely living in the last days and if so, then we should be able to understand endtime prophecies and the beginning of the last generation prior to rapture.

## **Deceptions in Rejecting Daniel**

Unfortunately, all those unlearned in the book of Daniel will not be able to know 'what' to watch and when the last days begins. Not only is Satan successful in deceiving Christians today, but Jewish theologian and historians reduced the prophetic book of Daniel to historic thus preventing Jews from accepting our Lord Jesus as their Messiah, whom they killed (7+62) x 7 years after King Cyrus' command to rebuild the temple in Jerusalem.

Dan 9:25-26a *"Know therefore and understand, that from the going forth of the command to restore and build Jerusalem until Messiah the Prince, there shall be seven weeks and sixty-two weeks; the street shall be built again, and the wall, even in troublesome times. And after the sixty-two weeks Messiah shall be cut off, but not for Himself;"*

Brethren, don't be misled by these blind theologians and historians who will lead you to damnation. Thank God that He will always protect us by revealing His truth to us in His words like our Lord Jesus calling Daniel His prophet.

**'Book of Daniel'**

Dan 12:5-7 *Then I, Daniel, looked; and there stood two others, one on this riverbank and the other on that riverbank. And one said to the man clothed in linen, who was above the waters of the river, "How long shall the fulfillment of these wonders be?" Then I heard the man clothed in linen, who was above the waters of the river, when he held up his right hand and his left hand to heaven, and swore by Him who lives forever, that **it shall be for a time, times, and half a time; and when the power of the holy people has been completely shattered, all these things shall be finished.***

During the fifth Seal and prior to the construction of the temple of the Antichrist, Michael the Archangel will intervene and help the Jews so that they will not to be deceived by Antichrist.

In the book of Daniel, the Jews are referred to as 'your people' and Christians as 'holy people'. Christians will be persecuted and martyred for three and a half years (times) and this is same as Rev 12:

Rev 12:13-14 *Now when the dragon saw that he had been cast to the earth, he persecuted the woman who gave birth to the male Child. But the woman was given two wings of a great eagle, that she might fly into the wilderness to her place, where **she is nourished for a time and times and half a time**, from the presence of the serpent.*

Rev 13:5-7 *And he was given a mouth speaking great things and blasphemies, and **he was given authority to continue for forty-two months**. Then he opened his mouth in blasphemy against God, to blaspheme His name, His tabernacle, and those who dwell in heaven. **It was granted to him to make war with the saints and to overcome them**. And authority was given him over every tribe, tongue, and nation.*

This period of the Wrath of Satan for 42 months is the same as the Period of Sorrows or Tribulation (in Mat 24:9-28, Mark 13:9-23, Luke 21:12-24, Rev 6:9-11, etc. This will be the period of persecution, tribulation, torture and imprisonment but also a time of refining and purification.

Rev 6:9-11 *When He opened the fifth seal, I saw under the altar the souls of those who had been slain for the word of God and for the testimony which they held. And they cried with a loud voice, saying, "How long, O Lord, holy and true, until You judge and avenge our blood on those who dwell on the earth?" Then a white robe was given to each of them; and it was said to them that they should rest a little while longer, until **both the number of their fellow servants and their brethren, who would be killed as they were, was completed.***

John 15:12-13 *"This is My commandment, that you love one another as I have loved you. Greater love has no one than this, than to lay down one's life for his friends."*

This will also be the time when Christians will joyfully and openly expose the Antichrist as the incarnate of Satan. A time when Christians condemn the temple of the Antichrist. A time when the gospel is preached to all by the Holy Spirit using the mouths and bodies of martyrs.

1 John 3:16 *By this we know love, because He laid down His life for us. And we also ought to lay down our lives for the brethren.*

This will also be the time when Christians can obey His words of laying down their lives for their brethren just as our Lord Jesus had laid down His life for us.

During this time our Father the Lord God Almighty, will gladly allow Satan to torture and martyr His obedient children, who will become the bride of the Lamb.

**'Book of Daniel'**

Dan 12:8-9 *Although I heard, I did not understand. Then I said, "My lord, what shall be the end of these things?" And he said, "Go your way, Daniel, for **the words are closed up and sealed till the time of the end.***

Even Daniel, the prophet of God according to our Lord Jesus Christ in Mat 24:15 and also one of the three righteous men acknowledge by God in Eze 14:14, was denied the request to understand the endtime prophecies given to him because God has sealed it until the endtime when it will be revealed.

**Is Daniel a prophecy or history?**

Dan 11:29a, 35 *"**At the appointed time he shall return and go toward the south... And some of those of understanding shall fall, to refine them, purify them, and make them white, until the time of the end; because it is still for the appointed time.**"*

Since the appointed time is in the endtime, then from Dan 11:29 onwards, these prophecies can only be fulfilled in the endtime.

**Great fulfillment of Prophecies**

Dan 11:1-28, were fulfilled in such great accuracies during the Grecian Empire that skeptics and professed believers alike, subscribed to the theory that the book of Daniel was history (written after the events).

**Prophecies of the Last Days**

**Dan 11:29** – start of World War 3,

**Dan 11:30** – Ships from the West (Kittim) – refers to US fifth fleet stationed in Persian Gulf (with fighter jets, bombers, missiles, armies, etc. to attack enemies)

**Dan 11:31** – the king of the North

1. will conquer Jerusalem,
2. after WW3, remove the Al Aqsa mosque (taking away daily call to prayer),
3. rebuild temple of God.

**Dan 11:32** – king of the North will

1. honor false christs,
2. Knowledgeable Christians with miraculous

provisions (great exploits) will save many.

**Dan 11:33-35**

1. They will disciple new converts (**instruct many**)
2. They will be martyred by killing, imprisonment, etc.
3. yet many offered to be martyred.
4. Martyrdoms is for purification.

**Dan 11:36-39** description of Islam and the Antichrist – a Muslim from Iran (Persia)

1. Endtime Antichrist (exalts himself above all gods).
2. No regards for the desires of women (Islam in Saudi Arabia does not respect women's desires or rights. Women are treated worse than slaves, no freedom, complete coverage of body except eyes, husband can have four wives).
3. Worship fortress as god (At Mecca, pilgrims are seen bowing down to the small black fortress).
4. Fortress covered with expensive black cloth decorated with gold, silver and precious stones.
5. Muslims will conquer many lands glorifying Allah by shouting and proclaiming 'Allahu Akbar'.

**Great details in Daniel's Prophecies**

With such great details in the descriptions of the coming Northern Alliance under Persia, WW3, Antichrist, rise of Islam, removal of Al Aqsa Mosque, persecution and martyrdom of Christians, rebuilding of God's temple, it is no wonder that the earlier prophecies fulfilled with such great accuracy, that faithless Jewish priesthods, theologians, historians reduced the prophetic book of Daniel to history (writings). Without this Satanic deception, the Priesthood could have believed and accepted our Lord Jesus Christ as their Messiah.

**Wikipedia:** - The Book of Daniel is a biblical apocalypse, combining a prophecy of history with an eschatology (the study of last things) which is both cosmic in scope and political in its focus. ... **In the Hebrew Bible it is found in the Ketuvim (writings), while in Christian Bibles it is grouped with the Major Prophets.**

# BD76 Wicked Will Not Understand

## 'Book of Daniel'

Dan 12:10 *"Many shall be purified, made white, and refined, but **the wicked shall do wickedly; and none of the wicked shall understand, but the wise shall understand.**"*

## Who are these Wicked Fools?

Mat 7:26 *"But **everyone who hears these sayings of Mine, and does not do them, will be like a foolish man who built his house on the sand**"*

These are Christians who refuse to obey His words. These are rebellious children or unfaithful servants, who do not love the Lord. John 14:24 *"He who does not love Me does not keep My words; and the word which you hear is not Mine but the Father's, who sent Me."*

## Last days Christians

2 Tim 3:1-5 *But know this, that in the last days perilous times will come. For men will be lovers of themselves, lovers of money, boasters, proud, blasphemers, disobedient to parents, unthankful, unholy, unloving, unforgiving, slanderers, without self-control, brutal, despisers of good, traitors, headstrong, haughty, lovers of pleasure rather than lovers of God, having a form of godliness but denying its power. And from such people turn away!*

## Are you one of the above?

Repent and God will forgive you for we are living in the last days where faithless Christians have a form of godliness. They go to church (some don't), give an offering (not even tithe), share or preach a little and they think that they are doing God a great favour. There is no fear of God in endtime Christians for they just do not believe Him nor His words and promises.

2 Tim 4:3-4 *For the time will come when they will not endure sound doctrine, but according to their own desires, because they have itching ears, they will heap up for themselves teachers;*

*and they will turn their ears away from the truth, and be turned aside to fables.*

Endtime Christians do not read nor meditate on His words (the bible) because they reject the truth. Instead they read books which are pleasing to their itching eyes and ears and think they have done God a great favour. They are rebellious and think that they can deceive Him by the number of Christian books they read and the many selfish prayers they made. Brethren, God looks at our heart and judges us by our obedience to His words.

## Those who are wicked

- 1. They willfully forget that God was made flesh**, suffered for our infirmities and was crucified on the cross to save us from the eternal fire because He created us, loves us and try His best to prevent us from damnation.
- 2. They willfully forget that He is a righteous and just God**, Who cannot sin but keeps His words and promises. He will reward those obedient and faithful to His words but punishes or judges the rebellious.

Rom 6:17-18 *But God be thanked that though you were slaves of sin, yet you obeyed from the heart that form of doctrine to which you were delivered. And having been set free from sin, you became slaves of righteousness.*

- 3. They willfully forget that He is a holy God** and all those who wants to be with Him must be holy.

1 Pet 1:15-16 *but as He who called you is holy, you also be holy in all your conduct, because it is written, "Be holy, for I am holy."*

## **the wicked shall do wickedly; and none of the wicked shall understand**

Brethren, this is the most serious warning. We must be free from worldliness, pride, pleasures, heresies, hypocrisy, or else we will be judged and killed during WW3. Let's love one another, and have complete faith and understanding in His words, promises and endtime prophecies.

**'Book of Daniel'**

Dan 12:11 *"And from the time that **the daily [sacrifice] is taken away, and the abomination of desolation is set up, there shall be one thousand two hundred and ninety days.**"*

From the removal of the Al Aqsa mosque (call to prayer – 5 times daily) which is at this very moment standing on the Temple Mount to the dedication of the newly built temple of God (abomination of dedication set up) for the Antichrist to proclaiming himself God will be 1,290 days.

It is interesting that in the book of Daniel we find prophecies of important dates to alert us from erring. In Daniel 9 we find:

**1. Death of Messiah**

Dan 9:25-26a *"Know therefore and understand, that from the going forth of the command to restore and build Jerusalem until Messiah the Prince, there shall be seven weeks and sixty-two weeks; the street shall be built again, and the wall, even in troublesome times. And **after the sixty-two weeks Messiah shall be cut off, but not for Himself.**"*

From the command of King Cyrus to rebuild Jerusalem to Nehemiah completing the walls of Jerusalem was 7x7 years, and from the completion of the walls by Nehemiah to the crucifixion (cut off) of the Messiah (for the sins of the world – not for Himself) was 62x7 years. Had the Jewish Priesthood understood this prophecy in Daniel, they would have taught and guided the Jews to believe our Lord Jesus and be saved. Unfortunately, Satan has deceived the Priesthood and Theologians to demote the book of Daniel from prophetic to historic, resulting to the priesthood ignoring Daniel's prophecies. Similarly, if Christians reject Daniel's prophecies they too will be deceived by the Antichrist (Satan) and rapture will overtake them as a thief in the night.

**2. Seven Year Peace Treaty**

Dan 9:26b-27 *"... And till the end of the war desolations are determined. Then **he shall confirm a covenant with many for one week; but in the middle of the week he shall bring an end to sacrifice and offering. And on the wing of abominations shall be one who makes desolate, even until the consummation, which is determined, is poured out on the desolate.**"*

The end of the endtime war in Mat 24:6-7 (World War 3) will be by the flood (great earthquakes causing extremely huge tsunamis) killing a quarter of all mankind. After World War 3, the Antichrist having subdued all nations will set up the 'One World Order' which will replace the ineffective UN with its abominable Human Rights section persecuting Christians for not accepting homosexuality and same sex marriage.

To deceive Jews and Christians, he will sign on behalf of 'OWO' the 7 Year Peace Treaty to allow all Jews to immigrate back to Israel. The Jewish Priesthood is given all rights to rebuild the temple of God, financed by the state as in the days of King Cyrus.

Rom 11:25 *For I do not desire, brethren, that you should be ignorant of this mystery, lest you should be wise in your own opinion, that **blindness in part has happened to Israel until the fullness of the Gentiles has come in.***

Brethren, at this very moment the Jews are blind spiritually until the period of grace for the Gentiles is finished (rapture), so beware of taking Jewish traditions, practices, teachings, and add them to the New Testament, which is our Lord Jesus Christ.

**Note:** there are no Messianic Jews, either they are Christians or Jews.

Col 3:11 *where there is neither Greek nor Jew, circumcised nor uncircumcised, barbarian, Scythian, slave nor free, but Christ is all and in all.*

**'Book of Daniel'**

Dan 12:11-12 *"And from the time that the daily [sacrifice] is taken away, and the abomination of desolation is set up, there shall be one thousand two hundred and ninety days.*

***Blessed is he who waits, and comes to the one thousand three hundred and thirty-five days."***

Once we see the stoppage of Al Aqsa mosque (daily sacrifice taken away) then in 1,335 days' time, our Lord will come for His saints at rapture (Blessed Hope).

**Did Jesus know His coming?**

John 17:5 *"And now, O Father, glorify Me together with Yourself, with the glory which I had with You before the world was."*

Before His crucifixion, He prayed that the Father will glorify Him back to His former glory with the Father. So after His resurrection and glorification, He is the Almighty God again and He knows the day and hour of rapture.

Mark 13:32-33 *"But of that day and hour no one knows, not even the angels in heaven, nor the Son, but only the Father. Take heed, watch and pray; for you do not know when the time is."*

There is no doubt that our Lord Jesus Christ did not know the day and hour of rapture then, for He was only a servant in human form. He only knows whatever the Father showed Him. John 5:19 *Then Jesus answered and said to them, "Most assuredly, I say to you, the Son can do nothing of Himself, but what He sees the Father do; for whatever He does, the Son also does in like manner."*

**Do we know the time of rapture?**

According to the prophecy of Daniel, we know that rapture will be 1,335 days after the stoppage of the Al Aqsa mosque.

EXAMPLE – An Assumption only  
IF Al Aqsa mosque stopped on 1st Jan 2026,  
1. Dedication of temple (13-6-29)  
2. Rapture will be on (27-7-29)

**If stoppage of Al Aqsa is earlier, then rapture will be earlier and so forth.**

**Will this contradict scriptures?**

1 Thess 5:2-3 *For you yourselves know perfectly that the day of the Lord so comes as a thief in the night. For when they say, "Peace and safety!" then sudden destruction comes upon them, as labor pains upon a pregnant woman. And they shall not escape.*

At rapture, **they** (all those of the night and of darkness) will be caught as a thief in the night. But you (who are sons of light and of the day) will not be caught as a thief in the night for you know the day of rapture. Scriptures confirm that we must know the day of the Lord.

1 Thess 5:4-5 *But you, brethren, are not in darkness, so that this Day should overtake you as a thief. You are all sons of light and sons of the day. We are not of the night nor of darkness.*

**Why must we know the Day of Rapture?**

Mat 24:43 *"But know this, that if the master of the house had known what hour the thief would come, he would have watched and not allowed his house to be broken into."*

The words of our Lord Jesus are clear that unless we know when rapture will be, we will be caught as a thief in the night. We will lose our rewards (steal), salvation (kill) and inheritance (destroy our sonship).

John 10:10 *"The thief does not come except to steal, and to kill, and to destroy. I have come that they may have life, and that they may have it more abundantly."*

Unfortunately mockers and stiff-necked, faithless, lazy, unlearned, blind endtime theologians, pastors and Christians, who are ignorant that God will reveal the day of rapture along with the understanding of endtime prophecies to watchful and godly Christians, will continue to destroy God's work by persecuting and reviling them.

**'Book of Daniel'**

Dan 9:26a *"And after the sixty-two weeks Messiah shall be cut off, but not for Himself; and the people of the prince who is to come shall destroy the city and the sanctuary."*

From the command of King Cyrus to rebuild the temple of God to the completion of wall of Jerusalem is 7x7 = 49 years.

From the command to the death of the Messiah is 69x7 = 463 years.

The Messiah's death was not for Himself but for all mankind as the sacrificial Lamb.

**Jesus, the sacrificial Lamb**

Luke 2:7 *And she brought forth her firstborn Son, and wrapped Him in swaddling cloths, and laid Him in a manger, because there was no room for them in the inn.*

**The birth of Jesus the Son of God:-****1. In the animal shed as the Lamb of God.**

John 1:14 *And the Word became flesh and dwelt among us, and we beheld His glory, the glory as of the only begotten of the Father, full of grace and truth.*

**2. In swaddling cloths as the sacrificial Lamb –**

all newly born lambs meant for sacrifices are wrapped with swaddling clothes to prevent them from blemishes.

**3. Lay in the manger as food and water for His sheep –** the manger is used for holding the feed and possibly water for feeding the sheep and also other livestock.

John 6:48 *"I am the bread of life."*

Our Lord Jesus is the bread of life and the living water and for our spiritual food we only need to believe, read, understand and keep His words.

**4. Shepherds testified the Birth of the Lamb of God**

Luke 2:11-12 *"For there is born to you this day in the city of David a Saviour, who is Christ the Lord. And this will be the sign to you: You will find a Babe wrapped in swaddling cloths, lying in a manger."*

The shepherds were joyfully testifying the birth of the Messiah (Christ) as the Lamb of God drawing parallels to the birth of their lambs.

Luke 2:17-18 *Now when they had seen Him, they made widely known the saying which was told them concerning this Child. And all those who heard it marveled at those things which were told them by the shepherds.*

**Ministry of Jesus**

His three and a half years ministry filled with exceptional signs and wonders, love, compassions, and humility had convinced many Jews to accept Him as their Messiah. These converted Jews were persecuted by the blind Priesthood.

John 1:45 *Philip found Nathanael and said to him, "We have found Him (Messiah) of whom Moses in the law, and also the prophets, wrote—Jesus of Nazareth, the son of Joseph."*

**Why Priesthood rejected Messiah?**

Without Daniel's prophecies, the Priesthood and Jews were expecting the Messiah to come as a Deliverer, annihilating the Romans, and then established His Millennium Rule in Jerusalem. They, including Jesus' disciples could not accept Him as a Lamb of God nailed to the cross.

**Rejecting the Book of Daniel**

Luke 16:31 *"But he said to him, 'If they do not hear Moses and the prophets, neither will they be persuaded though one rise from the dead.'"*

Without the book of Daniel, the Jewish leaders were deceived and missed their chance of salvation for rejecting Jesus Christ, the Lamb of God, as their Messiah.

**Must understand Book of Daniel**

Mark 13:14a *"So when you see the 'abomination of desolation,' spoken of by Daniel the prophet, standing where it ought not" (let the reader understand),"*

Our Lord warned the Jews that Daniel was God's prophet and that they must read the book of Daniel in order to understand Endtime Prophecies.

Similarly, in the last days and without the understanding of the book of Daniel, many Christians will be deceived and will lose their salvation.

**'Book of Daniel'**

Dan 12:13 *"But you, go your way till the end; for you shall rest, and will **arise to your inheritance at the end of the days.**"*

What are the inheritances of Daniel and Peter the Apostle?

**Peter judging 12 Israeli Tribes**

Mat 19:27-28 *Then Peter answered and said to Him, "See, we have left all and followed You. Therefore, what shall we have?" So Jesus said to them, "Assuredly I say to you, that in the regeneration, **when the Son of Man sits on the throne of His glory, you who have followed Me will also sit on twelve thrones, judging the twelve tribes of Israel.***

This means that Peter (including all those who have forsaken all to follow our Lord and keep His words faithfully) will sit on the throne in heaven judging the 12 Israeli tribes. These 12 tribes include Moses, Joseph, King David, King Solomon, Elijah, Isaiah, Jeremiah, etc., who will be judged by godly Christians (overcomers).

**Why is this possible?**

In Christ Jesus, Christians have a higher calling.

1. Jews own 90% whereby Christians own nothing for they are only stewards of God.
2. Jews love their neighbours as themselves but Christians lay down their lives for the brethren,
3. 'An eye for an eye' to the Jews, but Christians must love their enemies,

Mat 5:44 *"But I say to you, love your enemies, bless those who curse you, do good to those who hate you, and pray for those who spitefully use you and persecute you,"*

**Warning of last days' Church.****1. To rebuild the temple of God (Antichrist) led by the Temple Institute.**

2 Thess 2:3-4 *Let no one deceive you by any means; for **that Day (rapture) will not come unless the falling away comes first, and the man of sin is revealed, the son of perdition, who opposes and exalts himself above all that is called God or that is worshiped, so that he sits as God in the temple of God, showing himself that he is God.***

Any temple of God built before rapture will be the temple of Antichrist or Satan.

**2. Practicing Animal Sacrifices**

Without the physical temple of God, Judaism is over for God cannot accept any sacrifice from the Jewish Priesthood anymore. Jesus, the perfect sacrificial Lamb of God has already been slain for our sins.

**3. Observing the Jewish Feasts**

Without the temple of God, all sacrifices and observations of feasts in synagogues are abominations held actually in the 'Synagogues of Satan'.

**Note:** The Temple Institute is ready to rebuild the temple of Satan.

**Fall from His Grace**

Rev 3:9-10 *"Indeed I will make those of the **synagogue of Satan, who say they are Jews and are not, but lie**—indeed I will make them come and worship before your feet, and to know that I have loved you. Because you have kept My command to persevere, I also will keep you from the hour of trial which shall come upon the whole world, to test those who dwell on the earth."*

Avoid all Jewish traditions, ways of worship, functions, feasts, celebrations, which are Satan's deceptions for they will cause us to lose our salvation (estranged from Christ).

Gal 5:4 *You have become estranged from Christ, you who attempt to be justified by law; you have fallen from grace.*

**His Grace is sufficient for Us**

Rom 8:16-17 *The Spirit Himself bears witness with our spirit that we are children of God, and if children, then heirs—heirs of God and joint heirs with Christ, if indeed we suffer with Him, that we may also be glorified together.*

Brethren as glorified Christians, we are joint heirs with Christ and will be seated with Him in heavenly places.

Bible Study on Endtime Prophecies Vol. 3

# ENDTIME SIGNS BY JESUS

in Matthew 24



Copyright  
© 2018 Pastor Moses Soo

Bible Study on Endtime Prophecies Vol. 3:  
Endtime Signs by Jesus in Matthew 24

'Second Edition 2024 December'  
Copyright © 2018

Scripture taken from the New King James Version®.  
Copyright © 1982 by Thomas Nelson.

Used by permission. All rights reserved.

This book may be copied or reprinted for personal or group study but not for commercial gain or profit.

Printed by Akitiara Corporation Sdn Bhd  
1 & 3, Jalan TPP 1/3,  
Taman Industri Puchong,  
Batu 12, 47100 Puchong,  
Selangor Darul Ehsan, Malaysia

Email : [akitiara@po.jaring.my](mailto:akitiara@po.jaring.my)  
Phone : +603 8061 9988  
Fax : +603 8061 9933

# Introduction

## Signs of Jesus Coming in Matthew 24

### **Matthew 24 is the basis for synchronizing endtime prophecies.**

Mat 24:3-5 *Now as He sat on the Mount of Olives, the disciples came to Him privately, saying, "Tell us, when will these things be? And **what will be the sign of Your coming**, and of the end of the age?" And Jesus answered and said to them: "Take heed that no one deceives you, for many will come in My name, saying, '**I am the Christ**', and will deceive many"*

When the disciples of our Lord Jesus requested to know the endtime signs of His coming and the end of age, I believe that our Lord used this occasion to teach the endtime signs in chronological order. With that, we can identify the times and the seasons of all prophecies fulfilled and going to be fulfilled.

### **Rapture is the easiest to synchronize**

Mat 24:29-31 *"Immediately after the tribulation of those days the sun will be darkened, and the moon will not give its light; the stars will fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens will be shaken. Then the sign of the Son of Man will appear in heaven, and then all the tribes of the earth will mourn, and **they will see the Son of Man coming on the clouds of heaven with power and great glory**. And He will send His angels with a great sound of a trumpet, and they will gather together His elect from the four winds, from one end of heaven to the other."*

Immediately after the Great Tribulation, there will be a great earthquake worldwide forcing everyone to flee from their buildings into the open. Our Lord will cover the earth from the solar system and the universe. Since the moon cannot receive any light from the sun, it will instantly turn blood red and then black. As the entire sky is blackout, many tiny lights will appear in heaven. As they get closer, they look like stars falling into the earth or as figs falling from trees.

At the same time there will be the sounding of trumpets in the heavens that can be heard everywhere on the earth. As the approaching stars get clearer into view, we can then become aware that they are our Lord Jesus with His heavenly host coming for His elects.

Rev 6:12-13 *I looked when He opened the sixth seal, and behold, there was a great earthquake; and the sun became black as sackcloth of hair, and the moon became like blood. And the stars of heaven fell to the earth, as a fig tree drops its late figs when it is shaken by a mighty wind.*

### **World War 3 and Calamities**

Mat 24:6-7 *"And you will hear of wars and rumors of wars. See that you are not troubled; for all these things must come to pass, but the end is not yet. For nation will rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom, and there will be famines, pestilences, and earthquakes in various places."*

With wars everywhere (WW3), famines, plagues and great earthquakes with deadly tsunamis, tens or possibly hundreds of millions will be killed worldwide, as though it is the end of the world. This event is similar to the Fourth Seal in Rev 6:7-8.

### **Period of Tribulation**

Mat 24:9 *"Then they will deliver you up to tribulation and kill you, and you will be hated by all nations for My name's sake"*

This will be the period of tribulation whereby God allows His saints to be tested so that they can overcome Satan and his deceptions. This period will be for 42 months or three and a half years.

This is the same period as:

- the fifth Seal Rev 6:9-11
- persecution of the glorious woman in Rev 12:13-14
- the wrath of the first beast (Antichrist) in Rev 13:1-10

# CONTENTS

Introduction -----	00
MA01: I am the Christ -----	01
MA02: Many Will Be Deceived -----	02
MA03: Deception – The Beast -----	03
MA04: The Great Harlot -----	04
MA05: Harlot – Babylon the Great -----	05
MA06: Harlot – Mother of Harlots -----	06
MA07: Harlot – Mother of the Abominations of the Earth -----	07
MA08: Harlot – US Today -----	08
MA09: As in the Days of Lot -----	09
MA10: As in the Days of Noah -----	10
MA11: Wars and Rumors of Wars -----	11
MA12: Nations Against Nations -----	12
MA13: Protection During WW3 -----	13
MA14: Where Are We in Matthew 24? -----	14
MA15: Southern Alliance -----	15
MA16: Northern Alliance -----	16
MA17: Kingdom Against Kingdom -----	17
MA18: Fall of Israel and Jerusalem -----	18
MA19: How WW3 Will Develop? -----	19
MA20: Chronology of End Times -----	20
MA21: How US Will Fight in WW3? -----	21
MA22: Ezekiel 38 is Not World War 3 -----	22
MA23: WW3 – Judgment of God -----	23
MA24: Harvest of Souls in WW3 -----	24
MA25: Glorious Woman -----	25

MA26: Satan Cast Down to Earth -----	26
MA27: One World Order -----	27
MA28: Betray One Another -----	28
MA29: False Prophets Arise -----	29
MA30: Lawlessness Abounds -----	30
MA31: How Gospel Reaches All? -----	31
MA32: Blood of the Lamb -----	32
MA33: Word of Their Testimonies -----	33
MA34: Did Not Love Their Lives -----	34
MA35: Abomination of Desolation -----	35
MA36: Dedication of Temple -----	36
MA37: The Great Deception -----	37
MA38: Temples of God -----	38
MA39: False Christs -----	39
MA40: False Prophets and Elijah -----	40
MA41: Mark of the Beast -----	41
MA42: Told You Beforehand -----	42
MA43: Do Not Go Out nor Believe it -----	43
MA44: Great Heavenly Blackout -----	44
MA45: Those Caught Up to God -----	45
MA46: All Those Left Behind -----	46
MA47: 7 Seals and Matthew 24 -----	47
MA48: Wrath of the Lamb -----	48
MA49: Jesus Millennium Rule -----	49
MA50: New Heaven and New Earth -----	50



**Mat 24 – Endtime Signs****'Beginning of Sorrows – First Seal'**

Mat 24:3-5 *Now as He sat on the Mount of Olives, the disciples came to Him privately, saying, "Tell us, when will these things be? And what will be the sign of Your coming, and of the end of the age?" And Jesus answered and said to them: "Take heed that no one deceives you, for many will come in My name, saying, 'I am the Christ', and will deceive many"*

Christ means 'the anointed one'. In the OT, the kings, priesthood and prophets were the anointed. In these last days, false christs (Christian Presidents, pastors, elders, prophets, church leaders) will deceive Christians with heresies.

**Religious Affiliation of Bill Clinton**

Bill Clinton was born in 1946. His father was killed 3 months before his birth. His mother remarried and he adopted his step father's name. Although neither his parents nor his grandparents were religious, Bill became a devoted Baptist from a very young age. On Sunday mornings, he woke himself up, put on his best dress clothes and walked the mile to Park Place Baptist Church to attend services alone. When Bill Clinton was installed as US President, churches were rejoicing for he was a devout Christian. With so much faith in him as a godly and anointed servant of God, the most powerful man on earth, he will introduce righteous, fair, beneficial and peaceful laws, treaties, declarations, etc. for all mankind.

On 13 September 1993, President Clinton gave the whole world a big surprise and delight when he persuaded Israel's Prime Minister Rabin and PLO Chairman Arafat to sign the PLO-Israel Peace Treaty at the White House.

All UN members welcomed and approved this Peace Treaty. Churches throughout the world celebrated with services and many with parades.

**PLO-Israel Peace Treaty**

The abominable peace treaty reduced Yahweh and the OT to myths by the cessation of:

**1. Jericho:** The Israelites took possession of the first part of the Promised Land that God gave; effortlessly. God brought down the walls of Jericho at the sound of the trumpets and at the shouts of the Israelites.

**2. Gaza strip:** Was the land of the Philistines. God used young David to kill the giant, Goliath, with just a smooth pebble.

**3. West Bank:** This historical part of Israel must be given away in stages. God gave Canaan land to the Israelites as their eternal inheritance and yet the Israelites rejected this land by trading it for the peace.

**God gave the Promised Land**

In 1948, the British gave Israel the wilderness and deserts to form the new nation. Since then, the Arabs tried to drive the Israelites into the sea but God gave Israel victories after victories against great odds. In 1967, after the six-day war, God finally gave Israel all the Promised Land, which the feet of Joshua to King David had trodden upon, as their eternal inheritance.

**Christians Deceived**

Many Christians rejoiced when the PLO-Israel Peace Treaty was signed. Unsuspectingly, Christians had become partakers of this abominable peace treaty, which Satan disguised as the righteous work of President Clinton.

**President Clinton destroyed the faith of Christians in God and the Bible as the Infallible Word of God. He also destroyed their fear of God.**

His adulterous lifestyle and endorsement of sodomy had deceived Christians into believing that deadly sins and abominations are no longer destructive. Clinton was the false christ who set the endtime events in motion as stated in Mat 24.

1 John 2:19 *They (Antichrists) went out from us, but they were not of us; for if they had been of us, they would have continued with us; but they went out that they might be made manifest, that none of them were of us.*

As devout as he may seem, the Southern Baptist annual convention passed a formal resolution against then-President Clinton in 1999 for making the month of June, "Gay and Lesbian Pride Month". The president also appointed a gay man to be the ambassador to Luxembourg.

## 'Beginning of Sorrows – First Three Seals'

Mat 24:4-5 *And Jesus answered and said to them: "Take heed that no one deceives you. For many will come in My name, saying, 'I am the Christ,' and will deceive many."*

Where are the shepherds and watchmen of God that so many Christians are deceived?

In 1990, Christians were enthusiastic about endtimes. Many expected rapture to present itself at the end of 6000 years of man's history. Wasn't that another failed inference?

Regrettably, theologians and famous teachers who were unlearned in endtimes signs generated more confusions than answers. Christians who yearn to satisfy their hunger for endtime truths, will believe in every type of new doctrine motivated by their love for God and their desire to please Him.

Dan 9:27a *Then he (Antichrist) shall confirm a covenant with many for one week (7 years);*

In 1993, Christians were so elated when the PLO-Israel Peace Treaty was signed. They did not recognize that this treaty was in fact, an abomination! With one stroke, President Bill Clinton nullified the bible as the word of God and reduced Yahweh and the OT to myths.

In 1993: Clinton signed, "Don't Ask, Don't Tell" which allows gay men and women to serve in the armed services if they keep their sexuality a secret.

1 Cor 5:6 *Your glorying is not good. **Do you not know that a little leaven leavens the whole lump?***

'Love the sinner but hate the sin' was a quote by Mahatma Gandhi. This phrase has been quoted liberally and widely taught by churches resulting in many Christians today, not only approving sodomy but also practicing it.

Rev 4:10-11 *the twenty-four elders fall down before Him who sits on the throne and worship Him who lives forever and ever, and cast their crowns before the throne, saying: "You are worthy, O Lord, To receive glory and honor and power; For You created all things, And by Your will they exist and were created."*

In our worship or prayer to the most holy God, let us bow down in reverence before Him in the privacy of our room.

## The Counterfeit 'Move of The Holy Spirit' Worship

In 1994, the Toronto Airport Vineyard Church aka Toronto Blessing and also in 1995, the Brownsville Assembly of God in Pensacola, Florida defiled the sanctity worship by getting rowdy, jumping around while making animal noises. Their mockery turned the house of God into wildlife park and expunged all forms of reverence and the fear of God from believers.

2 Pet 2:12-14 *But these, like natural brute beasts made to be caught and destroyed, speak evil of the things they do not understand, and will utterly perish in their own corruption, and will receive the wages of unrighteousness, as those who count it pleasure to carouse in the daytime. They are spots and blemishes, carousing in their own deceptions while they feast with you, having eyes full of adultery and that cannot cease from sin, enticing unstable souls. They have a heart trained in covetous practices, and are accursed children.*

We have many covetous preachers teaching the prosperity gospel and also the imminent coming of Jesus to frighten godly Christians into giving generously.

Mat 13:24-25 *Another parable He put forth to them, saying: "The kingdom of heaven is like a man who sowed good seed in his field; but **while men slept, his enemy came and sowed tares among the wheat and went his way.***

In view of all the intentness on endtimes, and godly Christians love to please God, they will accept all types of new heresies (tares) esp. by depraved pastors of big congregations.

Brethren, these abominable practices popularized since 1993, confirmed the beginning of endtime deceptions.

**'Beginning of Sorrows'**

Rev 17:10 *There are also seven kings. Five have fallen, one is, and the other has not yet come. And when he comes, he must continue a short time.*

The seven former conquerors of Israel:

1. Egyptian
2. Assyrian
3. Babylonian
4. Persian
5. Grecian
6. Romans (during the writing of Rev)
7. Mohammedan in Palestine (Israel)

**Israel is a nation since 1948**

8. Eighth conqueror of Israel (after being a nation again) will be the beast, who is also in the seventh (Islam). He is the Antichrist, who will go into perdition.

Rev 17:11 *The beast that was, and is not, is himself also the eighth, and is of the seven, and is going into perdition.*

Dan 11:41a *He (king of the North) shall also enter the **Glorious Land**, and many countries shall be overthrown;*

The king of the North (beast) will be the eighth conqueror of Israel (the glorious land)

Dan 11:36 *"Then the king (king of the North) shall do according to his own will: he shall exalt and magnify himself above every god, shall **speak blasphemies against the God of gods**, and shall prosper till the wrath has been accomplished; for what has been determined shall be done."*

The beast (king of the North) is the Antichrist, the man of sin and the son of perdition.

2 Thess 2:3-4 *Let no one deceive you by any means; for that Day will not come unless the falling away comes first, and the man of sin is revealed, the son of perdition, who opposes and exalts himself above all that is called God or that is worshiped, so that he sits as God in the temple of God, showing himself that he is God.*

After the death of Alexander the Great, the Grecian Empire was divided into 4 kingdoms. The king of the North ruled the former Persian Empire comprising of Iran (Persia), Iraq, Syria and Lebanon. These countries are embroiled in civil conflicts and wars at present. The Shia are gaining control of the whole region and will eventually form the 'king of the North' or Persian Empire again.

2 Thess 2:9-10 *The coming of the lawless one is according to the working of Satan, with all power, signs, and lying wonders, and with all unrighteous deception among those who perish, because they did not receive the love of the truth, that they might be saved.*

The ulterior motive of Satan is to obliterate our faith in the Lord and His words. He will muster all powers, signs and lying wonders to bring about the destruction of God's people.

He frequently tempts us with heresies and the love for things of the world. As a result, many carnal Christians and their spiritual leaders who do not love Him nor His truth have to enter eternal damnation for refusing to heed His commands.

1 John 2:15-16 *Do not love the world or the things in the world. If anyone loves the world, the love of the Father is not in him. For all that is in the world—the lust of the flesh, the lust of the eyes, and the pride of life—is not of the Father but is of the world.*

Brethren, don't ever pray for your material blessings or prosperity. Instead, pray for your obedience and submission to His commands, His will and His words with joy. If God blesses you with prosperity, then you must give it back to His ministry such as charitable homes and missions. Not forgetting the poor, the needy, the destitute, strangers, widows, and orphans.

**'Beginning of Sorrows – Seal 1'**

Rev 17:1,3 *Then one of the seven angels who had the seven bowls came and talked with me, saying to me, "Come, I will show you the judgment of **the great harlot** who sits on many waters.... So he carried me away in the Spirit into the wilderness. And I saw a woman sitting on a scarlet beast which was full of names of blasphemy, having **seven heads** and ten horns.*

**The New Testament Church**

Mat 16:18 *"And I also say to you that you are Peter, and on this rock I will build My church, and the gates of Hades shall not prevail against it."*

Apostle Peter, the fisherman, was possibly the first Pope as he was appointed by our Lord Jesus to build His church. Unfortunately, the New Testament church was not free from abominable practices and heresies after the apostolic age.

**Idolatry in the church**

During the various Inquisitions from 12th –18th century, the church was defiled mainly by idolatry. Bible believing Christians and clergies were burned at the stake, a form of execution for witchcraft. That was the darkest period in Christianity.

The Renaissance period in the 13th century witnessed a dramatic growth of Marian art in Europe. During this period, notable works of Marian art were produced by Boticelli, Leonardo da Vinci and Raphael. This was possibly the beginning of the worship of Mary and the saints. Wars were fought and won under the auspices of the Virgin Mary. The victory at Battle of Lepanto (1571) was accredited to her and signified the beginning of a strong resurgence of Marian devotions, focusing especially on Mary, the Queen of Heaven and Earth. These abominations led to the Protestant Reformation in the 16th century. Protestant reformers, in particular Andreas Karlstadt, Huldrych Zwingli and John

Calvin, destroyed religious images in churches in northern Europe and England by invoking the Decalogue's Prohibition of Idolatry and the Manufacture of Graven Images of God.

Unrepentant, The Pope glorified Mary further:  
 – In 1661, Alexander VII declared that Mary was free from original sin.  
 – In 1708, Pope Clement XI ordered the feast of the Immaculata for the whole church.  
 – In 1716, The feast of the Rosary was introduced.  
 – In 1727, the feast of the Seven Sorrows commenced.

**Mystery of the Harlot**

Rev 17:3b, 9, 18 *"And I saw **a woman sitting on a scarlet beast** which was full of names of blasphemy, having seven heads and ten horns... Here is the mind which has wisdom: The seven heads are seven mountains on which the woman sits....And the woman whom you saw is that great city which reigns over the kings of the earth."*

Vatican City is a sovereign state located within Rome. Rome was the centre of Christianity after the destruction of Jerusalem. The church witnessed the conversion of nearly the entire Europe to Christianity. Sadly, heresies and the worship of Mary defiled the Catholic Church. The Pope then reigned over Christian kings during the period of Inquisition, where many churches were serving Satan (scarlet beast) with idolatry.

Today, the Pope no longer controls the world. In his stead, the US has replaced Rome with its wealth and power. US churches were the champion of Christianity in the last century so much so that the gospel was spread far and wide. Contrastingly, in these few decades, they have committed many abominations which are sins leading to death. They blaspheme the Holy Spirit, reduce the bible to history or myths, commit sodomy, legalized gay marriage, and teach heresies. I believe the US today, is the fulfillment of the scriptural Mysterious Harlot.

# MA05 Harlot – Babylon The Great

## **'Beginning of Sorrows'**

Rev 17:5 *And on her forehead a name was written: MYSTERY, **BABYLON THE GREAT, THE MOTHER OF HARLOTS AND OF THE ABOMINATIONS OF THE EARTH.***

The Great Harlot is also called Babylon the Great.

Dan 4:30-32a *The king spoke, saying, "Is not **this great Babylon, that I have built for a royal dwelling by my mighty power and for the honor of my majesty?**" While the word was still in the king's mouth, a voice fell from heaven: "King Nebuchadnezzar, to you it is spoken: the kingdom has departed from you! And they shall drive you from men, and your dwelling shall be with the beasts of the field. They shall make you eat grass like oxen;*

King Nebuchadnezzar was a God fearing man who wrote to all his subjects declaring the signs and wonders that God performed in his life in Dan 4:1-3. Interestingly, when pride got in the way, he robbed God of His glory. The king lost his sanity and began eating grass like a beast. King Nebuchadnezzar was being humbled by God.

Rev 18:7 *In the measure that she glorified herself and lived luxuriously, in the same measure give her torment and sorrow; for she says in her heart, 'I sit as queen, and am no widow, and will not see sorrow.'*

Since the wars and the great depression, US was the richest and most powerful nation.

In 1961, John F. Kennedy, the only US Catholic President quoted, "I believe in an America where the separation of church and state is absolute—". The phrase 'separation of church and state' can be traced to a letter written by Thomas Jefferson in January 1, 1802. The intent of this clause was to limit the power of Federal Government in regard to religion thus ensuring religious freedom in the United States of America.

In 1962, the Bible was taken out from all public schools in the US, a confirmation of the complete rejection of God and Theocracy. In 1963, God rejected President Kennedy and he was assassinated.

America has rejected God as its Head. The resolution is parallel to negating His blessings of riches and accomplishment to itself.

Rev 18:2 *And he cried mightily with a strong voice, saying, "Babylon the great is fallen, is fallen, and is become the habitation of devils, and the hold of every foul spirit, and a cage of every unclean and hateful bird."*

The sin of pride and stealing God's glory had made a mad man out of King Nebuchadnezzar. Similarly, God will put madness or blindness into US, so that it becomes a habitation of devils, where heresies and abominable practices are initiated.

Rev 18:3 *"For all the nations have drunk of the wine of the wrath of her fornication, the kings of the earth have committed fornication with her, and the merchants of the earth have become rich through the abundance of her luxury."*

With its abundant wealth, US has made many nations rich at the price of acquiescing to abominable practices sanctioned by the UN through its human rights agency.

*"They don't want to upset the United States. Actually, most of the Western officials only repeat what the United States want them to say. This is the reality," Assad said in an interview filmed in Damascus that took two years of negotiations to arrange.*

Rev 18:17-18 *For in one hour such great riches came to nothing.' Every shipmaster, all who travel by ship, sailors, and as many as trade on the sea, stood at a distance and cried out when they saw the smoke of her burning, saying, 'What is like this great city?'*

This city can only be New York City, which houses both UN and NYSE, the powerhouse of US. So, in a very short period of an hour, World War 3 will see US and the West annihilated.

**‘Beginning of Sorrows – Seal 1’**

Rev 17:5 *And on her forehead a name was written: MYSTERY, BABYLON THE GREAT, THE MOTHER OF HARLOTS AND OF THE ABOMINATIONS OF THE EARTH.*

The Great Harlot is also called the Mother of Harlots, who will cause the whole world including Christians to commit fornication.

Rev 17:7 *But the angel said to me, “Why did you marvel? I will tell you the mystery of the woman and of the beast that carries her, which has the seven heads and the ten horns.*

This harlot is carried by the beast (the Antichrist or the devil), so she is an Antichrist deceiving Christians with lies and heresies.

Since 1963, Jeynes said there have been five negative developments in the nation’s public schools:

- Academic achievement has plummeted, including SAT scores.
- Increased rate of out-of-wedlock births
- Increase in illegal drug use
- Increase in juvenile crime
- Deterioration of school behavior

I believe that US became the great Harlot when President Kennedy (1961–63) rejected theocracy and threw the Bible and prayers out of public schools. These actions give rise to fornications.

James 4:4 *Adulterers and adulteresses! Do you not know that friendship with the world is enmity with God? Whoever therefore wants to be a friend of the world makes himself an enemy of God.*

The friends of this world are followers of worldly wisdoms, secular teachings, man-made laws rather than God’s words. The Bible calls them fornicators; adulterers.

James 3:15 *This wisdom does not descend from above, but is earthly, sensual, demonic.*

Dismissing the Word of God, sensual and demonic worldly wisdom predominate the running of the State. The US committed fornications by loving the world and the things therein.

Rev 17:1-2 *Then one of the seven angels who had the seven bowls came and talked with me, saying to me, “Come, I will show you the judgment of the great harlot who sits on many waters, with whom the kings of the earth committed fornication, and the inhabitants of the earth were made drunk with the wine of her fornication.”*

The US induced the kings of the earth to commit many fornications.

**What are these fornications?**

1. No theocracy – Bible cannot be used to run the State.
2. Bible is thrown out of all public schools for it is not the word of God.
3. Prayers are banned in public schools for there is no God.
4. Women’s equality – rejecting man as the head of the home just as Christ is the head of the church.
5. Children’s rights – parents cannot chastise nor go against the wishes of their children but our Lord wants parents to bring up their children to be holy and God fearing.
6. Divorces and remarriages – God warns us not to put asunder what He had joined together.
7. Living together out of wedlock.
8. Approval of Sodomy.

All head of states are forced to accept these worldly wisdoms. Otherwise, financial support would be withdrawn in addition to sanctions imposed by the US and UN, under human rights. Regrettably, the inhabitants of the earth love these fornications and they are now drunk in wickedness.

1 Pet 4:1-3 *Therefore, since Christ suffered for us in the flesh, arm yourselves also with the same mind, for he who has suffered in the flesh has ceased from sin, that he no longer should live the rest of his time in the flesh for the lusts of men, but for the will of God. For we have spent enough of our past lifetime in doing the will of the Gentiles— when we walked in lewdness, lusts, drunkenness, revelries, drinking parties, and abominable idolatries.*

# MA07 Harlot – Mother of the Abominations of the Earth

## **'Beginning of Sorrows – Seals 1'**

Rev 17:4-5 *The woman was arrayed in purple and scarlet, and adorned with gold and precious stones and pearls, **having in her hand a golden cup full of abominations** and the filthiness of her fornication. And on her forehead a name was written: MYSTERY, BABYLON THE GREAT, **THE MOTHER OF HARLOTS AND OF THE ABOMINATIONS OF THE EARTH.***

2 Pet 2:1-3 *But there were also false prophets among the people, even as there will be false teachers among you, **who will secretly bring in destructive heresies**, even denying the Lord who bought them, and bring on themselves swift destruction. And many will follow their destructive ways, because of whom the way of truth will be blasphemed. By covetousness they will exploit you with deceptive words; for a long time their judgment has not been idle, and their destruction does not slumber.*

## **Destructive Heresies from the US**

### **1. Once saved always saved**

Causes Christians to be worldly and living unholy lives. Heb 6:4-6 stated that all those who had lost their salvation cannot be saved again with their names blotted out from the Book of Life (Rev 3:5, Rev 22:19)

### **2. Secret Rapture**

Causes Christians to be gullible in the last days. Hal Lindsey's books 'The Last Planet Earth' and 'Left Behind', the former being the bestseller in 1970, proclaimed the heresy that Jesus can come anytime. Rapture can only occur after the Great Tribulation (Mat 24:29-31; Mark 13:24-27; Luke 21:12-28; 2Thess 2:1-11).

### **3. Witch-hunting for Sins of Old**

Causes Christians to feel insecure and condemned for their unknown sins before conversion and that they will not be forgiven if not confessed.

### **4. Christians – demon possessed**

Causes Christians to doubt their salvation and their ability to serve God. Every Christian is the temple of God and cannot be defiled by demonic or evil spirits, otherwise he has lost his salvation. (1 Cor 3:16-17, 1 Cor 6:19-20)

### **5. Prosperity Gospel**

Causes Christians to be worldly, covetous, carnal, selfish and unloving.

Luke 16:15b *For what is highly esteemed among men is an abomination in the sight of God."*

### **6. Observing Jewish Feasts**

Gal 3:10-13; If any Christians cannot keep the whole Law of Moses (including circumcision, animal sacrifices, and feasts in the temple of God), then he is cursed.

### **7. Sodomite Bishops**

Causes destruction to the faith of Christians by steering them to commit an abhorrent sin leading to death.

Rom 1:27 *Likewise also the men, leaving the natural use of the woman, burned in their lust for one another, men with men committing what is shameful, and receiving in themselves the penalty of their error which was due.*

### **8. Touch not the Anointed**

Encourages leader to be carnal, worldly, covetous and heretic.

2 Tim 4:3-4 *For the time will come when they will not endure sound doctrine, but according to their own desires, because they have itching ears, they will heap up for themselves teachers, and they will turn their ears away from the truth, and be turned aside to fables.*

These so-called anointed false prophets who are famous, rich and powerful, mainly from the US, are teaching destructive heresies to massive congregations.

**'Beginning of Sorrows - Seal 1'**

Rev 18:2 *And he cried mightily with a loud voice, saying, "Babylon the great is fallen, is fallen, and has become **a dwelling place of demons, a prison for every foul spirit, and a cage for every unclean and hated bird!***

The US (Babylon) today, lead by sensual and demonic worldly wisdom, persecutes all Bible believing Christians.

Jam 3:14-16 *But if you have bitter envy and self-seeking in your hearts, do not boast and lie against the truth. **This wisdom does not descend from above, but is earthly, sensual, demonic.** For where envy and self-seeking exist, confusion and every evil thing are there.*

**Dwelling Place of Demons**

US was a Christian nation filled with God's love but has degraded into demonic practices filled with hatred, jealousy, accusations, killing and murder.

**Prison of Every Foul Spirit**

Many depraved and covetous Christian leaders in the US have defiled His Holy church and subject misled Christians into bondages with their worldly wisdom and heresies.

**Cage of Unclean and Hated Bird**

Sexual immorality, incest, homosexuality and sodomy are unclean addictions. These immoral acts, backed by debased human rights lobbyist are leading families and procreation to destruction.

The spiritual malady inflicting the US now is similar to the abominable demonic worships performed by the Israelites, before they were annihilated by the Babylonians.

Eze 8:9-10 *And He said to me, "Go in, and see the wicked abominations which they are doing there." So I went in and saw, and there—every sort of creeping thing, abominable beasts, and all the idols of the house of Israel, portrayed all around on the walls.*

Rev 18:4-5 *And I heard another voice from heaven saying, "**Come out of her, my people,***

***lest you share in her sins, and lest you receive of her plagues.** For her sins have reached to heaven, and God has remembered her iniquities."*

Today, almost all nations in one way or another have been defiled by the US through the Universal Declaration of Human Rights in UN. As Christians, we are obliged to expose and oppose all these heresies and contemptible practices.

Rev 18:8 *Therefore her plagues will come in one day—death and mourning and famine. And she will be utterly burned with fire, for strong is the Lord God who judges her.*

This can only be made possible with the use of WMD and with internal military sabotages. The US and the West will be exterminated during World War 3.

Rev 18:16-17a *and saying, 'Alas, alas, that great city that was clothed in fine linen, purple, and scarlet, and adorned with gold and precious stones and pearls! For in one hour such great riches came to nothing.'*

The wealth of the West will be wiped out during WW3. Many fabricated reports that UN had declared WW3 but bear in mind that WW3 can only be a reality when the king of the South attacks the king (Alliance) of the North in Dan 11:40-45.

Mat 19:21 *Jesus said to him, "If you want to be perfect, go, sell what you have and give to the poor, and **you will have treasure in heaven; and come, follow Me.**"*

Brethren, for the sake of our future, let's start storing up treasures in heaven by giving to the poor. Since we are giving to God, ensure that we are giving with a cheerful heart. If you are not sure where to give, consider Christian missions, charitable homes and organizations around you. God has put them there to help and bless you. Never ever treat them as beggars otherwise you will become beggar yourself!

Mat 7:1-2 *"Judge not, that you be not judged. For with what judgment you judge, you will be judged; and with the measure you use, it will be measured back to you."*

**'Beginning of Sorrows - Seal 1'**

Luke 17:29-30 *"but on the day that Lot went out of Sodom it rained fire and brimstone from heaven and destroyed them all. Even so will it be in the day when the Son of Man is revealed."*

What were the abominations during the time of Lot that made God to destroy Sodom and Gomorrah? So before rapture, we will be seeing similar abominations.

Gen 19:5 *And they called to Lot and said to him, "Where are the men (2 angels) who came to you tonight? Bring them out to us that we may know them carnally."*

The inhabitants of Sodom and Gomorrah were sodomites. God abhors sodomy for it is unnatural sex and against His creation plan.

Lev 18:22 *You shall not lie with a male as with a woman. It is an abomination.*

Jude 1:7 *as Sodom and Gomorrah, and the cities around them in a similar manner to these, having given themselves over to sexual immorality and gone after strange flesh, are set forth as an example, suffering the vengeance of eternal fire.*

Not only were they sodomites, they also engaged in incest and bestiality, which may produce human hybrids! Damnation awaits them!

No wonder, God told the Israelites to kill all the inhabitants in Canaan Land so that human hybrids who were giants in Canaan land could not corrupt the DNA of His holy people by marriage.

1 Cor 5:4-6 *In the name of our Lord Jesus Christ, when you are gathered together, along with my spirit, with the power of our Lord Jesus Christ, deliver such a one (**committed incest and refused to repent**) to Satan for the destruction of the flesh, that his spirit may be saved in the day of the Lord Jesus. Your glorying is not good. Do you not know that a little leaven leavens the whole lump?*

**Why are there Sodomites?**

Rom 1:21,26-27 *because, although they knew God, they did not glorify Him as God, nor were thankful, but became futile in their thoughts, and their foolish hearts were darkened. For this reason God gave them up to vile passions. For even their women exchanged the natural use for what is against nature. Likewise also the men, leaving the natural use of the woman, burned in their lust for one another, men with men committing what is shameful, and receiving in themselves the penalty of their error which was due.*

When humans become proud and ungrateful like King Nebuchadnezzar and refuse to give God the glory, God gives them up to vile affections such as sodomy.

These two decades, we have seen them proudly displaying their debased and shameful lust in gay parades worldwide. In churches too, God unraveled gay and lesbian bishops, pastors and leaders who publicly boast of their depraved sodomy. Owing to the fact that unfaithful Christian leaders (hirelings in John 10:12) had failed to address sodomy issue and had allowed sodomites to worship and fellowship with the congregations, Christians today accept sodomites as normal humans and not sinners committing despicable acts. Many Christians even consent to gay marriages as God's endorsement of the union – what blasphemous ignorance and deception!

Mat 16:6,12 *Then Jesus said to them, "Take heed and beware of the leaven of the Pharisees and the Sadducees.".. Then they understood that He did not tell them to beware of the leaven of bread, but of the doctrine of the Pharisees and Sadducees.*

Brethren, keep out the sodomites and have nothing to do with abominable gay marriages. Hold fast to His pure word and cast out all leavens or heresies. Be prepared for persecutions.

## **'Beginning of Sorrows – Seal 1'**

Mat 24:37 *"But as the days of Noah were, so also will the coming of the Son of Man be."*

What were the abominations during the time of Noah that made God destroy the whole earth with deluge? The deluge will also be here in the last days.

Gen 6:1-2 *Now it came to pass, when men began to multiply on the face of the earth, and daughters were born to them, that the **sons of God** saw the daughters of men, that they were beautiful; and **they took wives for themselves of all whom they chose.***

The sons of God mentioned above were the fallen angels including Satan.

Job 1:6 *Now there was a day when the sons of God came to present themselves before the Lord, and Satan also came among them.*

Jude 1:6 *And the angels who did not keep their proper domain, but left their own abode, He has reserved in everlasting chains under darkness for the judgment of the great day;*

Satan, having induced Adam to sin, proceeded to destroy the human race who were created in the image of God. He sent his fallen angels into the earth to corrupt the DNA of human, by producing human hybrid offspring, which were no longer in His image.

## **Any Woman They Chose**

In order to deceive our womenfolk, these fallen angels materialize themselves as superhumans (nephilims), who were attractive, tall, handsome, powerful, intelligent, extremely lovable and with supernatural strength and ability, so that our women fell for them head over heels, and they could choose whoever they want to marry.

## **Human Hybrid produced**

Gen 6:4 *There were giants on the earth in those days, and also afterward, when the sons of God came in to the daughters of men and **they bore children to them. Those were the mighty men who were of old, men of renown.***

The union of the nephilims and women produced human hybrids with superpowers (mighty men of renown). But God kept alive Noah's family to preserve the human race, which is in His image. The rest of the world with corrupted DNA were completely wiped off by the deluge.

## **Discovery of DNA**

DNA was discovered and isolated in 1869. It generated great excitement over the potential medical benefits of modifying it. Genetic engineering as the direct transfer of DNA from one organism to another was first accomplished in 1973 (seedless fruit). The first genetically modified animal was a mouse. created in 1973 by Rudolf Jaenisch. In 1983, an antibiotic resistant gene was inserted into tobacco, leading to the first genetically engineered plant. Within these few decades, how many sick persons have their DNA modified or babies have been born with edited DNA is anyone's guess.

## **Simple to modify human DNA**

Recently a new genetic technology called CRISPR may enable scientists to **edit or change a person's DNA** thus creating human hybrids. Using this new technique, researchers have already reversed mutations that cause blindness, stopped cancer cells from multiplying, and made cells impervious to the virus that causes AIDS. It could at last allow genetics researchers to conjure everything anyone has ever worried they would – designer babies, invasive mutants, etc. with **scientists playing God.**

## **RFID Micro-Biochip**

With the Micro-Biochip implanted into us to control and optimize the functions of our body organs and system for healthier and longer lives, this will slowly change our DNA and transformed us into human hybrids just like in the days of Noah.

**Do not accept nor allow yourself to be implanted with any microchip.**

# MA11 Wars and Rumors of Wars

## **'Beginning of Sorrows – Seal 3'**

Mat 24:4-6 *And Jesus answered and said to them: "Take heed that no one deceives you. For many will come in My name, saying, 'I am the Christ,' and will deceive many. And you will hear of wars and rumors of wars. See that you are not troubled; for **all these things must come to pass, but the end is not yet.**"*

The beginning of this millennium revealed the numerous false christs or Antichrists which are obvious to Christians. These are the gay and lesbian bishops, a host of sodomite pastors from various denominations and also many multimillionaire pastors, prophets and televangelists who are lovers of mammon. Repent brethren, if you are still their follower.

1 John 2:18-19 *Little children, it is the last hour; and as you have heard that the Antichrist is coming, so when (even now) many Antichrists have come, by which we know that it is the last hour. They went out from us, but they were not of us; for if they had been of us, they would have continued with us; but they went out that they might be made manifest, that none of them were of us.*

Before the manifestation of the Antichrist, the man of sin, many Antichrists or false christs will appear to deceive many Christians. These Antichrists were Christian apostates. God ensures that their abominable practices and sins are uncovered so that we can recognize them and not be deceived.

And you will hear of wars and rumors of wars, **all these things must come to pass.**

In Sept 11, 2001 Al Qaeda terrorists attacked Pentagon and brought down the twin towers killing three thousand people. Fourteen out of the nineteen terrorists involved were Saudis (Wahhabi Muslim). Osama bin Laden founded Al Qaeda in Saudi Arabia in 1988. In Oct 7 that same year, the US invaded Afghanistan to get Osama bin Laden. In March 20, 2003, the US invaded Iraq, accusing Iraq of assisting Al Qaeda

and had WMD in its possession. The attack was unwarranted for the fact that Sunni does not associate with the Wahhabi. After the death of Saddam Husain, a Sunni, Zarqawi merged with Al Qaeda to form 'Al Qaeda in Iraq', the present ISIS. ISIS vowed to obliterate the US and the West for carelessly destroying Iraq who had no WMD.

The powerful and rich US through UNHR has imposed many abominable and unacceptable rules to the middle eastern nations since WW2. Failure to comply will see their nations facing sanctions. Some of the rules are:

1. Election – this is unbiblical for God appoints His kings. The king then appoints his ministers to help govern the country.
2. Equality of Women – this is not acceptable in the Islam religion
3. Children's Rights – is demonic for parents must bring up their children to be God-fearing and holy.
4. Sodomy – destroys our very survival.

Over the years, resentment and hatred for the US and the West grow deep. Many Muslims in these countries have vowed to attack and destroy the US, the West and their allies. All these rumours must be fulfilled and we are seeing just the beginning with bombings all over the places.

## **But the End Is Not Yet**

These wars will be so horrific, devastating, intense, destructive and deadly that it is likened to the end of the world. This must be World War 3 with WMD being deployed and killing a quarter of mankind (fourth Seal).

John 15:9-10 *"As the Father loved Me, I also have loved you; abide in My love. If you keep My commandments, you will abide in My love, just as I have kept My Father's commandments and abide in His love."*

Brethren, please abide in His love and words in order to overcome the coming World War 3.

## 'Beginning of Sorrows –Seal 3'

Mat 24:6-7a *“And you will hear of wars and rumors of wars. See that you are not troubled; for all these things must come to pass, but the end is not yet. For nation will rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom.”*

If kingdom means a country ruled by a king, a President or a Prime Minister, then nation will be a tribe or a group of people. So nations against nation will be civil unrests, protests, wars caused by political, racial, tribal, religious, financial discontentment.

## Arab Spring and Uprising

The series of demonstrations and protests across the Middle East and North Africa that commenced in December 2010, became known as the “Arab Spring. Within a short period of three months, almost all Muslim countries were involved in this ‘Arab Spring’

### 2010

Tunisia	Dec 18
Algeria	Dec 29

### 2011

Lebanon	Jan 12
Jordan	Jan 14
Mauritania	Jan 17
Sudan	Jan 17
Oman	Jan 17
Yemen	Jan 18
Saudi	Jan 21
Egypt Arabia	Jan 25
Syria	Jan 26
Djiboti	Jan 28
Morocco	Jan 30
Iraq	Feb 10
Bahrain	Feb 14
Iran	Feb 14
Libya	Feb 15
Kuwait	Feb 18

Many governments resorted to offering economic concessions and removal of some restrictions to resolve the crisis.

By the end of February 2012, rulers were forced from power in Tunisia, Egypt, Libya and Yemen; civil uprisings had erupted in Bahrain and Syria; major protests had broken out in Algeria, Iraq, Jordan, Kuwait, Morocco, and Sudan;

1993 – First Seal White horse, signing of PLO-Israel Peace Treaty

1994 – Second Seal Red horse, the April Rwandan Genocide

1997 – Third Seal Black horse, the Asian Financial Crisis

Rev 6:7-8a *When He opened the fourth seal, I heard the voice of the fourth living creature saying, “Come and see.” So I looked, and behold, a pale horse.*

**a pale horse** - the word **pale** was wrong translated from 'chloros' in Greek meaning green (the colour of Islam).

I am convinced that the fourth Seal will soon be opened in the Middle East. All these civil commotions, revolutions and wars will prelude the sabotages and revolutions during World War 3 whereby a quarter of mankind will be massacred. Unfortunately, only a handful of Christians believe the soon opening of the fourth Seal or World War 3.

Rev 6:7-8 *When He opened the fourth seal, I heard the voice of the fourth living creature saying, "Come and see." So I looked, and behold, a pale (green) horse. And the name of him who sat on it was Death, and Hades followed with him. And power was given to them over a fourth of the earth, to kill with sword, with hunger, with death, and by the beasts of the earth.*

A quarter of mankind will be killed in the wars by sword, WMD and starvation. There will be many deaths from earthquake eruptions and tsunamis. To add to the sorrow, there will be death caused by pestilences and plagues from animals including pigs, cats, rats and dogs. We need God's protection to survive this extensive, deadly and horrific WW3.

#### **Dwelling in His secret place**

Psalm 91:1-2 *He who dwells in the secret place of the Most High shall abide under the shadow of the Almighty. I will say of the Lord, "He is my refuge and my fortress; My God, in Him I will trust."*

These are the promises of God that whoever dwells in His secret place will be protected by Him, for God becomes his refuge and fortress.

Psalm 91:3-4 *Surely, He shall deliver you from the snare of the fowler and from the perilous pestilence. He shall cover you with His feathers, and under His wings you shall take refuge; His truth shall be your shield and buckler.*

Even the devil is not able to harm you with deadly plagues, diseases, nor deceive you with distorted doctrines and heresies for His truth will shield you.

Psalm 91:5-6 *You shall not be afraid of the terror by night, nor of the arrow that flies by day, nor of the pestilence that walks in darkness, nor of the destruction that lays waste at noonday.*

During WW3, day and night you will be protected for neither pestilences, famines, chemical and biological weapons, nor natural disasters can harm you.

Psalm 91:7 *A thousand may fall at your side,*

*and ten thousand at your right hand; but it shall not come near you.*

Even if a nuclear bomb exploded in front of you, killing thousands around you, it will not hurt you. Nebuchadnezzar could not kill the three Israelites in the fiery furnace.

Psalm 91:9-10 *Because you have made the Lord, who is my refuge, even the Most High, your dwelling place, no evil shall befall you, nor shall any plague come near your dwelling;*

#### **How to dwell in His secret place?**

##### **1. Charitable deeds in Secret**

Mat 6:3-4 *"But when you do a charitable deed, do not let your left hand know what your right hand is doing, that your charitable deed may be in secret; and your Father who sees in secret will Himself reward you openly."*

##### **2. Pray in Secret**

Mat 6:6-7 *"But you, when you pray, go into your room, and when you have shut your door, pray to your Father who is in the secret place; and your Father who sees in secret will reward you openly. And when you pray, do not use vain repetitions as the heathen do. For they think that they will be heard for their many words."*

##### **3. Fast in Secret**

Mat 6:17-18 *"But you, when you fast, anoint your head and wash your face, so that you do not appear to men to be fasting, but to your Father who is in the secret place; and your Father who sees in secret will reward you openly."*

Brethren, when our charitable deeds, prayers and fasting are done in secret, and we have loved one another as Jesus had loved us, and have forgiven all our brethren, then we can dwell in His secret place. He will then give us the opportunity to help, evangelize and disciple all those affected in WW3.

# MA14 Where Are We in Matthew 24?

## 'Beginning of Sorrows – First Three Seals'

Mat 24:3 *Now as He sat on the Mount of Olives, the disciples came to Him privately, saying, "Tell us, when will these things be? And what will be the sign of Your coming, and of the end of the age?"*

Our Lord's disciples enquired about the signs of His coming so He taught them endtime events primarily for the consumption of those living in the last days.

## Important Events since 1993

Mat 24:4-5 *And Jesus answered and said to them: "Take heed that no one deceives you. For many will come in My name, saying, 'I am the Christ,' and will deceive many."*

Endtime will only begin with the appearance of the false anointed christ who will deceive the whole world and also Christians as well. This happened in 1993 when US President Clinton formulated the abominable PLO-Israel Peace Treaty, which was signed by Israel and approved by all UN members and almost all Christians and churches. Coincidentally, this Treaty also initiated the Last Generation and the First Seal.

This treaty ruined the faith that Christians had in the Bible and indirectly their faith in Him. Giving away Jericho; and Gaza strip, where David killed Goliath, showed the faithlessness of the Jews and Christians in the Bible. It is as good as denying the virgin birth of our Lord Jesus or the Word made flesh.

With this great deception, misled Christians lost their fear of God, and without that fear, we see an alarming rise of depravity in Christians and their leaders, with many becoming agents of the Devil as false christs.

## Many False Christs Arise

These false christs have brought all types of heresies into churches and have destroyed the faith of many Christians. Some of these heresies are:

1. Secret rapture – Jesus can come at any time without any warnings or signs, thus negating all endtime teachings of our Lord.

2. Prosperity gospel – encourages Christians to be worldly, covetous and conniving.

3. Born again Christians – can be demon possessed.

4. Accepting homosexuality – some bishops and pastors are found to be gays, an abomination to the Lord.

5. Same sex marriages – are held in churches making them the dwelling place of demons, and prisons for every foul spirits.

These false christs are so successful that abominable churches are favoured over God-fearing churches. Incidentally, during this time, three Seals had been opened:

– **1993** First Seal, PLO-Israeli Peace Treaty

– **1994** Second Seal, Rwandan Genocide

– **1997** Third Seal, Asian Financial Crisis starting the disparity of rich and poor to widen faster.

**2000** Y2K computer bug was not an issue, and also no rapture as expected by many unlearned Christians.

Mat 24:6-7 *And you will hear of wars and rumors of wars. See that you are not troubled; for all these things must come to pass, **but the end is not yet.** For nation will rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom. And there will be famines, pestilences, and earthquakes in various places.*

## Rumors of Wars

Rumors of Israel backed by the US and Saudi Arabia attacking Iran are rampant.

## Fourth Seal - Awaiting World War 3 to start

World War 3 will kill so many, it is like the end of the world (*the end is not yet*). Along with the natural calamities, a quarter of all mankind will be killed (fourth Seal).

**'Beginning of Sorrows – Seal 3'**

Dan 11:40 *“At the time of the end the king of the South shall attack him; and the king of the North shall come against him like a whirlwind, with chariots, horsemen, and with many ships; and he shall enter the countries, overwhelm them, and pass through.”*

This endtime war or World War 3, the last war before rapture will begin when the king of the South attacks the king of the North. The land of the endtime king of the South is now occupied by the present-day Egypt and Israel. The land of the endtime king of the North is the area formerly occupied by the Persian Empire, and now comprising of Iran (Persia), Iraq, Syria and Lebanon.

**Endtime King of the South**

Is there possibility that Israel and Egypt, supported by all Arab states will form the Southern Alliance to attack Iran, the head of the Northern Alliance?

**Balfour Declaration**

As soon as the Balfour Declaration was made known, the Palestinians and the whole Arab world opposed the formation of the nation of Israel in Palestine.

**The Arab-Israeli War of 1948**

Prior to 1948, there was no nation of Israel and only by the British mandate that Israel was finally given only the wilderness and desert land (a small part of the Kingdom of David) to form the nation of Israel.

On the very day of the formation of the nation of Israel, the armies from the 5 neighbouring Arab nations (Lebanon, Syria, Iraq, Egypt and Saudi Arabia) attacked the Israelites to send them into the Mediterranean Sea. But God fought for Israel and gave it the victory.

**US Office of the Historian** – After Israel declared its independence on May 14, 1948, the fighting intensified with other Arab forces joining the Palestinian Arabs in attacking

territory in the former Palestinian mandate. On the eve of May 14, the Arabs launched an air attack on Tel Aviv, which the Israelis resisted. This action was followed by the invasion of the former Palestinian mandate by Arab armies from Lebanon, Syria, Iraq, and Egypt. Saudi Arabia sent a formation that fought under the Egyptian command.

**Six-Day War (June 1967)**

Though the Israelites were outnumbered by its neighbouring Arabs, God not only delivered the Israelites, He also gave them the Promised Land occupied by King David.

**Wikipedia:** 1967 Six-Day War was fought between Israel and Arab neighbors Egypt, Jordan, and Syria. The nations of Iraq, Saudi Arabia, Kuwait, Algeria, and others also contributed troops and arms to the Arab forces. Following the war, the territory held by Israel expanded significantly (“The Purple Line”): The West Bank (including East Jerusalem) from Jordan, Golan Heights from Syria, Sinai and Gaza from Egypt.

**Abominable Peace Treaty**

In 1993 the abominable PLO-Israel Peace Treaty was signed to give away the Promised Land given to Israel by God as their eternal inheritance.

**Recent Developments**

Since 2011 when the IAEA reported that Iran was suspected of developing nuclear weapons, this fear of Iran, forced the alliance of two hostile enemies of Israel and Saudi Arabia. In 2017, visits by both nations were held to prevent Iran from controlling Iraq, Syria and Lebanon. They also discussed the possibility of attacking Iran. Iran has been boasting that the first nuclear bomb will be to annihilate Israel and the second is to annihilate Saudi Arabia.

**This Southern Alliance of Israel and Egypt (proxy of the Arab world) is expected soon.**

## **'Beginning of Sorrows – Seal 3'**

Dan 11:40 *"At the time of the end the king of the South shall attack him; and the king of the North shall come against him like a whirlwind, with chariots, horsemen, and with many ships; and he shall enter the countries, overwhelm them, and pass through."*

## **Endtime King of the North**

Is there a possibility of Iran (Persia), Iraq, Syria and Lebanon forming the Northern Alliance?

## **Iran–Iraq War (1980 to 1988)**

Wikipedia – The 1979 Iranian Islamic Revolution refers to events involving the overthrow of the Pahlavi dynasty under Mohammad Reza Shah Pahlavi, who was supported by the United States, and eventual replacement of 2500 years of continuous Persian monarchy with an Islamic Republic under the Grand Ayatollah Ruhollah Khomeini, the leader of the revolution, supported by various Islamist and leftist organizations, and student movements.

**Note:** - It will be perilous for both Jews and Christians if the Antichrist is the direct descendant of King Cyrus from the family of the Pahlavi.

The Islamic Revolution replaced the Shah of Persia, supported by the US with a Shia Islamic clergy. In 1980, Saddam Hussein of Iraq declared war with Iran and the eight years Iran-Iraq war cost the lives of possibly a million lives and hundreds of billions of US dollars in damages to both sides.

## **Syria–Iraq Relationship**

Ever since King Faisal ascended the Iraqi throne in the early 1920s, Iraqi leaders have dreamed of unifying the two countries. Even during the last years of Saddam Hussein, relations between the two countries were not good.

In this modern era, there was no possibility of the formation of an Alliance of Iran, Iraq and Syria when they were at loggerhead with one another.

## **Arab Uprising since 2011**

The whole Arab world was facing the Arab

Spring with street protests and uprisings and the successful revolutions saw the removal of the governments of Egypt, Tunisia and the developments of civil wars in Libya, Syria, Yemen and others.

US supported the Shia government in Iraq (60% Shia) but supported the Sunni rebels in Syria (minority Shia government) with finance and military weapons.

## **The ISIS Caliphate**

IS or ISIS surged onto the international stage when the Sunni jihadist overran the fleeing Shia Iraqi military. They were joined by the Sunni rebels from Syria. Within a short period, they lay hold of most of the US weapons. They captured a large area in both Syria and Iraq. They declared a caliphate bearing the infamous black jihadist flag after they seized control of Mosul in 2014.

## **Military support of Iran**

IS Sunni Caliphate was trying to remove the Shia governments in both Syria and Iraq. The Iranian Shia government immediately sent support to both countries to neutralize IS advances.

## **The Northern Alliance**

The governments of Iran, Iraq and Syria and Hezbollah in Lebanon have since formed the military alliance (Northern Alliance) to fight against IS. With the help of Russia and indirectly US and the West, IS is almost annihilated from Iraq and Syria.

## **Start of World War 3**

No thanks to IS, the impossible 'Northern Alliance' is possibly in place. Also, no thanks to Iran's nuclear and missile programs, the Southern Alliance comprising Israel and Egypt is expected soon. Chittim (Western nations) will assist Israel to fight Iran's proxy in Lebanon, Syria, Iraq and finally Iran itself.

# MA17 Kingdom Against Kingdom

## 'Beginning of Sorrows – 4th Seal'

Mat 24:6-7 *"And you will hear of wars and rumors of wars. See that you are not troubled; for all these things must come to pass, **but the end is not yet.** For nation will rise against nation, and **kingdom against kingdom, and there will be famines, pestilences, and earthquakes in various places.**"*

With wars breaking out everywhere (WW3), famines, plagues and numerous great earthquakes with huge tsunamis, tens or hundreds of millions will be killed worldwide, as though it is the end of the world. These events are similar to the fourth Seal.

Rev 6:7-8 *When He opened the fourth seal, I heard the voice of the fourth living creature saying, "Come and see." So I looked, and behold, a pale (green) horse. And the name of him who sat on it was Death, and Hades followed with him. **And power was given to them over a fourth of the earth, to kill with sword, with hunger, with death, and by the beasts of the earth.***

These two riders are empowered by the green horse (Islamic power of the Antichrist) or the beast, the eighth conqueror of Israel.

The first rider is Death and following him is Hades. A quarter of mankind (2 Billions) killed in this period of WW3 will be cast to Hades or hell.

1 Pet 4:17 *For the time has come for judgment to begin at the house of God; and if it begins with us first, what will be the end of those who do not obey the gospel of God?*

I believe God will remove all these tares so that Christians will be set free from heresies and be able to know and obey the truth in His words. Then He can prepare us to become the bride of the Lamb for rapture.

Mat 13:30, 38, 41-42 *"Let both grow together until the harvest, and at the time of harvest I will say to the reapers, 'First gather together*

*the tares and bind them in bundles to burn them, but gather the wheat into my barn.'... The field is the world, the good seeds are the sons of the kingdom, but **the tares are the sons of the wicked one...** The Son of Man will send out His angels, and they will **gather out of His kingdom all things that offend, and those who practice lawlessness, and will cast them into the furnace of fire.** There will be wailing and gnashing of teeth."*

So far, the Lord has allowed the tares to grow with the wheat since Y2K, but He will use WW3 to harvest the tares and cast them to hell.

### 1. Sons of the wicked one

These are the Antichrists (depraved pastors, prophets, televangelists, leaders, who are apostates) in 1John 2:18-19; Heb 6:4-6; 1Tim 4; etc.

1 Tim 4:1-2 *Now the Spirit expressly says that in latter times some will depart from the faith, giving heed to deceiving spirits and doctrines of demons, speaking lies in hypocrisy, having their own conscience seared with a hot iron,*

### 2. All things that offend

Worldly, carnal, sensual and covetous pastors, leaders, among others.

Col 3:5-7 *Therefore put to death your members which are on the earth: fornication, uncleanness, passion, evil desire, and covetousness, which is idolatry. Because of these things the wrath of God is coming upon the sons of disobedience, in which you yourselves once walked when you lived in them.*

### 3. Practicing lawlessness

Lawlessness is doing things against His words e.g., no love nor compassion, unforgiving, ignoring widows, orphans, poor, building own empire instead of His Kingdom, worldly, carnal, covetous, unholy, etc.

Mat 7:21 *"Not everyone who says to Me, 'Lord, Lord,' shall enter the kingdom of heaven, but he who does the will of My Father in heaven.*

# MA18 Fall of Israel and Jerusalem

## 'Beginning of Sorrows – 4th Seal'

Luke 21:24b-25,27 *"And Jerusalem will be trampled by Gentiles until the times of the Gentiles are fulfilled. And there will be signs in the sun, in the moon, and in the stars; and on the earth distress of nations, with perplexity, the sea and the waves roaring;....Then they will see the Son of Man coming in a cloud with power and great glory."*

Before our Lord Jesus comes for His elects at rapture, Jerusalem will be trampled by Gentiles.

### WHY?

Lev 26:27-28,31-32 *"And after all this, if you do not obey Me, but walk contrary to Me, then I also will walk contrary to you in fury; and I, even I, will chastise you seven times for your sins...I will lay your cities waste and bring your sanctuaries to desolation, and I will not smell the fragrance of your sweet aromas. I will bring the land to desolation, and your enemies who dwell in it shall be astonished at it."*

During the time of Moses, God's covenant with the Israelites is that if they disobey and rebel against Him and His commandments, He will hand the land of Israel over to its enemies, who will destroy all its cities.

Jer 9:11,13-14 *"I will make Jerusalem a heap of ruins, a den of jackals. I will make the cities of Judah desolate, without an inhabitant." .. And the Lord said, "Because they have forsaken My law which I set before them, and have not obeyed My voice, nor walked according to it, but they have walked according to the dictates of their own hearts and after the Baals, which their fathers taught them,"*

During the time of Jeremiah, God confirmed that if the Israelites disobey and rebel against Him and commit any abomination, He will make desolate Israel and all its cities including His holy city Jerusalem.

### So what abomination did Israel commit since 1948?

Luke 21:20,22 *"But when you see Jerusalem surrounded by armies, then know that its*

*desolation is near...For these are the days of vengeance, that all things which are written may be fulfilled."*

In 1993, Israel under the pressure of UN signed the abominable PLO-Israel Peace Treaty, which required Israel to immediately cede Jericho (walls) and Gaza strip (Goliath the Philistine) to its enemies. The West Bank (the land conquered by Joshua) must be given away in stages. This abomination is the greatest unbelief in Yahweh and the Bible, reducing Yahweh and all the miracles and events in the OT to myths.

The fall of Jerusalem and Israel will be His vengeance (judgment) for the abomination committed by Israel's Peace Treaty and the approval of the abominable homosexuality.

### Rapture occurs when the whole world is safe and peaceful.

It is so sad that almost everyone mistook WW3 as rapture, which will be during a time of peace under the rule of the Antichrist's 'One World Order'.

1 Thess 5:2-4 *For you yourselves know perfectly that the day of the Lord so comes as a thief in the night. For when they say, "Peace and safety!" then sudden destruction comes upon them, as labor pains upon a pregnant woman. And they shall not escape. But you, brethren, are not in darkness, so that this Day should overtake you as a thief.*

Besides rapture, WW3 will be the next most accurate event for synchronizing endtime prophecies.

### Below are also WW3 events:

- Mat 24:6-8; Mar 13:7-8; Luk 21:9-11a, 20-24
- Fourth Seal in Rev 6:7-8
- Dan 11:29-31, 40-45

2 Pet 2:9 *then the Lord knows how to deliver the godly out of temptations and to reserve the unjust under punishment for the day of judgment.*

## 'Beginning of Sorrows – 4th Seal'

Mat 24:15 *"Therefore when you see the 'abomination of desolation,' spoken of by Daniel the prophet, standing in the holy place (whoever reads, let him understand),"*

Our Lord Jesus when teaching the endtime signs pointed out that Daniel is also the prophet of endtime events. Thus it is important to study his prophecies concerning endtimes.

Dan 11:40 *"At the time of the end the king of the South shall attack him; and the king of the North shall come against him like a whirlwind, with chariots, horsemen, and with many ships; and he shall enter the countries, overwhelm them, and pass through."*

King of the South is present day Egypt and Israel. King of the North is the area formerly occupied by the Persian Empire, comprising of Iran (Persia), Iraq, Syria, and Lebanon. At this moment the Northern kingdom is going through a period of complex civil wars involving many groups. The US is supporting the Shia government in Iraq, while paradoxically, they are supporting the Sunni rebels in Syria. Russia is fully committed to the Shia in Iran, Iraq and Syria. There is already a loose Alliance, supported by the Russians between the Shia governments of Iran (Persia), Iraq and Syria and the Hezbollah terrorist group in Lebanon since 2015, to wipe out ISIS (Sunni terrorists).

*At the time of the end the king of the South shall attack him;*

There was a false alarm in 2011, when Israel was expected to attack Iran after IAEA submitted a report on Iran in UN in Nov 8.

While IAEA reported the findings of Iran's nuclear ambitions, God covered Iran with a heavy snowstorm to prevent any Israeli arial attacks. At that time Egypt (Southern kingdom) was in the midst of turmoil, with its President removed and is in no position to attack anyone.

In the meantime, there was no sign of the Northern kingdom as Iran (Persia), Iraq and Syria were having their own agendas until recently with their ISIS crises.

*the king of the North shall come **against him like a whirlwind**, with chariots, horsemen, and with many ships; and he shall enter the countries, overwhelm them, and pass through.*

After Israel and Alliance defeated the North, the North with the help of the Antichrist's demonic powers, will fight back with great speed. He will conquer all the neighbouring countries possibly Kuwait, Saudi Arabia, Dubai resulting to WW3.

Dan 11:41a-43a *He shall also enter the Glorious Land, and many countries shall be overthrown; ...He shall stretch out his hand against the countries, and the land of Egypt shall not escape. He shall have power over the treasures of gold and silver, and over all the precious things of Egypt.*

The Antichrist (North) will then conquer Israel and Jerusalem and many other countries. He will not forgive Egypt for attacking him by ransacking Egypt.

Since WW3 can start anytime now, beloved, *build yourselves up on your most holy faith, pray in the Holy Spirit, keep yourselves in the love of God, looking for the mercy of our Lord Jesus Christ unto eternal life. And on some have compassion, making a distinction; but others save with fear, pulling them out of the fire, hating even the garment defiled by the flesh. Now to Him who is able to keep you from stumbling, and to present you faultless before the presence of His glory with exceeding joy,* Jude 1:20-24.

Brethren, these are troublesome times and Christians are zealous to understand the word of God more.

Mat 24:3 *Now as He sat on the Mount of Olives, the disciples came to Him privately, saying, "Tell us, when will these things be? **And what will be the sign of Your coming, and of the end of the age?"***

I believe that our Lord Jesus' teachings are given especially to those living in the endtimes so that they will not be misled or confused. All the signs and events given or taught should be in chronological order and easy to recognize. By setting Mat 24 as the standard basis for the chronological order of endtime events we will be able to synchronise all these events up to rapture. Most of the prophecies in both the OT and NT are not in chronological order. Interpretations without a standard reference lead to many mistakes. As a result, Bible Seminaries teach only the various schools of thoughts, such as Pre-trib, Mid-trib, Post-trib. We need the truth in order to overcome the heresies and distorted doctrines taught by false teachers and false prophets who are apostles of the devil.

Mat 24 or Mark 13, the seven Seals, Daniel 11 and 12 are all in chronological order, and are basic sources for endtime events.

**Fourth Seal** – civil wars and WW3 with natural calamities.

Mat 24:6-7a *"And you will hear of wars and rumors of wars. See that you are not troubled; for all these things must come to pass, but the end is not yet. For nation will rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom.*

**Fifth Seal** – Mat 24:9-28 (Period of Tribulation or Wrath of Satan for 42 months)

1. Building of temple of Antichrist – Christians persecuted for exposing and rebelling
2. Introduction of the mark of the beast '666'
3. The Great Tribulation – Signs and wonders by the Antichrist seated in the temple of God will deceive many Christians to worship him.

**Sixth Seal** – Rapture with the Great Heavenly Blackout.

Mat 24:29-31 *"Immediately after the tribulation of those days the sun will be darkened, and the moon will not give its light; the stars will fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens will be shaken. Then the sign of the Son of Man will appear in heaven... And He will send His angels with a great sound of a trumpet, and they will gather together His elect from the four winds, from one end of heaven to the other.*

Rapture will fulfill the period of grace for the Gentiles but will start the salvation of the remnants of the Israelites.

**Seventh Seal** – After rapture, will be the Wrath of God (also 42 months) for all those left behind but will not affect the 144,000 Israelites having the mark of God.

Our Lord Jesus and His disciples spent so much time teaching in great detail endtime prophecies so that Christians living in the last days will not be deceived by Satan (Antichrist) masquerading as an angel of light.

Regrettably, unlearned and worldly pastors acting as the Devil's agents teach the heretic 'Secret Rapture', which prevented Christians from His endtime truth.

2 Thess 2:1-4 *Now, brethren, concerning the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ and our gathering together to Him, we ask you, not to be soon shaken in mind or troubled, either by spirit or by word or by letter, as if from us, as though the day of Christ had come. **Let no one deceive you by any means; for that Day will not come unless the falling away comes first, and the man of sin is revealed, the son of perdition, who opposes and exalts himself above all that is called God or that is worshiped, so that he sits as God in the temple of God, showing himself that he is God.***

# MA21 How US Will Fight in WW3?

## 'Beginning of Sorrows – 4th Seal'

Our Lord Jesus wants us to read and understand the book of Daniel in order to understand the Satanic powers, lying wonders, wicked schemes, wiles and deceptions of the Antichrist.

2 Thess 2:9 *The coming of the lawless one (Antichrist) is according to the working of Satan, with all power, signs, and lying wonders,*

Dan 11:40 *"At the time of the end the king of the South shall attack him; and the king of the North shall come against him like a whirlwind, with chariots, horsemen, and with many ships; and he shall enter the countries, overwhelm them, and pass through."*

As soon as Egypt and Israel (Southern Alliance) attack Iran, the head of the Northern Alliance, will send the full Iranian military forces to attack all its neighbouring Arab nations (Kuwait, Saudi Arabia, ...) and all US military bases there, as Iran promised.

Dan 11:29-30 *"At the appointed time he shall return and go toward the south; but it shall not be like the former or the latter. For ships from Chittim (land of the West) shall come against him; therefore, he shall be grieved, and return in rage against the holy covenant, and do damage. So he shall return and show regard for those who forsake the holy covenant."*

As soon as Iran send their full military might to attack Israel, the US fifth Fleet (ships from the West or Chittim) stationed in the Arabian Sea (or Persian Gulf) will immediately send fighter jets, bombers and missiles to destroy all Iran's military and air bases, nuclear and arsenal sites.

### **he shall be grieved**

After the Iranian Aerial attacks were nullified, Israel and US will conquer Iran grieving Iran. They will then kill all the Iranian leaders including the Supreme leader Ayatollah Ali for a regime change. At that moment, Satan will incarnate into the dead body of an Imam to become the new Ayatollah amazing the whole world (Rev 13:3). The new Ayatollah (the Antichrist) will then declare 'Jihad' or Holy war against Christians and the West; represents all Christian nations (holy covenant).

Dan 11:31a *"And forces shall be mustered by him, and they shall defile the sanctuary fortress."*

At the same time, he will get support from all Islamic nations, Russia, China, India and almost all other nations for they could not stand the atrocity of seeing hundreds of thousands of Iranian civilians murdered by the West which of course, is a lie and the deception of the Antichrist.

The Antichrist will then conquer Jerusalem (sanctuary fortress).

Dan 11:44 *"But news from the east (Australia) and the north (EU) shall trouble him; therefore, he shall go out with great fury to destroy and annihilate many."*

When Australia, the only Christian nation in the East, send its ships and military to attack Iran, they will get annihilated. Similarly, the north (Belgium, the capital of EU is North West of Iran) attacks Iran, they too will be annihilated.

**Note:** - Russia is North East of Iran but already fighting alongside Iran.

Similarly, US and its invincible fleets will all be annihilated by self-destruct caused by sabotages, rebellions and revolts.

Judges 2:14-15 *And the anger of the Lord was hot against Israel. So He delivered them into the hands of plunderers who despoiled them; and He sold them into the hands of their enemies all around, so that they could no longer stand before their enemies. Wherever they went out, the hand of the Lord was against them for calamity, as the Lord had said, and as the Lord had sworn to them. And they were greatly distressed."*

During WW3, the West including the US and Jerusalem will be annihilated for God is fighting against them for all their abominations.

# MA22 Ezekiel 38 is Not World War 3

## **'Beginning of Sorrows – 4th Seal'**

Dan 11:40 *"At the time of the end the king of the South shall attack him; and the king of the North shall come against him like a whirlwind, with chariots, horsemen, and with many ships; and he shall enter the countries, overwhelm them, and pass through."*

## **Israel and Egypt Attacking Iran**

WW3 will start when the Southern Alliance of Israel and Egypt attack Persia (Iran). No record in Eze 38–39.

## **Head on Collision with Israel**

Eze 38:3, 5 *"and say, 'Thus says the Lord GOD: "Behold, I [am] against you, O Gog, the prince of Rosh, Meshech, and Tubal.... Persia, Ethiopia, and Libya are with them, all of them with shield and helmet;"*

In WW3 the Northern Alliance will be headed by Persia (Iran), whereas in Eze 38, the collision against Israel will be headed by Russia and Persia is just a member.

## **Peaceful and Secured Israel**

Eze 38:8, 11 *"After many days you will be visited. In the latter years you will come into the land of those brought back from the sword and gathered from many people on the mountains of Israel, which had long been desolate; they were brought out of the nations, and now all of them dwell safely.... You will say, 'I will go up against a land of unwalled villages; I will go to a peaceful people, who dwell safely, all of them dwelling without walls, and having neither bars nor gates'*

Since the formation of the nation of Israel in 1948, it is constantly under revolts and rebellions with many civilian Jews being harmed or killed – the most dangerous place to stay. The authority had built a 500km long and 8 metres high wall surrounding the West Bank to protect the Israelites.

In Eze 38, Israel then was living in great peace and security with unwalled houses and cities. This peace can only be possible after WW3,

when the Antichrist will sign the 7 years peace treaty to call all Jews to migrate back to Israel to rebuild the temple of God and also Jerusalem and other cities annihilated during WW3. Since WW3 is the last war before rapture, then Eze 38 will be after rapture when God will once again deal with the Israelites to get them saved.

## **The West is Missing**

In WW3, the West (US, EU and UK) and the Fifth US Fleet stationed in the Arabian Sea will support Israel and attack Iran, but in Eze 38 the invincible West is missing for they were all annihilated in WW3.

## **God fighting alongside Israel**

Eze 38:18, 21 *"And it will come to pass at the same time, when Gog comes against the land of Israel," says the Lord GOD, "that My fury will show in My face... I will call for a sword against Gog throughout all My mountains," says the Lord GOD. "Every man's sword will be against his brother."*

In Eze 38, God protected the Israelites but in WW3 God will allow Israel to be destroyed.

God used WW3 as His vengeance against the abominations committed by Israel. Jerusalem will be trampled underfoot by its enemies until rapture. But in Eze 38, God fight alongside Israel and confuses the enemy camp and defeated the enemies surrounding Jerusalem.

## **Eze 38-39 is not WW3**

WW3 is before rapture, and similarly the temple of God in Eze 40-48 is not the Antichrist's temple of God.

**Warning** – Eze 38-48, Zac 12-14 and others found in the OT Books of the Prophets except Daniel are concerning wars, temple of God and events meant for the Jews only. So, please do not use these OT Jewish Wars, Feasts, Traditions, Temple, etc. to prophesy or predict our present endtime NT Events.

Luke 16:16a *"The law and the prophets were until John (the Baptist)."*

**'Beginning of Sorrows – 4th Seal'**

1 Pet 4:17-18 *For the time has come for judgment to begin at the house of God; and if it begins with us first, what will be the end of those who do not obey the gospel of God. Now "If the righteous one is scarcely saved, where will the ungodly and the sinner appear?"*

The wickedness, lawlessness and abominations against God make the West (so-called Christian nations), unlivable to bible believing Christians. God uses WW3 to judge the world starting from His house (church and countries). All apostates and heretics, abominable, unmerciful, lawless, carnal and covetous pastors, prophets, leaders and televangelists will be killed. God will also judge and kill all extremists, murderers, terrorists and jihadists.

Rev 14:6-7 *Then I saw another angel flying in the midst of heaven, having the everlasting gospel to preach to those who dwell on the earth—to every nation, tribe, tongue, and people— saying with a loud voice, "Fear God and give glory to Him, for the hour of His judgment has come; and worship Him who made heaven and earth, the sea and springs of water."*

As nations after nations are dragged into WW3, godly and bible believing Christians will rise up to help, care and miraculously feed all those affected. The love of Christians and the miracles of God will convince the heathens including Muslims to believe in our Lord Jesus Christ. This endtime harvest just before rapture will be the greatest ever. So brethren, be ready to be involved in His endtime harvest.

Rev 14:8 *And another angel followed, saying, "Babylon is fallen, is fallen, that great city, because she has made all nations drink of the wine of the wrath of her fornication."*

The mighty US and the West will be defeated because through UN they force their abominable human rights (especially sodomy) upon all nations.

Judges 2:14-15 *And the anger of the Lord was hot against Israel. So He delivered them into the hands of plunderers who despoiled them; and He sold them into the hands of their enemies all around, so that they could no longer stand before their enemies. Wherever they went out, the hand of the Lord was against them for calamity, as the Lord had said, and as the Lord had sworn to them. And they were greatly distressed.*

Similarly, God will judge and fight against the abominable West by allowing the jihadists to sabotage their own countries (West). Nations after nations will be handed over to the Muslim conquerors.

Mat 24:7-8 *For nation will rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom. And there will be famines, pestilences, and earthquakes in various places. All these are the beginning of sorrows.*

A quarter of mankind will be killed during this period of the beginning of sorrows or Fourth Seal.

Brethren, repent from worldliness, carnality, covetousness, which are the results of distorted truth and heresies for *the end of all things is at hand; therefore, be serious and watchful in your prayers. **And above all things have fervent love for one another, for "love will cover a multitude of sins."** Be hospitable to one another without grumbling. As each one has received a gift, minister it to one another, as good stewards of the manifold grace of God.* (1 Pet 4:7-10)

## 'Beginning of Sorrows – 4th Seal'

Mat 13:30 *Let both grow together until the harvest, and at the time of harvest I will say to the reapers, "First gather together the tares and bind them in bundles to burn them, but gather the wheat into my barn."*

A quarter of mankind will be killed during WW3 caused by weapons of mass destruction, plagues and pestilences, famines and hunger, extremely great earthquakes resulting in huge tsunamis. We thank God that He will protect Christians because all those killed will be cast into the Lake of fire. After WW3, there will be a short period of peace when the whole world will be ruled by the Antichrist under 'One World Order', which replaces the ineffective, bias, powerless and abominable UN. All those killed will be the wicked, unmerciful, apostates, lawless including depraved pastors and leaders, false prophets, false christ, and Antichrists. This will then be the great harvest of tares.

## Why Christians are not killed in WW3?

During WW3, mankind will suffer greatly from insecurity, hunger, fear, pains, wounds, sicknesses and loss of loved ones thus this is the time ripe and ready for harvest. Christians are entrusted with the responsibility of comforting, caring, feeding, evangelizing and discipling them.

## Preparing for WW3

1. Comfort and Care – Get ready to know how to comfort and care for the sickly, the wounded and the suffering by volunteering your services in charitable homes for children, aged, handicapped and many more.

2. Feeding – Stock up a variety of foodstuff so that our Lord can multiply them to feed the hungry (five loaves and the two fish in Mat 14:19-21).

Those starving will come daily for food and when they see the empty containers being filled by prayers, and also many other miracles, they will glory God by accepting Jesus Christ as their Saviour.

3. Word of God – Stock up as with as many bibles as possible in appropriate languages for your area for there will be a famine of teachers and also the word of God.

Amos 8:11 *"Behold, the days are coming," says the Lord God, "That I will send a famine on the land, not a famine of bread, nor a thirst for water, but of hearing the words of the Lord."*

All these new converts must be discipling so that they will know the truth in His words. This is a great responsibility upon us. After the war, the Antichrist will try to mislead them to apostate with lies, deceptions, signs and wonders.

4. Discipling – Brethren, in order to be able to disciple these new converts, we must first be His disciples by abiding in His words.

John 8:31-32 *Then Jesus said to those Jews who believed Him, "If you abide in My word, you are My disciples indeed. And you shall know the truth, and the truth shall make you free."*

Disciple them directly from the pure word of God i.e., teachings and sayings of our Lord in the Bible. Books might be wrongly interpreted or distorted. Please ensure that you understand fully the message of the cross.

5. Knowledge of endtime events is important for the faith of new converts to grow. They will rejoice seeing the prophecies of our Lord being fulfilled one by one in chronological order (Follow Mat 24).

John 14:29 *"And now I have told you before it comes, that when it does come to pass, you may believe."*

We will be able to overcome deceptions of Satan with this fore-knowledge from our Lord.

Brethren, once we sincerely want to do His work, we can rest assured that He will protect, provide, nourish, teach and empower us during WW3.

**'Tribulation – 5th Seal'**

Rev 12:1-2, 4b-5 *Now a great sign appeared in heaven: a woman clothed with the sun, with the moon under her feet, and on her head a garland of twelve stars. Then being with child, she cried out in labor and in pain to give birth... And the dragon stood before the woman who was ready to give birth, to devour her Child as soon as it was born. She bore a male Child who was to rule all nations with a rod of iron. And her Child was caught up to God and His throne.*

The Harlot in Rev 17-18 represents the depraved church of Christ (mostly killed in WW3). So, this glorious woman represents the glorious church of Christ. Throughout church history, many Christians having overcome Satan and his deceptions (male Child), will become the sons of God and worthy to see our Lord Jesus coming in glory to receive them up to heaven prior to their death or martyrdom for they will not taste death.

Rom 8:18-19 *For I consider that the sufferings of this present time are not worthy to be compared with the glory which shall be revealed in us. For the earnest expectation of the creation eagerly waits for the revealing of the sons of God.*

**The Male Child**

**1. Overcomers in the church of Thyatira** in Rev 2:27 are rewarded to rule all nations with a rod of iron.

**2. Overcomers in the church of Laodicea** in Rev 3:21 are rewarded to sit on the throne of God.

Rev 12:12-13 *"Therefore rejoice, O heavens, and you who dwell in them! Woe to the inhabitants of the earth and the sea! For the devil has come down to you, having great wrath, because he knows that he has a short time. Now when the dragon saw that he had been cast to the earth, he persecuted the woman who gave birth to the male Child."*

So, during the Period of Sorrows/Tribulation, Satan knowing that his time is up, will pour his full wrath upon Christians for three and a half years. But, our Father God will nourish and feed them.

Dan 9:24-26a ***"Seventy weeks are determined for your people and for your holy city, to finish the transgression... to anoint the Most Holy. Know therefore and understand, that from the going forth of the Command to restore and build Jerusalem until Messiah the Prince, there shall be seven weeks and sixty-two weeks; The street shall be built again, and the wall, even in troublesome times. And after the sixty-two weeks Messiah shall be cut off, but not for Himself; and the people of the prince who is to come shall destroy the city and the sanctuary..."***

God will require 70x7 years to complete His work with the Israelites. From the command of King Cyrus to the rebuilding of Jerusalem's walls and to the death of the Messiah will be 7x7 + 62x7 = 69x7 years. The remaining 7 has not been fulfilled yet.

Dan 9:27a *"Then he shall confirm a covenant with many for one week; But in the middle of the week He shall bring an end to sacrifice and offering..."*

The last seven years will begin as soon as the Antichrist signs the 7 year Peace Treaty to allow all Jews to come back to Israel to help build the temple of God. The Priesthood will bring back the animal sacrifices as offerings for the cleansing of the Temple Mount and also for the building of the temple.

As soon as the temple of God is dedicated, the Antichrist will reveal himself there proclaiming himself God. Immediately he will stop all future animal sacrifices so that everyone without any animal sacrifice can worship him before their TV at home.

**'Tribulation – 5th Seal'**

Rev 12:7-9 *And war broke out in heaven: Michael and his angels fought with the dragon; and the dragon and his angels fought, but they did not prevail, **nor was a place found for them in heaven any longer.** So the great dragon was cast out, that serpent of old, called the Devil and Satan, who deceives the whole world; he was cast to the earth, and his angels were cast out with him.*

Before rapture, Michael the Archangel will overcome Satan and his fallen angels and cast them down to earth to start the period of the wrath of Satan (Period of Sorrows/Tribulation) for 42 months in Rev 13:1-10 for the refining of Christians.

Rev 12:11 *And they overcame him by the blood of the Lamb and by the word of their testimony, and they did not love their lives to the death.*

All those caught up at rapture have already overcome Satan in the wrath of Satan including the great Tribulation, and they will definitely be found worthy to be His bride.

**What were the sins of Satan?**

Isa 14:12-14 *"How you are fallen from heaven, O Lucifer, son of the morning! How you are cut down to the ground, you who weakened the nations! For you have said in your heart: 'I will ascend into heaven, I will exalt my throne above the stars of God; I will also sit on the mount of the Congregation on the farthest sides of the north; I will ascend above the heights of the clouds, I will be like the Most High.'*

Satan (Lucifer then) wanted to exalt himself above all the other angels (stars). He wanted to sit on the mount before the congregation of all the heavenly hosts and be the Most High. So he rebelled against the Almighty God. Surprisingly, a third of these powerful and intelligent angels followed him in the rebellion.

2 Thess 2:3-5 *Let no one deceive you by any means; for that Day will not come unless the falling away comes first, and the man of sin is revealed, the son of perdition, who opposes and exalts himself above all that is called God or that is worshiped, so that **he sits as God in the temple of God, showing himself that he is God.** Do you not remember that when I was still with you I told you these things?*

Since Satan was unsuccessful in his rebellion against the Almighty God in the heavenly realm, he sets his target on mankind and to deceive them to worship Him as god. God allows him to build the temple of God for God uses this period of the great Tribulation to prepare the bride of the Lamb, by refining His people through persecutions, sufferings, beatings, imprisonments, exclusions and also martyrdoms.

2 Thess 2:8 *And then the lawless one will be revealed, whom the Lord will consume with the breath of His mouth and destroy with the brightness of His coming.*

God will avenge all His martyrs by killing the Antichrist at rapture by the glorious coming of our Lord Jesus Christ. Then all mankind, especially those left behind, will realize that the Antichrist was never god nor the messiah.

Rev 3:21 *To him who overcomes **I will grant to sit with Me on My throne, as I also overcame and sat down with My Father on His throne.***

Brethren, we thank God that what Satan could not achieve by rebellion, God gladly shared His throne with us (the bride of the Lamb), who by abiding in Christ Jesus have overcome Satan.

**'Tribulation – 5th Seal'**

Mat 24:9 *"Then they will deliver you up to tribulation and kill you, and you will be hated by all nations for My name's sake."*

Immediately after WW3, which had caused so much suffering and pain and with a quarter of mankind killed, the Antichrist will set up One World Order to replace UN. This will be the Period of Sorrows or Tribulation for Christians.

Rev 17:12-13 *"The ten horns which you saw are ten kings who have received no kingdom as yet, but they receive authority for one hour as kings with the beast. These are of one mind, and they will give their power and authority to the beast."*

Since the whole world is under the Antichrist's Islamic control, he will appoint ten kings to help him govern it. He will declare peace throughout the whole earth by banning all unrests, protests, demonstrations and wars. All rebels will be imprisoned, removed or killed.

This peace is achieved by force, intimidation and execution. This is not the type of peace that our Lord Jesus gives to us.

John 14:27 *"Peace I leave with you, My peace I give to you; not as the world gives do I give to you. Let not your heart be troubled, neither let it be afraid."*

To ensure the continuation of world peace, he allows only a 'One World Religion', because most of the conflicts and wars were instigated by religion. He wants to see the combination of Islam, Judaism and Christianity into a single religion.

For Muslims to accept Moses as a prophet (Judaism) is easy for they already acknowledged him in the Quran. For Jews to accept Mohammed as a prophet is another matter. So, the Antichrist will devise a deception for Christians and Jews by rebuilding the temple of God for the unity of these three religions. Having conquered Jerusalem for the Muslims,

he will be highly respected and also accepted as a prophet of Allah. He will prophesy that Allah wants to dwell amongst them. So the Muslims willingly pull down 'The Dome' and Al Aqsa mosque to make way for the temple of God.

To further deceive the Jews, he will proclaim that Yahweh only allows the priesthoods to rebuild the temple of God for Him to dwell there. The construction of the temple solely by the Jews will delight the Jews.

**What about the Christians?**

The Muslims accept Jesus as a prophet and the Jews can also accept Him as a prophet, but they will not accept His divinity. For the successful formation of 'One World Religion', Christians must accept that Jesus is not the Son of God but only a prophet just like Moses and Mohammed. This destroys the very foundation of Christianity. Fearful, faithless and power-seeking pastors will submit to the Antichrist by accepting this new religion, but God fearing and bible believing Christians will reject and rebel against this new 'One World Religion'.

Christians who reject this new religion will be taken as 'lovers of wars' or 'peace haters', resulting in the whole world hating them and wanting them to be punished. They will be persecuted, tortured, and finally martyred if they still will not deny Jesus' divinity.

Mat 24:9 *"Then they will deliver you up to tribulation and kill you, and you will be hated by all nations for My name's sake."*

Brethren, stay away from 'Chrislam', which is being promoted by many well known pastors in the US. It is a deception of the devil to destroy our salvation through the message of the cross by reducing the divinity of our Lord Jesus Christ to just a prophet.

**'Tribulation – 5th Seal'**

Mat 24:10 *"And then many will be offended, will betray one another, and will hate one another."*

All those who had suffered in WW3 will not want it again. They want peace and will be happy with just roofs over their heads and jobs to bring enough food for their families.

Brethren, always remember that **Satan uses deceptions to get Christians to deny the Lord and apostate** so that they will follow him into the eternal fire.

2 Cor 11:14-15 *And no wonder! For Satan transforms himself into an angel of light. Therefore, it is no great thing if his ministers also transform themselves into ministers of righteousness, whose end will be according to their works.*

Immediately after WW3, as a good and loving king, the Antichrist will feed and provide jobs in accordance to their skills and abilities for the recoveries and reconstructions of damaged towns, cities, factories, farmlands, schools. Houses or apartments near the places of work will be distributed to each family. All his assistants, government agencies, departments and officials are so approachable, kind, understanding and efficient that requests or complaints are immediately dealt with. These were unseen or unheard of, before WW3 for corruptions abound.

**The whole world will appreciate and love their king (Antichrist) and his righteous ministers and officials**, who have given them so much joy, assurance, comfort, care, and security. So, anyone rebelling against the king and his authority must be wicked or mad and should be put away.

During this time, God will strengthen us just like in the book of Acts, when the Holy Spirit will work mightily in us – baptizing us with the Holy Spirit, filling us with the gifts, truth and wisdom, and transforming us into His image if we truly

love Him by trusting and obeying His words in the Bible. God will not use all those still holding on to distorted doctrines, heresies and are disobedient to His words.

**Many will be offended**

Unlearned brethren will be offended thinking that we have wrongly judged these merciful and helpful ministers as Satanic and reject 'One World Religion' which guarantees world peace.

**Many will betray one another**

Some will even think that we have been deceived and have become demonic. Because they love us, they will betray us to the authority hoping that in jail we will repent and be saved from the eternal fire.

Mark 13:12 *"Now brother will betray brother to death, and a father his child; and children will rise up against parents and cause them to be put to death."*

Brethren, ensure that our loved ones know the truth and also endtime prophecies and events otherwise they will persecute us.

**Many will hate one another**

Unlearned, carnal, worldly and heretics will hate godly Christians for not submitting to 'One World Religion', an abomination to the Lord.

Jude 1:17-19 *But you, beloved, remember the words which were spoken before by the apostles of our Lord Jesus Christ: how they told you that there would be mockers in the last time who would walk according to their own ungodly lusts. **These are sensual persons, who cause divisions, not having the Spirit.***

Brethren, having the empowering of the Holy Spirit and the foreknowledge of the deceptive (so-called righteous) works of Satan, we will be able to rejoice during this period of trials. We will also be able to teach, encourage and fellowship with brethren in the faith to become disciples of our Lord Jesus.

**'Tribulation – 5th Seal'**

Mat 24:11 *"Then many false prophets will rise up and deceive many."*

**Who are these false prophets?**

Mat 7:15-16a *"Beware of false prophets, who come to you in sheep's clothing, but **inwardly they are ravenous wolves**...You will know them by their fruits."*

False prophets are fallen Christian leaders and pastors in sheep's clothing. After their apostasies, they manifest their old men bearing bad fruits – worldly, carnal, sensual, covetous, deceitful, proud, haughty, judgmental, and depraved.

2 Pet 2:1 *But there were also false prophets among the people, even as there will be false teachers among you, **who will secretly bring in destructive heresies**, even denying the Lord who bought them, and bring on themselves swift destruction.*

**More destructive heresies:**

**1. Prosperity gospel** – to love the world and the things therein

**2. Extra grace** – unholy lives filled with unconfessed sins.

**3. Doctrines of demons**

1 Tim 4:1 *Now the Spirit expressly says that in latter times some will depart from the faith, giving heed to deceiving spirits and doctrines of demons,*

1 John 4:1-2 *Beloved, do not believe every spirit, but test the spirits, whether they are of God; because many false prophets have gone out into the world. By this you know the Spirit of God: Every spirit that confesses that Jesus Christ has come in the flesh is of God,*

All those who believe and teach destructive doctrines are still saved when they repent until the day they deny His divinity.

1 John 4:3 *and every spirit that does not confess that Jesus Christ has come in the flesh is not of God. And this is the spirit of the Antichrist, which you have heard was coming, and is now*

*already in the world.*

The Antichrist's spirit is denial of Jesus Christ coming in the flesh (divinity of Jesus). In the NT, the Jews denied Jesus' divinity and were Antichrists. Today, Jews and Muslims deny His divinity and are Antichrists.

**The Antichrists are those who deny Jesus' divinity.**

False prophets are Antichrists, who use distorted doctrines and heresies to destroy our faith.

1 John 2:18 *Little children, it is the last hour; and as you have heard that the Antichrist is coming, so when (even now) many Antichrists have come, by which we know that it is the last hour.*

The 'Antichrist' will come in the last days just before rapture, but before his appearance, there will appear many Antichrists (those who deny His divinity).

1 John 2:19 *They (Antichrists) went out from us, but they were not of us; for if they had been of us, they would have continued with us; but they went out that they might be made manifest, that none of them were of us.*

These Antichrists were Christians (out from us), but have lost their salvation (not of us). Their denial of the divinity of Jesus exposed their apostasies. This is the main objective of 'One World Religion'.

No wonder these false prophets were so successful for they were teachers and pastors during WW3. Their heresies allow Satan to trap them. With their new found wealth and power, they will deceive many to join 'One World Religion' for comfort, prosperity, and power instead of poverty, imprisonment and torture. Endtime prophets are Antichrists for they deceive Christians to apostate by denying the divinity of Jesus.

*Brethren, as for God, His way is perfect; the word of the Lord is proven; He is a shield to all who trust in Him. Psalms 18:30*

## 'Period of Tribulation – Fifth Seal'

Mat 24:12-13 *"And because lawlessness will abound, the love of many will grow cold. But he who endures to the end shall be saved."*

The whole world is rejoicing for everyone is contented with a nice and comfortable house, steady job and good income. Robbery and theft are unheard of. There is peace and security everywhere. Everyone is equal and there are no racial or religious conflicts. There is peace throughout the whole world under the rule of 'One World Order' or 'OWO'. Everyone loves the Antichrist and his approachable, friendly, righteous and efficient ministers. The temple of God meanwhile is being rebuilt to ensure lasting religious peace with 'One World Religion' or 'OWR'. These are difficult times during this period of sorrows for the church. Church leaders risk imprisonment, torture and martyrdom for keeping Christians away from deception and apostasy. Churches accept "One World Religion" by compromising the divinity of Jesus.

For Christians to worship our Lord Jesus, we have to go underground.

**1. Lawlessness against Jesus** - when so many so-called Christian leaders apostate and join 'OWR' for financial gains.

**2. Lawlessness against God** - when Christians are not allowed to obey His word while practicing their faith. Fallen pastors and false prophets are sent by the authorities to become pastors and church leaders. They will distort Scriptures in order to deceive. They will teach that Mary, a human was blessed for she gave birth to Jesus, the greatest prophet of God. All worships are directed to the God of Abraham (not to Yahweh the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, the God of Jacob) for Arabs are not the descendants of Isaac and Jacob.

**3. Lawlessness against 'OWO'** -

unknowledgeable of endtimes and unlearned Christians will be confused when godly Christians reject this good and beneficial government.

**4. Lawlessness against 'OWR'** - godly Christians will be treated as lawless when they reject the abominable OWR, which denies the divinity of our Lord Jesus Christ.

**5. Lawlessness against OWR bible** - of the authority, when Christians refuse to accept this demonic 'OWR bible' for all references to Jesus as the 'Son of God' is changed to 'son of man', and 'Messiah or God' to prophet. Our Bibles will be banned and anyone possessing them will be crucified.

**6. Lawlessness against Antichrist** - whom we condemn as Satan but the whole world loves him for giving them peace and security.

1 Pet 2:13-14 *Therefore submit yourselves to every ordinance of man for the Lord's sake, whether to the king as supreme, or to governors, as to those who are sent by him for the punishment of evildoers and for the praise of those who do good.*

Many Christians will fall, but he who endures to the end shall be saved. Ensure that our brethren are built up in His love in the word of God, and that they are knowledgeable of endtime events.

Brethren, *"Let your conduct be without covetousness; be content with such things as you have. For He Himself has said, "I will never leave you nor forsake you." So we may boldly say: "The Lord is my helper; I will not fear. What can man do to me?"* Heb 13:5-6

# MA31 How Gospel Reaches All?

## 'Tribulation 666 – 5th Seal'

Mat 24:14 *"And this gospel of the kingdom will be preached in all the world as a witness to all the nations, and then the end will come."*

For the gospel to reach everyone is impossible. Muslims, Communist, India and even US and EU (in favour of sodomy and gay marriage) are closing their doors to evangelism.

On top of that, mankind today are materialistic and are not interested in religion. Youths are addicted to pleasures or trapped by the internet and smartphones. For the next few centuries, there is no possibility of every soul on earth having heard the gospel, meaning no rapture in the foreseeable future.

We thank God that during WW3 with His empowerment and miracles, millions upon millions will hear the gospel and many have come to the salvation of the Lord by the love of the brethren shown to all those affected by feeding, caring, healing and praying for them. But still millions have not heard the gospel.

Rev 14:6 *Then I saw another angel flying in the midst of heaven, having the everlasting gospel to preach to those who dwell on the earth—to every nation, tribe, tongue, and people.*

Thank God that again He will empower us with His Holy Spirit and help us preach His everlasting gospel to every human being on earth.

Mat 10:18 *You will be brought before governors and kings for My sake, as a testimony to them and to the Gentiles.*

When Christians are persecuted, judged and killed, it is an opportunity to preach the everlasting gospel to all the Gentiles.

Mat 24:9 *"Then they will deliver you up to tribulation and kill you, and you will be hated by all nations for My name's sake."*

So when the Antichrist announces that

tomorrow they will crucify a rebellious pastor, the whole world will watch it on TV or smartphones. They want to see if his Jesus will come to rescue him from the excruciating pain on the cross. The whole world hates rebellious Christians and will not miss the opportunity of watching this exciting and thrilling event; seeing him suffer, hearing him deny his Jesus and pleading for mercy and forgiveness.

Mat 10:19-20 *But when they deliver you up, do not worry about how or what you should speak. For it will be given to you in that hour what you should speak; for it is not you who speak, but the Spirit of your Father who speaks in you.*

To the amazement of the whole world, he who is filled with the Spirit of God, instead of suffering the pain of crucifixion, his face glows with joy and he sings and praises Jesus. Then he preaches the everlasting gospel which touches and cuts into their hearts. After that he offers them salvation in Christ Jesus, blesses them, prays with them and then he falls asleep.

**Hallelujah, during this period of the fifth Seal (666), the gospel will definitely reach all after a few martyrdoms.**

Act 6:8; 7:55,59-60 *And Stephen, full of faith and power, did great wonders and signs among the people...But he, being full of the Holy Spirit, gazed into heaven and saw the glory of God, and Jesus standing at the right hand of God...*

**And they stoned Stephen as he was calling on God and saying, "Lord Jesus, receive my spirit."** *Then he knelt down and cried out with a loud voice, "Lord, do not charge them with this sin." And when he had said this, he fell asleep.*

Brethren, all martyrs will experience painless death and on top of that they will be rewarded with white garments in heaven. (fifth Seal – Rev 6:9-11)

## 'Period of Tribulation – Fifth Seal'

Rev 12:11 *And **they** (Christians) **overcame him** (Satan) **by the blood of the Lamb**, and by the word of their testimony; and they loved not their lives unto the death.*

Here our Lord showed us how to overcome Satan and his deceptions.

## Message of the Cross

### 1. His blood cleanses our sins

Rev 1:5b *To Him who loved us and washed us from our sins in His own blood.*

1 John 1:7 *But if we walk in the light as He is in the light, we have fellowship with one another, and **the blood of Jesus Christ His Son cleanses us from all sin.***

The day anyone sincerely accepts Jesus Christ as his personal Lord and Saviour, the blood of the Lamb cleanses him of all his sins along with the removal of all the associated curses and he then becomes a Christian.

### 2. Temple of God

Once his sins are cleansed, his physical body is then holy and the Holy Spirit will dwell in Him.

1 Cor 3:16-17 *Do you not know that you are the temple of God and that the **Spirit of God dwells in you?** If anyone defiles the temple of God, God will destroy him. For the temple of God is holy, which temple you are.*

Every Christian is the temple of God and cannot be demonized or demon possessed. God is holy and He will not share His holy temple with unclean spirits. Every Christian must ensure that his body is also the temple where the Holy Spirit is Lord and finally King, then the kingdom of God is within him.

### 3. Child of God

Every Christian then becomes the child of God and no one including Satan can hurt him.

Rom 8:15-16 *For you did not receive the spirit of bondage again to fear, but you received the Spirit of adoption by whom we cry out, "Abba, Father." The Spirit Himself bears witness with our spirit that **we are children of God,***

Since we are children of God, the Devil cannot hurt or harm us. Which father will let the enemies harm his beloved children? Therefore, do not fear the Devil nor give him the glory.

### 4. Delivered from the power of Satan

Col 1:12-13 *giving thanks to the Father who has qualified us to be partakers of the inheritance of the saints in the light. **He has delivered us from the power of darkness** and conveyed us into the kingdom of the Son of His love,*

... but deliver us from evil is wrongly interpreted to the evil one. Jesus has already delivered us from the evil one including idolatry, witchcraft and animism the day we are saved. The love of money (covetousness) is the root of all evil and we only need to be delivered from the evil in us by crucifying our old man (flesh). We can even cast Satan out in Jesus Name. So why fear him.

Do not glorify Satan anymore, as though he is still controlling you and messing up your lives.

### 5. The Name of Jesus

God then allows us to use the power of the Name of Jesus to:-

1. **Cast out demons**
2. **Heal the sick**
3. **Perform miracles** and;
4. **Pray, intercede, praise, thank, fellowship and love God.**

Brethren, we have the Name of Jesus. Please do not misuse the blood of Jesus to cast out demons. Otherwise we are using the bow to shoot bullets; making our prayers and teachings ineffective.

These are some basic Christian doctrines. Feed on His pure words (bible). Hold fast to sound doctrines and avoid worldly wisdom, distorted truth and heresies.

Brethren, *the **message of the cross** is foolishness to those who are perishing, but to us who are being saved it is the power of God.*  
1 Cor 1:18

## 'Tribulation – 1-5 Seals'

Rev 12:11 *And they overcame him by the blood of the Lamb, and by the word of their testimony; and they loved not their lives unto the death.*

Christians having seen the faithfulness and miracles of God during WW3, will still need the pure word of God (truth) and fulfillment of endtime prophecies to increase their faith and help them to overcome temptations and deceptions during the Great Tribulation.

John 16:4a *"But these things I have told you, that when the time comes, you may remember that I told you of them."*

The Lord told us beforehand all these things (signs of His coming) in chronological order so that we knowing in advance the Devil's wicked schemes, plans and devices will be able to rejoice overcoming each of his deceptions one by one with confidence.

## Beginning of Sorrows (Fourth Seal)

1. Tribal and religious civil wars
2. World War 3, pestilences, etc.
3. Fall of the Western powers
4. Antichrist conquers Jerusalem
5. All extremists, terrorists killed
6. God's provision, deliverance, etc.
7. Greatest harvest of souls.

## Period of Tribulation/Sorrows or Wraths of

Satan-Rev13 (Fifth Seal)

8. New One World Order
9. One World Religion
10. Mark of the beast '666'
11. Dome on the Rock removed
12. Building of temple of God
13. Crucifixion of saints
14. Gospel preached to all

## The Great Tribulation

15. Antichrist standing in Temple
16. All in Judaea flee to mountains
17. Dedication of temple of God
18. Antichrist seated on mercy seat
19. Antichrist's lying wonders
20. False christs
21. False prophets

## The Rapture (Sixth Seal)

22. The Great Earthquake
23. Great heavenly blackout
24. Jesus coming at rapture
25. Scene on Earth (all Israel saved)
26. Scene in Heaven

## After Rapture (Seventh Seal)

27. Wrath of the Lamb or God (42 months) - 7 bowls or trumpets.
28. Millennium Rule of Jesus .

John 14:29 *"And now I have told you before it comes, that when it does come to pass, you may believe."*

Scriptures keep mentioning 'I have told you this before it comes to pass' and this is important for it is God's way of strengthening our faith in Him, His words, teachings and promises. In these last days, we must ensure that our congregations are well versed with endtime signs and events otherwise they will easily be deceived.

## Baptism of the Holy Spirit

Act 1:5 *"for John truly baptized with water, but you shall be baptized with the Holy Spirit not many days from now."*

After Jesus had filled and baptized His disciples with the Holy Spirit, they then preached His gospel fearlessly.

John 16:13 *However, when He, the Spirit of truth, has come, He will guide you into all truth; for He will not speak on His own authority, but whatever He hears He will speak; and He will tell you things to come.*

All those who love Him by abiding in His words He will baptize with the Spirit of truth so that with truth, they will be set free from bondages, deceptions and heresies. They will also understand endtime prophecies and events.

## 'Tribulation – 1-5 Seals'

Rev 12:11 *And **they overcame him** by the blood of the Lamb and by the word of their testimony, and **they did not love their lives to the death.***

All men fear death because of the uncertainties after death and hell's fire caused by their sins.

1 Cor 15:51 *Behold, I shew you a mystery; We shall not all sleep, but we shall all be changed,*

The Lord compares Christian's death to sleep so that when he wakes, he rejoices in heaven – so harmonious, serene, peaceful and glorious.

Mat 16:28 *"Assuredly, I say to you, there are some standing here who shall not taste death till they see the Son of Man coming in His kingdom."*

When we have faith in Him, we will not taste death, whether at home, hit by a car, crucified or beheaded. He has taken our spirits back with Him long before our actual death.

Heb 2:9 *But we see Jesus, who was made a little lower than the angels, for the suffering of death crowned with glory and honor, that He, by the grace of God, might taste death for everyone.*

This confirms that our Lord Jesus has taken the pains, fears, anguish and taste of our death. Without the taste of death, our martyrdoms (crucifixion, hanging, burning on the stack) are just peaceful sleep. Thank the Lord for His great love, mercy, comfort, relief and understanding.

Heb 2:14-15 *Forasmuch then as the children are partakers of flesh and blood, he also himself likewise took part of the same; that through death he might destroy him that had the power of death, that is, the devil; and **deliver them who through fear of death were all their lifetime subject to bondage.***

Thank God that our Lord Jesus through His death has set us free from the fear of death. Hallelujah.

If we truly have complete faith in Him and His word, then we will no longer fear death, and the devil cannot threaten us with death.

## Perfection of our faith

James 2:22 *Do you see that faith was working together with his works, and **by works faith was made perfect?***

There are three levels of faith, with the lowest being:

### 1. Seeing is believing.

Men only believe what they see, including disciples of Jesus.

### 2. Not seen and yet believe

John 20:29 *Jesus said to him, "Thomas, because you have seen Me, you have believed. **Blessed are those who have not seen and yet have believed.**"*

### 3. Faith in His words and not sight

2 Cor 5:6-8 *So we are always confident, knowing that while we are at home in the body we are absent from the Lord. **For we walk by faith, not by sight.** We are confident, yes, well pleased rather to be absent from the body and to be present with the Lord.*

When we walk by faith and not by sight, we are spiritual and are no longer interested in our earthly lives but set our minds on the eternal future with the Lord.

Phil 1:21 *For to me to live is Christ, and to die is gain.*

With our faith perfected, we can overcome by rejecting the Antichrist on the mercy seat as god and discount all his signs and lying wonders as demonic.

John 15:12-14 *"This is My commandment, that you love one another as I have loved you. Greater love has no one than this, than to lay down one's life for his friends. You are My friends if you do whatever I command you."*

# MA35 Abomination of Desolation

## 10'Tribulation – 5th Seal'

Mat 24:15-16 *"Therefore when you see the 'abomination of desolation,' spoken of by Daniel the prophet, **standing in the holy place**" (whoever reads, let him understand), then let those who are in Judea flee to the mountains,"*

**Abomination** is Satan, Antichrist and whatever is abominable in the Bible.

**Desolation** is complete destruction of our faith in God, Jesus, His words, promises and teachings.

In the last days, the **Abomination of Desolation** is the Antichrist himself (Satan), instead of any abominable idol.

When we see the Head of One World Order (the Antichrist), standing in front of the newly completed temple of God – **holy place**, all in Judea must flee to the mountains for Satan will imitate God's signs and wonders during the dedication of Solomon's temple to deceive all and if possible even the elects.

## Dedication of temple of God

2 Chron 5:2 *Now Solomon assembled the elders of Israel and all the heads of the tribes, the chief fathers of the children of Israel, in Jerusalem, that they might bring the ark of the covenant of the Lord up from the City of David, which is Zion.*

The Antichrist too will invite all religious leaders and head of nations, to Jerusalem to dedicate the temple to God. Video cameras will be fixed even in the most holy place so that all mankind can witness God being seated on the mercy seat.

2 Chron 5:6 *Also King Solomon, and all the congregation of Israel who were assembled with him before the ark, were sacrificing sheep and oxen that could not be counted or numbered for multitude.*

The Antichrist with the world leaders will assemble and make sacrifices in front of the temple of God. Everyone watching on gadgets **will see the Antichrist standing in front of the temple of God**, and all those in Judea must flee to the mountains.

Mat 24:17-18 *"Let him who is on the housetop not go down to take anything out of his house. And let him who is in the field not go back to get his clothes."*

All those working on the housetop and in the field, when informed by family members of seeing the Antichrist making sacrifices in front of the temple of God at its dedication, must immediately take their families without entering the house and flee into the mountains otherwise they will be trapped to watching the live broadcast and be deceived.

Mat 24:19 *"But woe to those who are pregnant and to those who are nursing babies in those days!"*

Those pregnant and with nursing babies will have to pack clothings and food for the babies or else they will be entrapped to the broadcast and be deceived.

Mat 24:20 *"And pray that your flight may not be in winter or on the Sabbath."*

In winter, the mountains are covered with snow and on the Sabbath they can only walk a short distance and cannot flee to distant mountains. Because of their closeness to Jerusalem and the temple, they will be able to see suddenly Jerusalem covered with thick cloud with thunder and lightning just like God's presence in Mount Sinai. Then lightning, cloud and fire will come down from heaven similar to the dedication of Solomon's Temple. All these signs will draw them to turn back to satisfy their curiosities.

Brethren, *the coming of the lawless one is according to **the working of Satan, with all power, signs, and lying wonders, and with all unrighteous deception among those who perish, because they did not receive the love of the truth, that they might be saved.** 2 Thess 2:9-10*

**'Great Tribulation – 5th Seal'**

2 Chron 5:6 *Also King Solomon, and all the congregation of Israel who were assembled with him before the ark, were sacrificing sheep and oxen that could not be counted or numbered for multitude.*

The Antichrist will invite all religious leaders and head of states to Jerusalem to assemble and dedicate the temple of God with animal sacrifices. Cameras are fixed even in the most holy place so that everyone watching large TV screens in every town, shopping centre, and place of gathering, entertainment, worship, home TVs, smartphones, Internet, will witness **similar signs and wonders as those during the dedication of Solomon's Temple.**

2 Chron 5:7,13b-14 *Then priests brought in the ark of the covenant of the Lord to its place, into the inner sanctuary of the temple, to the Most Holy Place, under the wings of the cherubim... the house of the Lord, was filled with a cloud... so that **the priests could not continue ministering because of the cloud; for the glory of the Lord filled the house of God.***

After the Jewish priests have carried the ark and all the utensils into the temple and have placed them in their proper places, lightning, thunder and cloud (**resembling the dedication of Solomon's Temple**) will then fill the temple, forcing everyone serving in there to run out.

2 Cor 11:14 *And no wonder! For Satan transforms himself into an angel of light.*

For the sake of deceiving mankind, the Antichrist will project himself as a good, merciful, loving, caring and godly king with his ministers honest, righteous, approachable, helpful and trustworthy.

2 Chron 7:1 *When Solomon had finished praying, **fire came down from heaven and consumed the burnt offering and the sacrifices; and the glory of the Lord filled the temple.***

As the Antichrist begins to pray, thick clouds with thunders and lightnings just like when God was on Mount Sinai suddenly hover over Jerusalem. Since everyone is in the open outside the temple, all in Judea will be amazed and assume that God is now in the clouds. Some unlearned Christians may attribute this to our Lord Jesus coming at rapture. Immediately after the prayer of the Antichrist, streams of fire from heaven will consume all the countless sacrifices. Then the cloud with thunders and lightnings will enter the temple.

All these miracles can be seen by those living in Judea, and that is why our Lord Jesus told them to flee to the mountains.

2 Chron 7:2-3 *And the priests could not enter the house of the Lord, because the glory of the Lord had filled the Lord's house. **When all the children of Israel saw how the fire came down, and the glory of the Lord on the temple, they bowed their faces to the ground on the pavement, and worshiped and praised the Lord, saying: "For He is good, for His mercy endures forever."***

Similarly, all who witness these miracles will bow down to worship God, including unknowledgeable and unsuspecting Christians and Jews, and those watching TV. They will be amazed and then are convinced that the **Antichrist is not only a king but also a prophet of God.** The Antichrist will then declare that God is delighted to accept the temple, and He has also anointed all Christian pastors, Islamic imams and Jewish priests to be the new priesthood so that they can now enter the holy place to serve Him.

Brethren, **had our Lord not forewarned us of these endtime deceptions**, I am sure that all of us will surely be deceived by Satan, who knows our every weakness.

**36'Great Tribulation – 5th Seal'**

Mark 13:14 *“So when you see the ‘abomination of desolation,’ spoken of by Daniel the prophet, **standing where it ought not**” (let the reader understand), “then let those who are in Judea flee to the mountains.*

The Antichrist is not a Jew and should not be standing before the Ark in front of the temple.

2 Thess 2:9-10a *The coming of the lawless one is according to the working of Satan, **with all power, signs, and lying wonders, and with all unrighteous deception** among those who perish.*

In the last days, the Antichrist (lawless one) will come using all types of deceptive signs and wonders to deceive Christians and Jews alike.

2 Chron 7:2 *And the priests could not enter the house of the Lord, because the glory of the Lord had filled the Lord’s house.*

As soon as the Antichrist sends the newly anointed priesthoods into the temple, he just vanished into thin air (just like Philip in Act 8:39-40). All these will be seen by all on smart gadget screens worldwide. At the same time, all the cameras inside the temple still show darkness. When the cloud, lightning and thunder enter the temple, frequent faint lightings from the lightnings are recorded. Then the cloud begins to clear in the holy place as the new priesthoods enter it. Whenever lightning flashes in the most holy place, there seem to be someone sitting on the mercy seat. As the new priesthoods enter the most holy place, suddenly a very bright light proceeds from the Ark that the cloud could not hide. The person on the mercy seat resembles the Antichrist but glowing brightly. Immediately, the new priesthoods including Christian leaders fall to the floor and worship the Antichrist on the Ark as God. Many Christians who see all these signs and lying wonders and the priesthoods worshipping him, will follow and bow down to him in front of the TV or gadgets, and losing their salvations.

Rev 14:9-10a *Then a third angel followed them, saying with a loud voice, “If anyone **worships the beast** and his image, and receives his mark on his forehead or on his hand, he himself shall also drink of the wine of the wrath of God.*

How sad for our Father God to see so many of His children falling at the last hurdle.

Hosea 4:6a *My people are destroyed for lack of knowledge.*

2 Thess 2:3-4 *Let no one deceive you by any means; for that Day will not come unless the falling away comes first, and the man of sin is revealed, **the son of perdition, who opposes and exalts himself above all that is called God or that is worshiped, so that he sits as God in the temple of God, showing himself that he is God.***

Before rapture (that Day), the Antichrist, known as the man of sin or son of perdition must exalt himself above all as not just a prophet but the Almighty God, sitting in the temple of God showing himself that he is God.

**Standing where he ought not**

Only our Almighty God can sit on the mercy seat in the temple of God. This sinful Antichrist or Satan should not be in the holy place in the first place, not to mention sitting on the mercy seat **unless God has rejected this so-called temple of God or temple of Satan.**

Brethren, *But take heed to yourselves, lest your hearts be weighed down with carousing, drunkenness, and cares of this life, and that Day come on you unexpectedly. For it will come as a snare on all those who dwell on the face of the whole earth. Watch therefore, and pray always that you may be counted worthy to escape all these things that will come to pass, and to stand before the Son of Man.* Luke 21:34-36

## 'Tribulation – 5th Seal'

Rev 20:4-6a *And I saw thrones, and they sat on them, and judgment was committed to them. Then I saw **the souls of those who had been beheaded for their witness to Jesus and for the word of God, who had not worshiped the beast or his image, and had not received his mark on for a thousand years. But the rest of the dead did not live again until the thousand years were finished. This is the first resurrection. Blessed and holy is he who has part in the first resurrection.***

After rapture and the Wraths upon those left behind including Jews and unfaithful Christians, our Lord Jesus will come down to earth again in His second coming to begin His Millennium Rule. Satan will be bound for a thousand years so that this will be a time of true peace, joy and brotherly love under His rule. Only the faithful martyrs of Jesus found in the first resurrection will be His priests, not the Jewish priesthood, in the Millennium Temple. **All those who believe that Jesus will sit on the mercy seat in Ezekiel's Temple before rapture have already been deceived by the Antichrist.**

1 Pet 2:9 *But you are a chosen generation, a **royal priesthood**, a holy nation, His own special people, that you may proclaim the praises of Him who called you out of darkness into His marvelous light;*

During this period of grace, all Christians are the royal priesthood of God replacing the Jews, whose temple is the physical body of every born again Christian and no longer a physical building. For this very reason God destroyed the building of the temple of God in 70AD, thus ending the imperfect sacrifices of animals in Judaism.

John 20:22 *And when He had said this, He breathed on them, and said to them, "Receive the Holy Spirit."*

The moment our Lord died on the cross and rose again the third day, our sins are cleansed by His blood and our physical bodies becomes His Temple by the indwelling of the Holy Spirit.

Heb 10:4-5 *For it is not possible that the blood of bulls and goats could take away sins. Therefore, when He came into the world, He said: "Sacrifice and offering You did not desire, but a body You have prepared for Me.*

Jews need the blood of Jesus Christ for their redemption. The death of Jesus on the cross which is the perfect sacrifice saw the end of Judaism.

1 Cor 3:16-17 *Do you not know that you are the temple of God and that the Spirit of God dwells in you? If anyone defiles the temple of God, God will destroy him. For the temple of God is holy, which temple you are.*

This confirms that the physical body of a born again Christian is the temple of God. God will not and cannot dwell in any other temple on earth except through the blood of Jesus.

## Wicked scheme of Satan

Satan knows that God will not dwell in a physical building as long as Christian bodies are His temple so this deceptive scheme of building the endtime temple. But God uses this occasion to reward His faithful ones if they seek truth in His words. With the empowering of the Spirit of truth they overcome all temptations, deceptions and wicked schemes of the devil.

Brethren, *do you not know that your body is the temple of the Holy Spirit who is in you, whom you have from God, and you are not your own? For you were bought at a price; therefore, glorify God in your body and in your spirit, which are God's.* 1 Cor 6:19-20

## 12'Tribulation – 5th Seal'

Mat 24:23-24 *"Then if anyone says to you, 'Look, here is the Christ!' or 'There!' do not believe it. For false christs and false prophets will rise and show great signs and wonders to deceive, if possible, even the elect."*

## Christ means anointed

False christs are fallen Christian leaders (agents of Satan), who still minister in churches as false apostles, false prophets and false teachers and coming in the name of Jesus.

## False Apostles

2 Cor 11:13-15 *For such are false apostles, deceitful workers, transforming themselves into apostles of Christ. And no wonder! For Satan transforms himself into an angel of light. Therefore, it is no great thing if his ministers also transform themselves into ministers of righteousness, whose end will be according to their works.*

These false apostles will be the rich and powerful Christian leaders in the One World Religion. They deceive Christians with their testimonies of the messiah (Antichrist) blessing them with extreme wealth. They travel in private jets or business class just like CEOs of big companies. They act as ministers of righteousness, with patience, compassion and mercy. They will use demonic powers to comfort Christians with healing, care and help in order to deceive Christians to worship the Antichrist as god.

2 Cor 12:12 *Truly the signs of an apostle were accomplished among you with all perseverance, in signs and wonders and mighty deeds.*

## False Prophets

Mat 7:15 *"Beware of false prophets, who come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly they are ravenous wolves.*

These false prophets prophesy lies which are pleasing to itching ears. Their prophecies are

always directed to the messiah (Antichrist) in the temple as the Almighty God and that by worshipping Him, He will bless them with great prosperity, healings and good lives.

Jer 5:30-31 *"An astonishing and horrible thing has been committed in the land: The prophets prophesy falsely, and the priests rule by their own power; and My people love to have it so. But what will you do in the end?"*

## False Teachers

2 Pet 2:1 *But there were also false prophets among the people, even as there will be false teachers among you, who will secretly bring in destructive heresies, even denying the Lord who bought them, and bring on themselves swift destruction.*

False teachers will always bring in destructive heresies, which lead to them doubting the Bible as His words and promises, the denial of our Lord's divinity and in the last days, worship of the Antichrist.

Jude 1:4 *For certain men have crept in unnoticed, who long ago were marked out for this condemnation, ungodly men, who turn the grace of our God into lewdness and deny the only Lord God and our Lord Jesus Christ.*

## Deception of the False Christs

These rich, powerful, merciful, generous and kind false christs who perform healings and grant provisions will comfort, serve, teach, and help our persecuted, poor and suffering Christians in churches. Their heresies and abominable practices will lead Christians to damnation.

*Finally, my brethren, be strong in the Lord and in the power of His might. Put on the whole armor of God, that you may be able to stand against the wiles of the devil. For we do not wrestle against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this age, against spiritual hosts of wickedness in the heavenly places. Eph 6:10-12*

## **'Great Tribulation – 5th Seal'**

Mat 24:24 *For false christs and false prophets will rise and show great signs and wonders to deceive, if possible, even the elect.*"

At the end of the period of grace, all Israel will be saved. So before rapture, Satan will destroy as many Jews as possible. No wonder that though the Jew's number by the tens of millions, yet only a remnant will be saved.

Rom 9:27 *Isaiah also cries out concerning Israel: "Though the number of the children of Israel be as the sand of the sea, the remnant will be saved."*

Rev 14:9-10a *Then a third angel followed them, saying with a loud voice, "If anyone worships the beast and his image, and receives his mark on his forehead or on his hand, he himself shall also drink of the wine of the wrath of God, which is poured out full strength into the cup of His indignation."*

At the dedication of the temple of God the Antichrist will manage to deceive the Jewish priesthood to bow down and worship him seated on the Ark. So when the Jews see the Jewish priesthood and lying wonders, many Jews will worship the Antichrist on TV, thus resulting to them being condemned to eternal damnation.

Mal 4:5 *"Behold, I will send you Elijah the prophet before the coming of the great and dreadful day of the Lord."*

So Elijah must come before that great and dreadful day of the Lord. This dreadful day was fulfilled when our Lord Jesus was crucified by the Jews, who condemned themselves and their descendants for shedding the innocent blood of the Son of God. Unfortunately, this dreadful day is wrongly interpreted by most theologians as rapture – the day of the Lord.

Mat 27:24-25 *When Pilate saw that he could not prevail at all... saying, "I am innocent of the blood of this just Person. You see to it." And all*

*the people (Jews) answered and said, "His blood be on us and on our children."*

## **Elijah has already come**

Mal 4:6 *"And he (Elijah) will turn the hearts of the fathers to the children, and the hearts of the children to their fathers, lest I come and strike the earth with a curse."*

Before that dreadful day, Elijah must come back to turn the hearts of the children to their fathers.

Luke 1:16-17 *"And he (John the Baptist) will turn many of the children of Israel to the Lord their God. He will also go before Him in the spirit and power of Elijah, 'to turn the hearts of the fathers to the children,' and the disobedient to the wisdom of the just, to make ready a people prepared for the Lord."*

This was fulfilled by the coming of John the Baptist as Elijah and confirmed again and again by our Lord Jesus.

Mat 11:13-14 *"For all the prophets and the law prophesied until John. And if you are willing to receive it, he is Elijah who is to come."*

Mat 17:12a *"But I say to you that Elijah has come already..."*

Rom 11:25 *For I do not desire, brethren, that you should be ignorant of this mystery, lest you should be wise in your own opinion, that blindness in part has happened to Israel until the fullness of the Gentiles has come in.*

The Jews are blind until rapture, for they are still waiting for Elijah and the Messiah. Brethren, don't ever follow the Jewish traditions and belief. So when the false prophet declares himself as Elijah and calls fire from heaven to kill the rebellious, many Jews and unlearned Christians will believe him and follow him to worship the Antichrist. It's no wonder only a remnant of Jews will be saved.

**Note: Elijah had already come in the person of John the Baptist.**

**'Tribulation – 5th Seal'**

Rev 14:9-10 *Then a third angel followed them, saying with a loud voice, "If anyone worships the beast and his image, and receives his mark on his forehead or on his hand, he himself shall also drink of the wine of the wrath of God, which is poured out full strength into the cup of His indignation. He shall be tormented with fire and brimstone in the presence of the holy angels and in the presence of the Lamb."*

The mark of the beast or '666' will be placed on the forehead or the hand. Whoever accepts this chip (mark of the beast) on the hand or forehead will be cast into the everlasting fire.

Since Obama Care was approved on 23 Sept 2010 and the need of the implantable RFID microchip by March 2013, great interests were seen with pharmaceutical firms alongside IT firms hoping to produce this implantable life-supporting and life-sustaining micro biochip. The object of this Marvel chip using Nano Technology is to implant a medical laboratory, the size of a grain of rice, right inside the human body.

Life-supporting – this Marvel chip will warn and/or remove harmful cancer cells, viruses, bacteria and chemicals present in the body.

Life-sustaining – will promote a healthy body by monitoring his blood system for optimum levels of minerals, sugar, cholesterol, etc.

This will definitely ensure a healthier and longer life by possibly 50–100 years or more. This Marvel chip, was delayed due to the lack of technology then (supposedly to be available by Sept 2017).

Present implantable RFID chips the size of a grain of rice are for identification, location, security and banking only. This RFID chip is the first generation of the 'Mark of the Beast' which will be upgraded into the 'Marvel chip' in order to tempt and deceive Christians to desire it.

**Progress of Marvel chip**

Nanotechnology medical developments over the years have made a wide variety of advances:

1. Particles are engineered so that they are attracted to diseased cells, which allows direct treatment of those cells. This technique reduces damage to healthy cells in the body and allows for earlier detection of disease.
2. Nanomedibots may repair vital tissue damaged by injury or disease, or destroy cancerous tissue that has gone awry, without invasive surgery.
3. University of Alberta, has created a lab the size of a toaster which is capable of performing the same genetic tests as most fully equipped modern laboratories; and in a fraction of the time.

The Marvel chip (a medical lab) implanted into the hand will have his blood monitored constantly. This chip will monitor and advise on the health condition of the human body and will reveal the result in any mobile phone or computer resulting to healthy humans with long lives.

Marvel chip implanted into the head (brain) can activate the brain cells to give the feeling of peace, happiness, tranquility and satisfaction. This will cure drug addicts, gamblers, drunkards, perverts and mentally unstable.

Everyone including Christians will desire this Marvel chip (666 or mark of the beast) for it will almost guarantee a healthy body and a longer lifespan.

**Warning** – Don't be implanted with any microchip for this may cause your body to change your DNA to make you into a human hybrid.

We thank God that He will not allow this Marvel chip to be available until after WW3, when Christians who had witnessed the horror of WW3 will rather be with the Lord than to have longer lives on earth.

**'Great Tribulation – 4th - 5th Seal'**

Mat 24:25 *"See, I have told you beforehand."*

After describing the endtime signs in detail to His disciples, our Lord explained that He had told them all these signs beforehand (Coming WW3, One World Order, building of temple of God, great Tribulation), so that those living in the last days will not be deceived.

Mark 16:10-11 *She went and told those who had been with Him, as they mourned and wept. And when they heard that He was alive and had been seen by her, they did not believe.*

All the disciples were told by our Lord that He will be crucified and on the third day He will arise. So on the third day when Mary Magdalene told them that she had seen the risen Lord they did not believe her. It was only after the Lord had appeared to them that they believe.

John 20:29 *Jesus said to him, "Thomas, because you have seen Me, you have believed. Blessed are those who have not seen and yet have believed."*

Our Lord knew that mankind will only believe when they see it with their own eyes including His disciples who had been with Him. Our Lord wants us to walk by faith so that we can overcome the Antichrist deceptions.

John 20:8 *Then the other disciple (John), who came to the tomb first, went in also; and he saw and believed.*

No wonder, John was referred to as 'the disciple whom our Lord Jesus loved' for he believes Him and every word He has spoken, the sign of complete trust in Him because he truly loves the Lord with all his heart. Brethren, we need to be like John who had set his heart to follow and obey Him without doubting Him and His words.

John 14:29 *"And now I have told you before it comes, that when it does come to pass, you may believe."*

Our Lord knew that it was difficult then for His disciples to believe His prophecies, and it will be much more difficult for us in the last days. So He carefully taught His disciples giving great detail so that we can use His endtime teachings in Mat 24. Then as each sign is being fulfilled we will begin to believe Him and our faith in His words and prophecies will slowly increase. Then we will begin to look forward to the next sign to be fulfilled and at a later date having complete faith in His prophecies, eagerly await their fulfillments.

2 Thess 2:3-5 *Let no one deceive you by any means; for that Day will not come unless the falling away comes first, and the man of sin is revealed, the son of perdition, who opposes and exalts himself above all that is called God or that is worshiped, so that he sits as God in the temple of God, showing himself that he is God. Do you not remember that **when I was still with you I told you these things?***

2,000 years ago, the Lord ensured that Paul taught his sheep concerning endtime signs and events, and **it is the duty and responsibility of every pastor and church leader to teach his congregation endtime events** especially when we are living in the last days, otherwise can you face God when His sheep are deceived and destroyed for lack of knowledge of endtime events.

Pastors and church leaders, please ignore all contradicting, confusing and unscriptural teachings and prophecies of so-called endtime prophets and teachers. Just teach them from Mat 24, 7 Seals, Daniel 11-12 and the Lord will anoint and help you feed His precious sheep. Watch the world events and pray for God's wisdoms, understandings, and interpretations. You will be amazed (His empowering) at your ability in understanding and teaching endtime signs and events.

# MA43 Do Not Go Out nor Believe It

## 'Great Tribulation – 5th Seal'

Mat 24:26 *"Therefore if they say to you, 'Look, He is in the desert!' do not go out; or 'Look, He is in the inner rooms!' do not believe it."*

The Antichrist, before His appearance in the temple, will help the people with his demonic power. He will imitate our Lord Jesus' healings, raising the dead, signs and wonders. He will claim himself as the true messiah. He will tell them that Jesus was only his prophet and that was why He could not sit on the Ark in the temple of God 2,000 years ago, disproving the divinity of Jesus. But he as their god and messiah can sit on the Ark. Many Christians who follow after signs and wonders will be deceived. Our Lord Jesus warned us not to go out to meet him nor witness his demonic signs and lying wonders nor believe in his deceptions.

Mat 24:15 *"Therefore when you see the 'abomination of desolation,' spoken of by Daniel the prophet, standing in the holy place" (whoever reads, let him understand),*

Mat 24:16 *"then let those who are in Judea flee to the mountains.*

Mat 24:17 *"Let him who is on the housetop not go down to take anything out of his house."*

Mat 24:18 *"And let him who is in the field not go back to get his clothes".*

In fact, our Lord warned us to flee as far as possible from Jerusalem and the Antichrist (abomination of desolation) the moment he stands in front of the temple of God (holy place) during the dedication of the temple. Don't have anything to do with him nor watch him over TV, for his influences and deceptions are very powerful and deadly.

Mat 24:21 *"For then there will be great tribulation, such as has not been since the beginning of the world until this time, no, nor ever shall be."*

The great Tribulation is the most fearful period of man's history. If at any moment

during this period we fall, then we will likely lose our salvation.

Brethren, if you are present at the dedication of the Temple of God, will you not believe the Antichrist when you see similar miracles to that of Solomon's:

1. Fire comes down heaven to consume the sacrifices of the Antichrist in the temple.
2. At the dedication, cloud and the glory of God filled the Temple that all the priesthoods had to run out.
3. After the cloud has clear, you can clearly see the Antichrist seated on the Ark of the Covenant.
4. All the priesthoods will immediately bow down to worship him as god.
5. He will then proclaim himself as the Lord God Almighty, with lightning and thunder surrounding him, and trumpets sounding from heaven.
6. Fire comes out from the Ark to kill all those disrespectful, arrogant and unbelieving in the Temple.
7. After the dedication you can see him on TV, handphone or hologram seated on the mercy seat demanding that you bow down and worship him.

Rev 13:15 He was granted power to give breath to the image of the beast, that the image of the beast should both speak (seen on TV as prophesied) and cause as many as would not worship the image of the beast to be killed.

Rev 2:10 *"Do not fear any of those things which you are about to suffer. Indeed, the devil is about to throw some of you into prison, that you may be tested, and you will have tribulation ten days. Be faithful until death, and I will give you the crown of life."*

Brethren, we need to be prepared and ready to overcome Satan by the blood of the Lamb and by the word of our testimony, and we do not love our lives to the death.

**'The Rapture – 6th Seal'**

Mat 24:29 *"Immediately after the tribulation of those days the sun will be darkened, and the moon will not give its light; the stars will fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens will be shaken."*

Only after the great Tribulation will there be the great heavenly Blackout preceding to rapture. So all those teachings of pre-tribulation and mid-tribulation are unscriptural with worldly wisdom. Avoid these distorted doctrines and possibly heresies.

Rev 6:12-13 *I looked when He opened the sixth seal, and behold, there was a great earthquake; and the sun became black as sackcloth of hair, and the moon became like blood. And the stars of heaven fell to the earth, as a fig tree drops its late figs when it is shaken by a mighty wind.*

The moment there is a great earthquake worldwide forcing everyone to flee from their buildings into the open, our Lord will cover the earth from the solar system and the universe. Since the moon cannot receive any light from the sun, it will immediately turn blood red and then black witnessed by all. As the whole sky becomes completely black, many tiny lights appeared in heaven. As they grow bigger they look like stars, which seem to fall to earth as figs falling from the trees. At the same time, there will be the sounding of trumpets in the heavens that can be heard everywhere on earth. As these stars become bigger and bigger, the trumpets sound gets louder and louder.

Mat 24:30-31 *Then the sign of the Son of Man will appear in heaven, and then all the tribes of the earth will mourn, and **they will see the Son of Man coming on the clouds of heaven with power and great glory.** And He will send His angels with a great sound of a trumpet, and they will gather together His elect from the four winds, from one end of heaven to the other.*

As the stars become bigger and bigger we can make out that they are actually the heavenly host of angels descending from heaven in glory, sounding the trumpets to herald in the Lord of lords and the King of kings. Then all eyes will see our Lord Jesus Christ coming in the clouds in power and great glory.

1 Cor 15:51-52 *Behold, I tell you a mystery: We shall not all sleep, but we shall all be changed—in a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, at the last trumpet. For the trumpet will sound, and the dead will be raised incorruptible, and we shall be changed.*

At the sounding of the last trumpet (no connection with the seven judgmental trumpets in Rev 8) and the loud shout of the Archangel, the dead in Christ will rise first follow by His elects, to meet the Lord in the cloud and be with Him forever. All these will happen at the twinkling of the eye.

1 Thess 4:16-18 *For the Lord Himself will descend from heaven with a shout, with the voice of an archangel, and with the trumpet of God. And the dead in Christ will rise first. Then we who are alive and remain shall be caught up together with them in the clouds to meet the Lord in the air. And thus, we shall always be with the Lord. Therefore comfort one another with these words.*

Brethren, *for the grace of God that brings salvation has appeared to all men, **teaching us that, denying ungodliness and worldly lusts, we should live soberly, righteously, and godly in the present age,** looking for the blessed hope and glorious appearing of our great God and Savior Jesus Christ, who gave Himself for us, that He might redeem us from every lawless deed and purify for Himself His own special people, zealous for good works.* Tit 2:11-14

**'The Rapture – 6th Seal'**

Rev 7:9,13-15 *After these things I looked, and behold, a great multitude which no one could number, of all nations, tribes, peoples, and tongues, standing before the throne and before the Lamb, clothed with white robes, with palm branches in their hands... Then one of the elders answered, saying to me, "Who are these arrayed in white robes, and where did they come from?" And I said to him, "Sir, you know." So he said to me, "**These are the ones who come out of the great tribulation, and washed their robes and made them white in the blood of the Lamb. Therefore, they are before the throne of God, and serve Him day and night in His temple. And He who sits on the throne will dwell among them.**"*

Brethren, these are the ones with one of the highest rewards, who will always be before the throne of God and God will dwell in their midst as their loving Father. These are really His beloved children and finally, possibly the sons of God or the bride of the Lamb in the new heaven and new earth. We thank God that He uses the great Tribulation to refine us and to wash our robe white with the blood of the Lamb.

Rev 19:6-7 *And I heard, as it were, the voice of a great multitude, as the sound of many waters and as the sound of mighty thundering, saying, "Alleluia! For the Lord God Omnipotent reigns! Let us be glad and rejoice and give Him glory, **for the marriage of the Lamb has come, and His wife has made herself ready.**"*

Heb 11:35-40 *Women received their dead raised to life again. **Others were tortured, not accepting deliverance, that they might obtain a better resurrection.** Still others had trial of mockings and scourgings, yes, and of chains and imprisonment. They were stoned, they were sawn in two, were tempted, were slain with the sword. They wandered about*

*in sheepskins and goatskins, being destitute, afflicted, tormented— of whom the world was not worthy. They wandered in deserts and mountains, in dens and caves of the earth. And all these, having obtained a good testimony through faith, did not receive the promise, God having provided something better for us, that **they should not be made perfect apart from us.***

The prophets of old had to endure much greater sufferings by refusing deliverance in order to obtain a better resurrection similar to ours.

Rev 1:16-17 *He had in His right hand seven stars, out of His mouth went a sharp two-edged sword, and His countenance was like the sun shining in its strength. **And when I saw Him, I fell at His feet as dead.** But He laid His right hand on me, saying to me, "Do not be afraid; I am the First and the Last.*

At the presence of God, all will automatically fall down to worship Him. Though John the disciple Jesus loved was a good friend of our Lord Jesus, he gave Him full honor and respect by falling at His feet to worship Him. Do we give our Lord Jesus similar honor when we call on His name in prayer or help?

Brethren, *But you, beloved, building yourselves up on your most holy faith, praying in the Holy Spirit, **keep yourselves in the love of God, looking for the mercy of our Lord Jesus Christ unto eternal life.** And on some have compassion, making a distinction; but others save with fear, pulling them out of the fire, hating even the garment defiled by the flesh. Now to Him who is able to keep you from stumbling, and **to present you faultless before the presence of His glory with exceeding joy,** to God our Savior, Who alone is wise, be glory and majesty, dominion and power, both now and forever. Amen. Jude 1:20-25*

**'The Rapture – 6th Seal'**

Mat 24:30 *"Then the sign of the Son of Man will appear in heaven, and then **all the tribes of the earth will mourn**, and they will see the Son of Man coming on the clouds of heaven with power and great glory."*

Why do the tribes of the earth mourn, when they see our Lord coming at rapture?

Luke 21:25-27 *"And there will be signs in the sun, in the moon, and in the stars; and on the earth distress of nations, with perplexity, **the sea and the waves roaring; men's hearts failing them from fear and the expectation of those things which are coming on the earth, for the powers of the heavens will be shaken**. Then they will see the Son of Man coming in a cloud with power and great glory."*

At rapture, all those in Jerusalem can hear the roaring of waves after the great earthquake affecting the whole world and they fear having heard the gospel the expected punishments for their rejection and disobedience to God.

Luke 17:35-37 *"Two women will be grinding together: the one will be taken and the other left. Two men will be in the field: the one will be taken and the other left." And they answered and said to Him, "Where, Lord?" So He said to them, "**Wherever the body (carcass) is, there the eagles (vultures) will be gathered together.**"*

At rapture as the elects are caught up to the Lord, half of all those left behind will be killed by the great earthquakes and the huge tsunamis.

Rev 6:15-17 *And the kings of the earth, the great men, the rich men, the commanders, the mighty men, every slave and every free man, hid themselves in the caves and in the rocks of the mountains, and said to the mountains and rocks, "Fall on us and hide us from the face of Him who sits on the throne and from the wrath*

*of the Lamb! For the great day of His wrath has come, and who is able to stand?"*

But all those alive, will wish that they were killed in those earthquakes because they know that they will have to face the wrath of the Lamb.

Brethren, ensure that you are caught up at rapture, *since it is a righteous thing with God to repay with tribulation those who trouble you, and to give you who are troubled rest with us when the Lord Jesus is revealed from heaven with His mighty angels, in flaming fire taking vengeance on those who do not know God, and on those who do not obey the gospel of our Lord Jesus Christ. These shall be punished with everlasting destruction from the presence of the Lord and from the glory of His power,* (2 Thess 1:6-9)

**What about the Israelites?**

Zech 12:10 *"And I will pour on the house of David and on the inhabitants of Jerusalem the Spirit of grace and supplication; then they will look on Me whom they pierced. Yes, they will mourn for Him as one mourns for his only son, and grieve for Him as one grieves for a firstborn.*

At rapture when the 144,000 Israelites who have not bow down to worship the Antichrist, see Jesus coming in the clouds, all of them will repent of their sins and unbelief. They will then be sealed so that the wrath of God will not harm them.

**Note** – The Jews now are blind and we must not follow them in their Jewish feasts, traditions, celebrations, building of the temple of God (for the Antichrist). God will only open their eyes at rapture.

Rom 11:25-26a *For I do not desire, brethren, that you should be ignorant of this mystery, lest you should be wise in your own opinion, that **blindness in part has happened to Israel until the fullness of the Gentiles has come in**. And so all Israel will be saved.*

**'The Rapture – 6th Seal'**

**First Seal** (1993) – President Clinton's PLO-Israel Peace Treaty. (Mat 24:4-5)

Rev 6:1-2 *Now I saw when the Lamb opened one of the seals; and I heard one of the four living creatures saying with a voice like thunder, "Come and see." And I looked, and behold, a white horse. He who sat on it had a bow; and a crown was given to him, and he went out conquering and to conquer.*

**Second Seal** (1994) – Rwandan Genocide This was not mentioned in Mat 24 as it does not affect the temple of God, Jerusalem nor Israel.

Rev 6:3-4 *When He opened the second seal, I heard the second living creature saying, "Come and see." Another horse, fiery red, went out. And it was granted to the one who sat on it to take peace from the earth, and that [people] should kill one another; and there was given to him a great sword.*

**Third Seal** (1997) – Financial Crisis

This also was not mentioned in Mat 24 as it does not affect the temple of God, Jerusalem nor Israel.

Rev 6:5-6 *When He opened the third seal, I heard the third living creature say, "Come and see." So I looked, and behold, a black horse, and he who sat on it had a pair of scales in his hand. And I heard a voice in the midst of the four living creatures saying, "A quart of wheat for a denarius, and three quarts of barley for a denarius; and do not harm the oil and the wine."*

**Fourth Seal ( ? )** – World War 3 may begin in 2025/6 with a quarter of all mankind killed (Mat 24:6-8)

Rev 6:7-8 *When He opened the fourth seal, I heard the voice of the fourth living creature saying, "Come and see." So I looked, and behold, a pale horse. And the name of him who sat on it was Death, and Hades followed with him. And power was given to them over a fourth of the earth, to kill with sword, with hunger, with death, and by the beasts of the earth.*

**Fifth Seal ( ? )** – Wrath of Satan or Period of Sorrows/Tribulation for 42 months (Mat 24:9-28)

Rev 6:9-11 *When He opened the fifth seal, I saw under the altar the souls of those who had been slain for the word of God and for the testimony which they held. And they cried with a loud voice, saying, "How long, O Lord, holy and true, until You judge and avenge our blood on those who dwell on the earth?" Then a white robe was given to each of them; and it was said to them that they should rest a little while longer, until both [the number of] their fellow servants and their brethren, who would be killed as they were, was completed.*

**Sixth Seal** – Heavenly Blackout and Rapture (Mat 24:29-31)

Rev 6:12-14 *I looked when He opened the sixth seal, and behold, there was a great earthquake; and the sun became black as sackcloth of hair, and the moon became like blood. And the stars of heaven fell to the earth, as a fig tree drops its late figs when it is shaken by a mighty wind. Then the sky receded as a scroll when it is rolled up, and every mountain and island was moved out of its place.*

After the great earthquake, everyone will rush out to the open. God will then isolate the earth from the solar system and the rest of the universe. When the moon can no longer receive light from the sun, everyone will see the moon turning blood red and eventually to black. When the whole heaven is darkened, trumpets will sound to herald in our Lord Jesus. Our Lord with the angels coming from heaven will appear as stars dropping down to earth. At the last trump, His elect will rise to meet our Lord in the cloud and they will be with the Lord forever.

**Seventh Seal** – Wrath of God/Lamb

Rev 8:1-2 *When He opened the seventh seal, there was silence in heaven for about half an hour. And I saw the seven angels who stand before God, and to them were given seven trumpets.*

All those left behind at rapture will have to face the wrath of God/Lamb with the 7 trumpets/bowls judgments. This is also the period of the 2 witnesses.

## **‘Wrath of God – 7th Seal’**

Rev 8:1-2,6 *When He opened the seventh seal, there was silence in heaven for about half an hour. And I saw the seven angels who stand before God, and to them were given seven trumpets. So the seven angels who had the seven trumpets prepared themselves to sound.*

All those left behind would have accepted the mark of the beast ‘666’, will then face the Wrath of the Lamb (God). The Remnant Israelites (144,000) will be sealed with the mark of God so that this wrath will not harm them. Brethren, the seven trumpets and the seven bowls are the same events. After the sounding of the trumpet, the angel with the bowl (vial) will then pour the wrath on earth.

Rev 6:16-17 and said to the mountains and rocks, “Fall on us and hide us from the face of Him who sits on the throne and from the wrath of the Lamb! For the great day of His wrath has come, and who is able to stand?”

## **First Trumpet or Bowl**

Rev 8:7 *The first angel sounded: And hail and fire followed, mingled with blood, and they were thrown to the earth. And a third of the trees were burned up, and all green grass was burned up.* (Rev 16:1-2)

All those with the mark of the beast will suffer from foul and loathsome sores.

## **Second Trumpet or Bowl**

Rev 8:8-9 *Then the second angel sounded: And something like a great mountain burning with fire was thrown into the sea, and a third of the sea became blood. And a third of the living creatures in the sea died, and a third of the ships were destroyed.*

All the living creatures in these affected areas will die. (Rev 16:3)

## **Third Trumpet or Bowl**

Rev 8:10-11 *Then the third angel sounded: And a great star fell from heaven, burning like a torch, and it fell on a third of the rivers and*

*on the springs of water. The name of the star is Wormwood. A third of the waters became wormwood, and many men died from the water, because it was made bitter.*

The rivers and springs will become blood and kill many. (Rev 16:4-7)

## **Fourth Trumpet or Bowl**

Rev 8:12 *Then the fourth angel sounded: And a third of the sun was struck, a third of the moon, and a third of the stars, so that a third of them were darkened. A third of the day did not shine, and likewise the night.*

Great heat from the sun will scorch mankind. (Rev 16:8-9)

## **Fifth Trumpet or Bowl**

Rev 9:5-6 *And they were not given authority to kill them, but to torment them for five months. **Their torment was like the torment of a scorpion when it strikes a man.** In those days men will seek death and will not find it; **they will desire to die, and death will flee from them.*** (Rev 16:10-11)

## **Sixth Trumpet or Bowl**

This is the battle of Armageddon where the 200 million angelic hosts will annihilate the enemies of Israel.

Read – Rev 9:13-14,20-21 or Rev 16:12-16

## **Seventh Trumpet or Bowl**

Read – Rev 11:15 or Rev 16:17

The wrath of God will be completed. Our Lord Jesus Christ will then come down to earth to establish His Millennium Rule.

Brethren, all the pains and sufferings in the wrath of God are nothing in comparison with the everlasting excruciating pains in the Lake of fire. So ensure that you are found worthy by our Lord to be able to enter His kingdom and not cast into the everlasting darkness.

### Our Lord Jesus will come to earth 3 more times

1. **At Rapture** – Our Lord will come in the cloud to gather His elects.

Mark 13:26 *“Then they will see the Son of Man coming in the clouds with great power and glory.”*

2. **Standing on Mount Olive** – Our Lord will stand on Mount Olive to deliver the Israelites from Jerusalem at the sixth Trumpet/bowl (7th Seal).

Zech 14:3-4 *Then the LORD will go forth and fight against those nations, as He fights in the day of battle. And in that day His feet will stand on the Mount of Olives, which faces Jerusalem on the east. And the Mount of Olives shall be split in two, from east to west, making a very large valley; half of the mountain shall move toward the north and half of it toward the south.*

3. **Millennium Rule** – Our Lord will come to begin His Millennium Rule on earth.

Rev 20:1-4 *Then I saw an angel coming down from heaven, having the key to the bottomless pit and a great chain in his hand. **He laid hold of the dragon, that serpent of old, who is the Devil and Satan, and bound him for a thousand years; and he cast him into the bottomless pit, and shut him up, and set a seal on him, so that he should deceive the nations no more till the thousand years were finished. But after these things he must be released for a little while. And I saw thrones, and they sat on them, and judgment was committed to them. Then I saw the souls of those who had been beheaded for their witness to Jesus and for the word of God, who had not worshiped the beast or his image, and had not received his mark on their foreheads or on their hands. And they lived and reigned with Christ for a thousand years.***

Immediately after the wrath of the Lamb, our Lord Jesus will then begin His Millennium Rule on earth. With Satan bound for a thousand years, there will be complete peace on earth. All the martyrs, who were killed for rejecting the beast and its mark, will be resurrected to rule with Jesus Christ.

### Battle of Gog and Magog

Rev 20:7-9 *Now when the thousand years have expired, Satan will be released from his prison and will go out to deceive the nations which are in the four corners of the earth, Gog and Magog, to gather them together to battle, whose number is as the sand of the sea. They went up on the breadth of the earth and surrounded the camp of the saints and the beloved city. And fire came down from God out of heaven and devoured them.*

During the period of the Millennium Rule of Christ (just like in the days of the garden of Eden), there is possibly no death nor new birth. Even though our Lord rules over mankind (with the mark of the beast) in joy, peace, harmony and tranquility for a thousand years, yet when Satan is released all of them will follow him to attack His saints in Jerusalem. Fire from heaven will kill all of them.

Brethren, beware, for once we are caught in the snare of Satan (proud, wicked, malicious, heretic, deceitful, evil, sodomite, covetous, etc.) we will reject truth and then begin to persecute bible believing Christians.

Rev 22:19 *and if anyone takes away from the words of the book of this prophecy, God shall take away his part from the Book of Life, from the holy city, and from the things which are written in this book.*

Brethren, let us ensure that our names are not erased from the book of life. Let us repent for diluting His words through depraved, and covetous pastors, prophets, and leaders.

# MA50 New Heaven and New Earth

Rev 21:1 *Now I saw a new heaven and a new earth, for the first heaven and the first earth had passed away. Also there was no more sea.*

After the completion of His dealings with the Israelites and at the end of the Millennium Rule of Jesus, Satan having been released will gather all mankind to rebel against our Lord Jesus and His resurrected saints ruling in Jerusalem.

Rev 20:10 *The devil, who deceived them, was cast into the lake of fire and brimstone where the beast and the false prophet are. And they will be tormented day and night forever and ever.*

Satan will be defeated and then cast into the eternal Lake of fire, which was created just before the Millennium Rule of Jesus.

Rev 20:11-12a *Then I saw a great white throne and Him who sat on it, from whose face the earth and the heaven fled away. And there was found no place for them. And I saw the dead, small and great, standing before God, and books were opened...*

Then our Lord Jesus will sit on the Great White Throne to make His final judgment on the rest of mankind.

Rev 20:13-15 *The sea gave up the dead who were in it, and Death and Hades delivered up the dead who were in them. And they were judged, each one according to his works. Then Death and Hades were cast into the lake of fire. This is the second death. And anyone not found written in the Book of Life was cast into the lake of fire.*

All those in Hades and also those whose names are not found in the Book of Life will be thrown into the Lake of fire.

Rev 21:9-11 *Then one of the seven angels who had the seven bowls, filled with the seven last plagues came to me and talked with me, saying, "Come, I will show you the bride, the Lamb's*

*wife." And he carried me away in the Spirit to a great and high mountain, and showed me the great city, the holy Jerusalem, descending out of heaven from God, having the glory of God. Her light was like a most precious stone, like a jasper stone, clear as crystal.*

God will then create the eternal new Heaven and the new Earth with the New Jerusalem. Then the New Jerusalem housing God, the bride of the Lamb (resurrected at rapture), His Priesthood and all other saints and the angelic host will descend from the new Heaven down to the new Earth.

## End of Sixth Day of Creation

For the first time, God can rest from His creation and work in peace and joy dwelling amongst the glorious bride of the Lamb, His Royal priesthood and His faithful people, cleansed by the blood of the Lamb. The rebellious Satan, his fallen angel and the wicked, rebellious and disobedient have all been cast into the lake of fire.

The sixth Day of Creation, which covers the creating of the sea creatures, then land creatures, then human beings (with 6 thousand years of history) and then the new Heaven and new Earth, can be as long as hundreds of millions or even billions of years.

So one creation Day can be as long as a billion years, but to a timeless God it is just a second.

No wonder, scientists can discover skeletons of ancient creatures living millions of years ago.

## Brethren, science is the discovery of the mysteries of God's creation.

Brethren, **the bible is the infallible Word of God**. The only problem is that you don't believe nor appreciate that it is the love letter from our King of kings and Lord of lords otherwise you will be constantly reading it, **if you really love Him**.



